Index of the *Essex Journal* (Volumes **1–50**)

A11, milestones **7(4).**107–8
Abbess Roding *see* Roding, Abbess
abbeys/religious houses *see* Barking; Battle; Beeleigh *under* Maldon; Berden; Bicknacre; Blackmore; Boreham, New Hall; Bradwell-on-Sea; Bury St Edmunds; Caen; Canterbury; Chelmsford (Blackfriars; priory); Clare; Coggeshall; Coggeshall, Little; Colchester (Crutched Friars; St Botolph; St John); Colne, Earls; Dunmow, Little; Hadstock; Hatfield Broad Oak; Hatfield Peverel; Hedingham, Castle; Hedingham, Sible; Hornchurch; Ingatestone; Latton; Leez *under* Leighs, Little; Leighs, Great; London (Austin Friars; Bermondsey; Holy Trinity; St Bartholomew; Westminster); Maldon; Mersea, West; Nazeingbury; Parndon, Great; Pleshey (collegiate church); Prittlewell; Ramsey; Rouen; Saffron Walden; St Osyth; St Valery-sur-Somme; Stratford Langthorne; Thoby *under* Mountnessing; Thremhall *under* Stansted Mountfitchet; Tilbury; Tilty; Waltham abbey (religious house); *see also* hospitals, medieval
Abbot
Charles, Lord Colchester **1(3).**144–6
Edward **16(2).**24
Revd John **1(3).**144–5
John jnr **1(3).**144
Sarah (née Farr, m2 Jeremiah Bentham) **1(3).**144, 145
Thomas **33(2).**52
Abbott
Dr – (C19) **10(3).**96
Edward **9(4).**126
Elizabeth **48(2).**52
Henry **9(3).**89, 94; **9(4).**126, 127
Abdy
Misses – **7(3).**77
Charles **4(2).**85
Sir Robert **1(4).**191, 197; **4(2).**73–5
Sir William **3(2).**69–70
Abel, Sir Frederick **15(2).**43
Abell
Henry **48(2).**51
John **47(1).**7
Aberdour
Jean
obituary **33(2).**38
'Local History Recorders' **30(1).**3–4
Ken, 'Essex Local History Recorders' Scheme' **42(1).**15
Abindon *see* Abyndon
Abnett, Kathryn *see* Rhodes, Linda, & Abnett, Kathryn; Rhodes, Linda, Shelden, Lee, & Abnett, Kathryn

Essex Journal

Abrey
– (C19) **2(2).**94
Charles **4(2).**85
Emily **2(2).**94
William **4(2).**85
Abridge
Bishops Hall **1(1).**20
coal duty posts **3(3).**156, 158
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**20
Hill Farm, Romano-British villa, excavations **12(3).**50–61, *53*, *60*
place-name **38(1).**23
roads **1(1).**23
Abyndon, Henry **7(2).**37
Acharius, Erik **3(3).**136
acid production **15(3).**88
Acton, Doreen, book review by **35(1).**27
Acworth, Joseph **16(3).**4, 10
Adair
Sir Hugh Edward **45(2).**52
William Robert **18(2).**50
Adam de la Hoo **50(1).**5
Adam of Roding **50(1).**5
Adam son of Basilia of Takeley **47(2).**63
Adam
James **14(2).**13
John (C14) **2(4).**186
John (C18) **14(2).**13
Robert
Audley End **15(3).**76
Bradwell Lodge **16(1).**30
Cambridge **11(1).**40
The Great House **14(2).**13
Griffin's town house **18(2).**50, 51
Mistley **3(2).**59; **41(2).**55
Simon **2(2).**105, 107; **2(4).**185
Adams
– (C19) **25(3).**68
Eric **43(1).**24, 26
Frances **4(4).**186
John **43(2).**49
Lilly **50(1).**32
Samuel (C19, of Waltham, Great) **30(1).**23; **30(2).**56
Samuel snr (d.1833, miller) **44(1).**28
Samuel jnr (C19, miller) **44(1).**28

Essex Journal

Sarah Flower **8(2).**54; **22(3).**54
Timothy **44(1).**28
William **9(3).**92, 95–6, 122–3; **41(1).**19
Adamson, G.H. **40(1).**9
Adby, John Hatch **12(4).**83
Adcock, Lt – (d.1918) **37(1).**13
Addison, Sir William
at 25th anniversary of Congress **24(1).***2*
at Morant commemoration **1(3).**171
obituary **27(3).**59
a retrospective **40(1).**6–8, 7
and VCH **38(2).**45, 48
book reviews by **2(2).**118; **7(4).**114–15; **8(1).**23
books reviewed
Epping Forest: Figures in a Landscape **26(1).**19
Essex Worthies **8(4).**126
Portrait of Epping Forest **12(4).**103
Queen Elizabeth's Hunting Lodge **12(4).**104
Ade
John (maltster) **2(4).**183
John (sadler) **2(4).**183
Adeliza, Abbess **1(4).**199; **29(1).**13; **30(1).**25
Adelmare, Cesare **2(2).**76
Adelolf de Merk **18(2).**28
Adkins, Ashley **29(2).**47
Adler
Hester **2(1).**42
John **2(1).**42
Katherine **2(1).**42
Ralph (Adlynge) **2(1).**42
Richard **2(1).**42
Samuel **2(1).**42
Thomas, snr & jnr **2(1).**42
Adler family, arms **2(1).**42, *42*
Adlynge, Ralph *see* Adler
Adolphus Frederick, duke of Cambridge **17(2).**11
Aelfeva **40(1).**15; **47(1).**11
Aelfflaed **42(1).**11; **47(1).**8–9
Ælfgar **42(1).**11; **47(1).**10
Aelfheah **28(2).**51
Aelfric **28(2).**50, 51
Aelfric Kemp **47(1).**10
Aelmer **40(1).**15
aerial photography, coast **30(2).**41–6, *41*, *42*, *43*, *45*

Essex Journal

aerohydroplane **43(2).**58–60, *60*
Æscwine **23(2).**34, 36
Æthelbald, king of Mercia **23(2).**37, 39; **31(1).**15
Æthelberht, king of Kent **23(2).**34, 35, 36, 37; **49(2).**45; *see also* Ethelbert
Aethelburga (Æthelburh; Ethelburga), St **1(4).**198, 201; **22(2).**35; **41(2).**41; **47(1).**8
Æthelflaed **42(1).**11
Æthelred, king of Mercia **23(2).**38
Aethelric **33(1).**26
Æthelwold, king of Wessex **47(1).**9
Affleck
Anne (née Dolben) **2(1).**43
Sir Edmund **2(1).**43–4; **2(4).**199–200, 201, 206; **4(3).**124; **25(2).**38
Sir Frederick Danby James **2(1).**44
Gilbert **2(1).**43
Sir Gilbert jnr **2(1).**44
Lily **2(1).**44
Philip **2(1).**43, 44
Affleck family, arms **2(1).**43–4, *43*
Agar, John **34(1).**7
agger, Romano-British **8(2).**28
Aggio, Paul **26(2).**34, 36
agriculture
Audley End home farm (C18) **16(1).**19–23
Chelmsford Agricultural Show (1856) **45(2).***50*
Colne, Earls (C16) **9(4).**123–5
Corringham (C19) **43(1).**10–13
Epping Forest (1914–18) **21(3).**61–4
Essex (1939–45) **30(1).**6–7, *6*
farm accounts (C19) **16(2).**27–31
female labour (1919–39) **28(2).**48–50
Foulness (1503–1632) **10(1).**3
migration of workers (C18) **17(1).**16, 18
North Essex (1840s) **21(2).**45–6
Strutt estates (C17–18) **13(2).**44
Lord Western **37(2).**60–3
see also allotments; field systems; hop-growing; markets/fairs; steam power; Swing Riots
ague *see* malaria
Ahern, Sheila, 'William Harrison, Author of the *Description of England* and the *Chronology*' **27(3).**61–6
Aileff, John **2(4).**183
Ainslie, Sir Robert **33(1).**19
Ainsworth, Harrison **4(2).**96, 100
air raid shelters **46(2).**62–6, 67
airfields *see* Broxbourne *under* Nazeing; Chingford; Coggeshall; Colne, Earls; Debden; Fairlop

Essex Journal

under Ilford; Hornchurch; Rochford; Stansted; Stapleford Tawney; Stow Maries; Weald, North; Writtle
airships **23(1).**6
Aked, Charles. K.
'William Derham (1657–1735)' **11(4).**74–9
William Derham and 'The Artificial Clockmaker', reviewed **6(3).**82
Alan, count of Brittany **5(3).**103; **18(2).**28
Alan Fitz Gervase **40(1).**17
Alberd family **1(1).**8
Albermarle, dukes of *see* Monck, Christopher; Monck, George
Albert, Prince **8(1).**11, 12
Albery, Thomas **39(2).**53
Albon, William **2(1).**48
Albury (Herts.), manor **2(4).**210
Alchorne, Stainsby **3(3).**127
Alcock, Leslie, *Arthur's Britain*, reviewed **8(4).**126
Aldeby, Agnes **2(4).**183
Aldersbrook, Lethieullier family **1(4).**197, 206; **2(1).**7
Alderton
Mrs – (C18) **33(2).**61
Staff Capt – (C19) **27(1).**10
Catherine **49(2).***55*
David, & Booker, John, *Guide to the Industrial Archaeology of East Anglia*, reviewed **15(2).**70
Aldham
Aldham Hall **4(4).**188, 191
church of SS Margaret & Catherine **1(3).**171
clergy **8(1).**8
Countess of Huntingdon's Connection chapel **39(2).**59
Hart place **4(4).**190
incendiarism **21(2).**46
pollbook **4(3).**137
will, C17 **48(2).**52
Aldham and United Parishes Insurance Society **42(2).**51
Aldhelm, St **1(4).**198
Aldridge
– (butler) **2(2).**93
– (stationmaster) **15(3).**85
alehouses, Elizabethan **5(1).**23–31, *26*, *31*; *see also* coaching inns; inns
Alen *see* Allen
Aleston **22(1).**6
Alex & Jones, Messrs **16(3).**4
Alexander, son of Sparling **28(2).**53
Alexander

Essex Journal

Capt – (C18) **25(2).**38
Dr – (C19) **42(1).**18
Bennett **4(1).**36
E.E. **3(4).**181, 183, 187
Jo, ''Women at War': the Provision of Childcare in Second World War Chelmsford' **42(2).**38–44
John (C16) **4(4).**178
John, *The Directing of Archaeological Excavations*, reviewed **7(1).**25
Alexander/Alexander Bennett
Alice **2(2).**101
Bennett **2(2).**102
Daniel Asher **2(2).**102
Edmund **2(2).**101
Edward **2(2).**101–2
Elizabeth, m Thomas Goldsburgh **2(2).**101
John **2(2).**102
Nicholas **2(2).**101
Richard Henry **2(2).**102
Thomas **2(2).**102
William **2(2).**101
Alexander/Alexander Bennett family, arms **2(2).**101–2, *101*
Alexander & James **31(2).**45
Aleyn, Isaac **50(2).**54
Aleyward, William **28(2).**54
Alfhun, bishop of Dunwich **47(1).**11
Alford, Edward **2(2).**76
Alfred **47(1).**8, 9
Alice (servant) **37(2).**51
Alice de Southchurch **42(2).**59
All Saints, church dedications **19(3).**74–5
Allahabad (India), tomb **49(2).***66*
Allan
Josh **48(2).**65
William **15(3).**88
Allen (Alen)
– (C18, dancing master) **34(1).**8
– (C18–19) **5(2).**70
Anthony **8(1).**8
Dr Benjamin **13(2).**63; **42(1).**23; **44(1).**14, 16
D.H. (ed.), *Essex Quarter Sessions Order Book*, reviewed **10(1).**44–5
Elizabeth, m1 Robert Wheeler, m2 Martin Nockold **16(1).**20
Mrs Frank **50(1).**31
Ian C., *55 Years of East Anglian Steam*, reviewed **18(2).**54
Revd James (C17) **2(2).**81

Essex Journal

James (C19) **7(4).**93, 95
John **31(1).**8, 9, 10
Joseph **10(1).**28
Margaret **10(1).**28
Patrick, 'Excavations of the *Mansio* Bath House, Chelmsford, 1987–1988' **23(2).**27–33
Robert **10(1).**23, 24, 25
Robert & Sons **20(3).**67
Thomas (of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**84, 93; **9(4).**125, 126
Thomas (of Ilford) **30(1).**25
Thomas (midget) **10(3).**59
Thomas (of Fambridge, North) **23(2).**46
William (C17) **2(2).**77; **10(1).**34, 39; **32(2).**46
William (C18) **43(2).**42
Allen & Hanbury **15(3).**88
Allenby
Edmund H.H. **2(2).**96; **47(2).**67
Hynman **2(2).**96
Allett *see* Allott
Allingham, Margery **1(1).**4; **46(2).**62, 65, 67
obituary **1(4).**231–2
Allington
Anne, m Thomas Fanshawe **2(2).**103
Sir Giles **2(2).**103
Sir Hildebrand **2(2).**102
Margery, m John Cloville **2(2).**103
William **2(2).**102, 103
Allington family, arms **2(2).**102–3, *102*
Allis, Edward **7(1).**8
Allitt *see* Allott
allotments **21(3).**62, 63
Allott (Allett; Allitt; Allyot; Allytt)
Adam **2(3).**174
Henry **2(3).**174
John **2(3).**174
Margery **2(3).**174
Martin **2(3).**174
Richard (of Rayne) **2(3).**174
Richard (of Weald, South) **2(3).**174
Robert (*fl.*1500) **2(3).**173
Robert (C18) **2(3).**173
Thomas **2(3).**174
William **2(3).**173
Allott family (Allett; Allitt; Allyot; Allytt), arms **2(3).**173–4, *173*
Almond, Edmund **61**.5

Essex Journal

almshouses *see under* Audley End; Aveley; Barking; Chelmsford; Hallingbury, Little; Harlow; Harwich; Ingatestone; Leyton; London (Charterhouse); Saffron Walden; Terling; Thaxted; Waltham, Great; Weald, South
Alphamstone
brickmaking **20(3).**67
church of St Barnabas **46(1).**29
fair **10(3).**62
Wyncoll property **2(4).**221
Alport, C.J.M. **4(1).**12, 13, 20; **6(3).**63
Alresford
Alresford Hall **22(1).**20, 21
church of St Peter **7(1).**24; **14(3).**71; **15(2).**70; **22(1).**21
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122
manor **8(4).**122
place-name **38(1).**23
population **7(2).**33
Alrichesey, Alexander de **17(2).**28
Alston
Dave **38(1).**5
R. **12(4).**84
Altham
Sir Edward **2(4).**219n
James **1(1).**21
Joan **3(2).**90
Jug **3(2).**91
Althorne
church of St Andrew **26(1).**10
housing **17(2).**21
pollbook **4(3).**137
St Bartholomew's hospital land **50(1).**8
Ambly
Geoffrey de **47(2).**59
Rohaisa de **47(2).**55–8, 59
William de **47(2).**59
Ambrose
Ann **38(1).**17
Henry **42(1).**23
John (d.1767) **38(1).**17
John (d.1816) **38(1).**17
John (d.1859) **38(1).**17–20
Revd John (d.1888) **38(1).**20
John **2(2).**94; **16(3).**14
John Guy Cluxton **38(1).**20–2
Julia **38(1).**20

Essex Journal

Percy, *Reminiscences of a Loughton Life*, reviewed **30(2).**62
Thomas Henry **38(1).**20
Thomas Hitchcock **38(1).**20
William Davis **38(1).**17
Ambrose family **38(1).**17–22
Ames *see* Amyce
Amey, Susan **35(1).**16
Amherst, Jeffrey, Lord Amherst **33(2).**4, 41, 42
Amigoni, Jacopo **1(4).**184
Amis, C.D. **13(1).**7; *see also* Amyce; Amys
Amyce (Ames)
Elizabeth **34(1).**14
Israel
and earl of Oxford **34(1).**14–18; **39(2).**47, 49, *50–1*, 53
map **9(3).**80–1, 87, 89; **32(2).**52, 53
John **34(1).**14
Joyce **34(1).**17
Mary **34(1).**14
Roger **34(1).**14
Thomas **34(1).**14
see also Amis; Amys
Amys, Dr J.D. **16(1).**12; *see also* Amis; Amyce
Anable, John **38(2).**49, 50
anarchy, C12 **13(2).**49–53
Ancram, earl and countess *see* Kerr
Anderson
Superintendent – (C19) **12(1).**6
Anthony **2(3).**172
Don **43(1).**25
Edmund **2(3).**172
Elizabeth Garrett **47(1).**25
Sir Henry (d.1605) **2(3).**172
Henry Bt (1613–58) **2(3).**172
Lionel (alias Monson) **2(3).**172
Marsden **24(1).**5
Richard (*fl.*1605) **2(3).**172
Sir Richard Bt (*fl.*1708) **2(3).**173
R.L., & Gillham, J.C., *The Tramways of East Anglia*, reviewed **17(1).**24
Sir Stephen **2(3).**172
Verily, *The De Veres of Castle Hedingham*, reviewed **29(1).**27–8
Anderson arms **2(3).**172–3, *172*
Andom, R. **14(2).**27
André, Peter **25(2).**34
Andrew, William **3(1).**45

Essex Journal

Andrewes
Anne, m Oliver Raymond **15(3).**101
Revd Charles **15(3).**101
Lancelot, bishop of Winchester **2(3).**162–3; **3(4).**198, 201
Thomas **2(3).**162; **3(4).**198
Andrews
Andrew **30(1).**13, 14
David, 'Recent Excavations at Old Copped Hall' **20(1).**17–19
Henry **30(1).**13, 14
James **30(1).**14
John **18(1).**23
Robert **4(2).**85
Sarah **30(1).**14
Thomas (C17) **13(1).**20
Thomas (C18) **16(3).**28
William, *Bygone Essex*, reviewed **5(3).**121
Andye (Audye), Margaret **10(1).**23
Anelard de Siningham **2(2).**84
Angell
Elizabeth **15(1).**25
Thomasine, m Richard Marryott **15(1).**23, 24, 25
William **15(1).**27
Anglo-Saxon Petroleum Co **3(1).**16
animal bones
Palaeolithic, Ilford **20(1).**8–10, *8*
Romano-British
Abridge **12(3).**61
Leyton **14(3).**66
Rayne **23(3).**62
Shoebury, North **33(1).**14
Witham Lodge **10(4).**122–3
Anglo-Saxon
Mucking **7(3).**72
Wicken Bonhunt **9(2).**53–5
medieval, Boreham **33(2).**55
Anncell
John **2(4).**186
Richard **2(4).**183
Anne, Queen **18(1).**16
Anne, HRH the Princess Royal **36(1).**25
Anne Boleyn, Queen **17(2).**28
Annis, Mrs & Miss **33(2).**60
Ansell, John **9(3).**94
Anselm de Campdanene **13(2).**54

Essex Journal

Ansgar the Staller **13(2).**49
Anstis, John **8(1).**3, 5
anti-slavery movement **34(1).**18
Antonine Itinerary **21(1).**18; **23(1).**21–3; **25(3).**58
Antwerp (Belgium) **50(1).**17–18
Appleby
David & John, *The Magic Boxes: Professional Photographers and their Studios in North Essex 1845–1937*, reviewed **28(1).**27–8
John Samuel
obituary **46(2).**69
'You'll be a Ten Per Center!' **1(3).**144–6
Levitt **4(2).**87
Appleton
Sir Henry (*fl.*1601) **5(1).**25–7
Sir Henry (*fl.*1622) **3(1).**14
Roger **5(1).**23
Appleyard, John **33(1).**22
Appoline, Marie **50(1).**19
apprenticeships (1770–1813) **1(2)**.36–41
Apsley, Sir Allen **46(1).**16
Arabin, R. **12(4).**84
Arch, Joseph **39(2).**59
archaeological conservation, aspects of **20(3).**63–5, *63*, *64*
Archdeacon
Margery **2(4).**223
Sir Warine **2(4).**223
Archdeacon family, arms **1(4).**216, *216*
Archer
– (C18) **12(2).**47
Lord – (*fl.*1761) **2(1).**10
Michael, '17th Century Painted Glass at Little Easton' **12(1).**2–10
Susanna, m Jacob Houblon **5(2).**75
Archer arms **1(4).**216, *216*
archery **9(4).**127; **12(3).**62–75; **12(4).**82–7; **37(1).**24
Arches, Ralph de **7(4).**102
architectural fragments, medieval **9(2).**68; **22(2).**44, *44*
architecture, C19, attitudes to **45(1).**22–8, *22*, *24–5*, *27*, *28*
archives, electronic **42(2).**53–7
D'Arcy *see* Darcy
Ardall
Thomasine *see* Latham
William **3(2).**98
Ardleigh
Affleck property **2(1).**43, 44

Essex Journal

Ardleigh Hall **2(1).**44
church of St Mary
chest **41(2).**59
restoration **34(1).**12; **34(2).**50–4, *51*, *52*
wall paintings **30(2).**38
clergy **41(2).**59
fair **10(3).**62, 63
incendiarism **3(1).**50–1; **21(2).**46
pollbook **4(3).**137–9
population **7(2).**32, 33, 34, 35
postbus **12(1).**11–13
Swallow lands **9(4).**122
Vinces Farm **16(1).**3; **17(1).**3; **41(2).**55, 57–8
will, C17 **48(2).***51*, 52
Ardleigh (Ardley)
John **3(4).**213
Robert **5(1).**29
Arendrup, Edith (née Courtauld) **36(2).**53
Argall, John **16(3).**21
Argent
Mrs – (C18–19) **34(1).**7
Alice E. **19(1).**13
Aries, Cornelius **4(3).**152
Arkell, Sir Reginald **16(3).**21
Arkesden
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Mary **37(1).**18
honour court **49(1).**7
migration **17(1).**16
stiles **8(4).**121
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Woodhall, bees **3(3).**163
Arkill, Lt A.J. **18(1).**9
Arkwright
Revd Joseph **12(4).**83, 84
Loftus **19(2).**35
Arkwright family **43(1).**24
Armada Jewel **4(4).**205, 206–9
Armagh, archbishop of *see* Ussher, James
Arman, Mark, *John Webb's Windmill, Thaxted*, reviewed **9(4).**137
Armiger, Thomas **48(2).**52
Armorer, James **25(1).**11
Armstrong & Mitchell **24(1).**21
Armyn, Sir William **13(4).**77, 80–1

Essex Journal

Arneway (Arnaway)
John **2(4).**225
Richard **2(4).**225
William **2(4).**225
Arneway family (Arnaway family), arms **2(4).**225, *225*
Arnold
Mrs – (of Leighs, Great) **21(3).**53
– (of Sampford, Great) **30(1).**13
Andrew, 'The Woodford Military Band' **34(2).**54–8
H. **13(1).**4
Thomas **36(2).**59, 60
William (C15) **2(4).**183
William (C18) **4(2).**86
Arnolds (clockmakers) **2(2).**117
arrowheads
Neolithic
Harlow **10(3).**86
Mucking **7(3).**65
south-east Essex **33(1).**12
Stebbing **16(1).**8
Bronze Age
Mucking **7(3).**65
Stansted **34(2).**41
arson *see* incendiarism
art, at Barking Abbey **41(2).**39–42
Artari, – (C18) **1(4).**183
Arthur
Agnes **48(2).**50
Dorothy **36(2).**58–9
Hercules **36(2).**58
John **36(2).**58–9
John jnr **36(2).**59
M. **6(3).**73
Arthy, Hannah **29(1).**18
Arundell
Charles **7(2).**49; **39(2).**48, 52
Humphry **2(4).**223
Isabella **2(4).**224
Sir John **2(4).**223–4
Richard Monckton, 4th Viscount Galway **2(4).**223
Teresa **2(4).**224
Arundell family, arms **2(4).**223–4, *223*
Arwe, Thomas **42(2).**61
Ascham, Robert **5(1).**11

Essex Journal

Ash (Ashe)
Benjamin **2(2).**102; **4(1).**36
Dorothy **4(1).**36
John (C15) **4(1).**35
John (C16) **4(1).**35–6
Launcelot **4(1).**36
Mary, m1 Bennett Alexander, m2 Richard Bull **2(2).**102; **4(1).**36
Maurice **43(1).**26
Reginald **4(1).**35
Roger **4(1).**35
Ash family (Ashe family), arms **4(1).**35–6, *35*
Ashburnham, John **2(2).**72; **13(4).**79
Ashby, John **45(2).**41–2
Ashdon
as battle location? **22(1).**7–9; **22(2).**34; **49(1).**4
bees **3(3).**164
church of All Saints **41(1).**9
manor **8(4).**115
migration **17(1).**16
pollbooks **4(2).**73, 76
postmill **5(1).**39; **7(1).**24; **8(3).**92; **9(4).**137
Wolton, bees **3(3).**163
woollen industry **2(3).**123
Ashdown-Hill, John
'The Shrine of the Holy Rood of Dovercourt' **44(1).**4–9
Mediaeval Colchester's Lost Landmarks, reviewed **44(2).**64
Ashe *see* Ash
Asheldham
Badnocks Farm **50(1).**8
church of St Lawrence **11(1).**46; **12(1).**15; **12(4).**88
fair **10(3).**62
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**8
Ashen
mill **47(1).**10
river crossing **47(1).**10
Street Farm **21(2).**40
Ashford, – (C19) **39(1).**20
Ashingdon
as battle location? **22(1).**7–9; **22(2).**34; **49(1).**4
beacon **42(1).**13
Beckney **42(1).**12
church of St Andrew **22(1).**8; **22(2).**34; **33(1).**15
Ashley, Robert **15(3).**98
Ashmole, William **24(1).**13

Essex Journal

Ashton
H. **4(1).**12, 13
John **26(1).**8, 9
Ashurst
Robert **32(2).**53, 55
Sir William **32(2).**53
Ashwell (Herts.), maid **2(4).**210–14
Askew, Anne **2(3).**153
Asklepios **20(2).**27–9, *27*
Assandun, battle of **4(4).**222–3; **22(1).**7–9; **22(2).**34; **49(1).**4, *4*
Asser
John **2(2).**84
William **2(4).**183
assize files, 1559–1714 **1(3).**126–9
Astbury, A.K., *Estuary*, reviewed **16(3).**31
Asteley, Andrew **7(1).**21
Astell
Mabel, m Philip Raymond **15(3).**102
Martin, book review by **48(1).**36
Astle, Thomas **3(2).**62
Athelgoda **49(2).**47
Atholl, duke of *see* Stewart-Murray, John
Atkins
John **2(3).**163
Robert **10(1).**25
Atkinson
– (C18) **33(2).**41
Duncan J., photographs by **9(2).***60–1*
Edmund **4(2).**103
Sir Edward **4(2).**104
George **4(2).**104
James **4(2).**105
John Christopher **4(2).**105, 106
Judith **4(2).**103
Lionel **4(2).**103
Robert **4(2).**104
Samuel **4(2).**104
Sarah **9(2).**64
Stephen **4(2).**105
Thomas **4(2).**104
William (*fl.*1480) **4(2).**104
William (d.1509) **4(2).**104–5
William (d.1839) **4(2).**105
Atkinson family, arms **4(2).**103–6, *103*

Essex Journal

Atslowe, Henry **39(2).**53
Atte Bregge family **27(2).**39
Attenborough, George **7(4).**94
Attlee, C.R. **4(1).**13, 14, 19–20
d'Aubigny, William **50(2).**48
Aubrey
John **36(2).**43
Mary **41(1).**16
Sir Thomas **41(1).**16
Aucher family **20(1).**17
Audley
Margaret, m2 Thomas, duke of Norfolk **2(3).**151; **5(1).**8
Ralph **9(4).**124
Sir Thomas **2(3).**148–51; **5(1).**8; **9(4).**124; **37(1).**19; **41(1).**15
Audley family **21(2).**33
Audley End
almshouse **16(1).**19
Almshouse Farm **16(1).**19–23
Audley End House
archives **26(3).**57
Audley, Thomas **2(3).**151
chaplain **17(2).**25
construction costs **8(4).**117
description by Winstanley **12(3).**79
domestic service **43(2).**51–7, *51*, *53*, *55*, *56*, *57*
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**21, 22
excavation **16(1).**7
garden restoration **34(1).**26
management **15(3).**75–82
plan and view of **8(3).**78, *78*; **37(1).***16–17*, 19
restoration, C18 **11(1).**39–42, 43–5; **18(2).**48, 49
church of St James **12(3).**79
defences, WW2 **29(2).**44
milestone **7(4).**108
railway **3(2).**95, 96; **45(1).**23
sarsen stones **46(1).**29
Upper Farm **40(1).**24
Audye *see* Andye
Augustine, St, church dedications **19(3).**75
Aumale, count of *see* Fors, William de
aumbry **14(2).**28
Austin, Joseph **10(3).**55
Aveley
alehouses **5(1).**28

Essex Journal

almshouses **2(1).**6–7
Badby property **3(2).**98
Bell House (Belhus)
archives **26(3).**57
Barrett family **3(2).**97
builder of **2(1).**7
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**21
excavations **16(1).**8
history of **6(2).**51–4, *52*
ice house **16(1).**3
Morant on **2(1).**11
Walpole visits **4(1).**56–7
bridge **38(1).**24
Bumpsteads manor **2(1).**7
Church House **7(1).**17
church of St Michael **3(4).**205; **38(2).**58
fair **10(3).**60
ferry **38(1).**25
footpath **8(4).**119
hoard, Bronze Age **17(2).**7
manor **7(4).**102; *see also* Bumpsteads manor
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
railway **1(3).**160
Yevele estate **1(2).**8, 9, 10; **7(4).**103
Avery, John **28(1).**7
axes
Neolithic
Harlow **23(3).**55
Mucking **7(3).**65
south-east Essex **33(1).**12
Stansted **34(2).**41
Bronze Age
Lofts Farm **20(3).**57
Mucking **7(3).**67
Wickford **5(2).**84
Anglo-Saxon, Mucking **7(3).**75
Axten, Eric, *Public Transport in the Halstead Area*, reviewed **16(1).**32
Ayleth, William **8(1).**16
Aylett (Aylet)
Elizabeth, m Robert Talbor **32(1).**19
John **18(2).**44
Dr Robert **3(4).**203, 204; **12(1).**3–5
see also Ellett
Aylmer

Essex Journal

– (C18) **13(2).**39, 40, 41, 42
Anne **34(1).**8
John, bishop of London **35(2).**47
Robert **34(1).**8
Ayloff (Ayloffe)
Sir Benjamin **1(3).**123
Joseph **15(1).**23
William (C16) **4(2).**68; **39(2).**52
William (C17) **1(4).**222
Aylward, John **4(4).**178
Aythorpe Roding *see* **Roding**, **Aythorpe**
Azire, Tanneguy **31(1).**20

Babbidge, Adrian, *Land of the Yielding Flood*, reviewed **11(1).**48
Babbs, William **4(2).**85
Babington, Terry, *Thundersley: A Pictorial History*, reviewed **29(2).**61
Bache, – (C16) **1(1).**21
Bachelor, Robert **38(2).**50
Bacon
Anne **1(1).**11, 12; **2(3).**161
Charles **20(3).**52
Francis **1(1).**11; **2(3).**161
James **4(3).**137
Sir Nicholas **1(4).**206; **12(4).**100
Nicholas jnr **1(4).**206
Percy & brothers **34(2).**54
Peter **4(3).**137
Sophia **47(1).**25
William **45(2).**49
Badby
Elizabeth, m Robert Camock **3(2).**98
Joan **3(2).**98
John (d.1410) **3(2).**97
John (*fl.*1442–5) **3(2).**97
John Richard (C16) **3(2).**98
Richard (C16) (2) **3(2).**98
Richard/Roger (d.1539) **3(2).**97–8
Robert (C16) (3) **3(2).**98
Thomas **3(2).**98
Thomasine *see* Latham
William (d.1380) **3(2).**97
William (d.1531) **3(2).**98
William (C16) (2) **3(2).**98
Badby family, arms **3(2).**97–8, *97*; **3(3).**173

Essex Journal

Baddow, place-name **35(1).**21
Baddow, **Great**
Badewe estate **3(3).**161
bridge **8(4).**119
church of St Mary **3(3).**161; **12(2).**28–33; **19(3).**74
clergy **10(3).**63; **12(2).**26–33
cricket **3(2).**106, 107
dispossession **4(2).**70
hand-axe **10(4).**125
High Street, No. 23 **7(1).**17
manor **18(2).**27; **26(2).**39
Marconi **50(1).**14
Phillows Farm **24(2).**47
pollbooks **4(2).**73
school **12(2).**31; **43(2).**46
special constables **3(1).**53
water pollution **46(2).**46
White Horse **45(2).**48
will, C17 **48(2).**50
workhouse and poor relief **44(2).**46, 47–9, *47*, *48*, 49, 50, *50–1*
Baddow, **Little**
church of St Mary **13(2).**62; **19(3).**74; **38(2).**50
fishponds **41(1).**6
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122
Graces **2(2).**74; **2(4).**188; **13(4).**79; **41(1).**6
Little Baddow Hall **3(3).**160
manor **13(2).**36, 40–1, 42, 43
Mormons **18(3).**60
pollbooks **4(2).**73
Strutt estate **13(2).**35–43, 44
Badeley, Dr – (C19) **11(1).**19; **30(2).**59
Baden-Powell, Robert **17(2).**15–18
Badewe
Alice **3(3).**161
Anne **3(3).**160
Edmund **46(1).**12
Hamo de **3(3).**160
Sir Hugh de **3(3).**161
Hugh jnr **3(3).**161
Isabel **3(3).**160–1
Richard de (C12) (2) **3(3).**160
Richard de (*fl.*1300) **3(3).**160–1
Richard (C14) **3(3).**161
William **46(1).**12

Essex Journal

Badewe family, arms **3(3).**160–1, *160*
Baggs, Tony **38(2).**47
Bagle, John **4(1).**5
Bagshawe, Richard W., *Roman Roads*, reviewed **15(1).**36
Bagutti, – (C18) **1(4).**183
Bailey
– (C19) **16(3).**6
John, *Timber Framed Buildings*, reviewed **15(2).**71
Keith, 'East Saxon Kings – Some Further Observations' **23(2).**34–40
see also Baillie; Bayley (Bayly)
Baillie, Iris Mary **48(1).**24; *see also* Bailey; Bayley (Bayly)
Bain, Revd John **22(3).**54
Bainbridge, Virginia R., 'Nonconformity in Essex 1660–1689' **16(1).**24–7
Baines, Barry, *Grays Thurrock, A Pictorial History*, reviewed **25(2).**47; *see also* Banes; Baynes
Baird, Dr – (C18–19) **8(4).**100, 102
Baker
– (*fl.*1812) **5(2).**72
– (*fl.*1820) **31(1).**24
– (*fl.*1832) **12(4).**84
Henry **4(2).**70
Herbert **9(3).**77
Jane **10(1).**16
John (*fl.*1421), jnr and snr **2(4).**183
John (*fl.*1601) **4(2).**70
John (*fl.*1790) **13(2).**41–2
John (d.1827) **25(1).**17
John (*fl.*1830) **4(2).**85
Josh **11(4).**79
M., *The Poor in Georgian and Victorian Braintree*, reviewed **12(1).**24
Malcolm, *The Revolt of the Field in North Essex 1840–75*, reviewed **14(2).**36
Revd R.G. **30(2).**60
Richard (C17–18) **21(1).**13
Richard (*fl.*1743) **25(1).**17
Richard (son of Richard *fl.*1743) **25(1).**17
Robert **44(2).**46–7, 50
Sophia **29(1).**19
Susan **4(4).**178, 189
T.A., *Clacton on Sea*, reviewed **19(3).**80
Thomas (C15) **2(4).**183
Thomas (C16) **7(1).**21
Thomas (C17) **8(1).**16
Thomas (C18) **4(4).**220
Thomas (C19) **4(2).**85
Dr W.E. **50(1).**26

Essex Journal

Wildman **50(1).**33
William **16(3).**4, 10
William Garrad **15(3)**.89
Wingfield **42(1).**18
Bakewell, Robert **37(2).**61
Balch
Robert, 'The Essex Property of Pechell of Paglesham' **21(2).**40
W.M. **1(1).**3
Balding, Thomas **16(3).**4
Baldock, Ralph, bishop of London **7(3).**83; **26(2).**37
Baldwin de Astrewic **2(2).**84, 86
son of **2(2).**86
Baldwin, Mrs – (C19) **12(2).**32
Bale, Richard, 'The Braintree Intaglio and the Worship of Asklepios' **20(2).**27–9
Balfour
Arthur James **32(2).**38
Eleanor *see* Sidgwick
Evelyn *see* Strutt
Lady Evelyn **35(2).**50, 51, 52
John **18(1).**19; **19(2).**26
Ball
Geoffrey, *Land, Agriculture and Industry in North-West Essex: Spotlights on a Land Remembered*, reviewed **45(1).**29
George Mason **17(2).**19–22
John **48(2).**51
Ballard
Bruce, *The History of Stisted Hall*, reviewed **33(2).**63
E.G., books reviewed
Our Old Romford and District **17(3).**30
Our Old Upminster and District **16(3).**32
Ballardes, Thomas **11(1).**6
Balle, – (C17) **48(2).**52
Ballett
Elizabeth (née Glascock) **45(2).**56
John (d.1673) **45(2).**56
John (d.1716) **45(2).**56
Richard **45(2).**56
Ballingdon (Suffolk)
brickmaking **20(3).**67
Down's Garage **40(1).**25
hospital **47(1).**11
migration **17(1).**16
river crossings **47(1).**11
Balliol, Sir Alexander **46(1).**13

Essex Journal

Balls
Robert **9(4).**125
Thomas **6(3).**69
Balsham (Cambs.) **8(4).**113, 114–15, 116–17
Balsham, Thomas **2(4).**183
Bamber, John **4(2).**75
Bamberger, Percy Arthur Lawrence
at Brewery Chapel Museum **25(3).***71*
obituary **43(1).**28
Discover Halstead, reviewed **18(2).**55
Bamford, A.B. **27(2).**45; **34(1).**25
Banbury, Philip, *Shipbuilders of the Thames and Medway*, reviewed **6(4).**107
Banes, Major George Edward **3(3).**166, 169, 171, 172; *see also* Baines; Baynes
Banks
Joseph **33(1).**18, 19
William **4(1).**5
Bannister (Bannester)
– (C19) **14(3).**4
Agnes **3(4).**207
Dorothy **3(4).**207
Francis **14(3).**4; **25(2).**31
William **3(4).**207
Bannockburn, battle of **46(1).**7–8, 12
Banson family **19(1).**7
Bantoft, Samuel **16(1).**24
baptismal practises **42(2).**58–64
Baptists
Colchester **18(3).**58
Essex, 1660–89 **16(1).**26
Harlow and Potter Street **22(3).**53–5, 66
Baratun, Humphrey de **50(2).**49
Barbara (vessel) **28(1).**18
Barber
Geoffrey, *Country Doctor*, reviewed **9(4).**138–9
Sir John (*fl.*1700) **16(2).**23, 24
John (C18) **27(1).**4–5
see also Barbour
Barbon (Barebone), Praisegod **2(2).**77
Barbour
John **2(4).**183
Richard **2(4).**183
see also Barber
Barclay
Col David **48(1).**21

Essex Journal

Edward **18(1).**19
J. Gurney **12(4).**86
Barclays Bank **48(1).**21, 23, 24, 25
Bardelin, – (C18) **34(1).**11
Bardfield, **Great**
air raid shelters **46(2).**64
bridge **38(1).**24
church of St Mary
building stone **46(1).**30
burial **2(2).**73
Christy visits **41(1).**9
dedication **19(3).**74
lychgate **36(1).**17
rood screen **2(3).**120
Clare family **50(2).**50
fair **10(3).**55
ford **38(1).**24
Lumley family **2(3).**172
pollbooks **4(2).**76
rural poverty **21(2).**45
school **34(1).**7; **46(2).**64
straw plaiting **35(1).**15
theatre **9(4).**116, 119
windmill **5(1).**43
Bardfield, **Little**
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Katharine **19(3).**74
pollbooks **4(2).**76
rural poverty **21(2).**45
Bardfield Saling, church of SS Peter & Paul
Christy visits **41(1).**6, *6*
dedication **19(3).**74
graffiti **34(1).**20–3, *21*, *22*
Barebone *see* Barbon
Barentin
Sir Drew **46(1).**11
Sir Nicholas **46(1).**12
Barewe
Agnes *see* Charman
Robert de (aka Dod/Dodo) **19(1).**2
Bargrave, – (of Yeldham, Great) **15(3).**99
Barham
Andrew, *Lost Parish Churches of Essex*, reviewed **35(2).**61
Eric, reports from Wanstead **24(1).**23

Essex Journal

Baring
Alexander, Baron Ashburton **3(1).**23; **37(2).**60
Henry **4(3).**133
Barker (Barkere)
– (C18) **3(2).**106
– (C19) **35(2).**43
Dionisia **2(4).**183
Edmund **10(1).**20
Goodwife **9(4).**115
Henry **2(4).**183
John **2(3).**128
Louise, 'Threatened Landscapes: Archaeological survey of three marshland sites in Essex' **37(1).**6–11
Rosalin (ed.), *The Plague in Essex*, reviewed **18(2).**54
Thomas (C14) **2(3).**129
Thomas (C15) **2(4).**183
Barkham, Dr John **8(1).**2
Barking
abbey
books **1(4).**197–208
building stone **15(1).**21
charters **25(1).**11–13
cultural activity **41(2).***38*, 39–42
engraving, C19 **28(1).**5
excavations
1911 **42(1).**25
1971 **7(1).**24
1985–6 **22(2).**35–8, *35*, *36*, *37*, *38*
exhibition **20(1).**22
exhibition catalogue, reviewed **2(1).**57
foundation and early history **23(2).**35, 37, 38
military service **18(2).**27
nun of **36(1).**26–7
possessions **18(2).**27; **19(3).**74; **23(2).**38; **25(1).**9, 12–13; **28(1).**14, 16; **28(2).**57; **29(1).**7; **30(1).**25; **50(1).**6
St Lawrence Spittel, links with **10(4).**129, 133; **30(1).**17–18
Thomas Becket, links with **7(4).**98, *100*, 101, 104
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**63, 67
All Hallows parish **2(3).**162
almshouses **10(4).**130–3; **30(1).**16–19, *16*, *17*, *18*
Barking Creek **22(3).**59
bees **3(3).**164
Bifrons **2(4).**202
Bull Inn **10(4).***131*

Essex Journal

chapel of St Nicholas **10(4).**129
chemical industries **15(2).**45
child labour **1(2).**38
church of St Margaret
  building stone **15(1).***19*, 20
  church rate **9(2).**64
  dedication **19(3).**74
  engraving, C19 **20(1).***22*
  finds stored **1(4).**206
  marriage, 1775 **43(2).**44
  patrons **27(2).**43
  Raymond buried **43(2).**42
  tomb of Daniel Day **14(3).**9; **15(2).**61
clergy **35(2).**48
Creekmouth **6(1).**13
Crooks Court **22(3).**58
Domesday survey **18(2).**26, 29
Eastbury Manor House **34(1).**27, *27*
Engineering Works **3(1).**39
fair **10(3).**62
Fairlop Oak
  archery **12(3).**62–5, *63*, *64*, 69
  engraving **28(1).**5
  fair **3(4).**208; **10(3).***50*, 51, 57–9, 60, 61, 63, 64; **14(3).**7–14, *10*, *12*; **15(2).**61–2
  items made from **14(3).***8*, 9–10; **15(2).**61
fishing industry **3(1).**30–9
football **21(3).**60
Free School **27(2).**46
Fulkes **1(4).**221; **27(2).**46
gasworks **50(2).**60
George Inn **10(4).***131*
Hewett's Yard **13(1).**5
hospital of St Lawrence (St Lawrence Spittel) **10(4).**129–33; **30(1).**16–19
House of Correction **1(2)**.26, 27, 32–3
ice house **3(1).**33
Jenkins Manor **1(4).**221, 223; **2(2).**103; **5(3).**110, 111
lock-up **1(2).**23
Lodge Farm **22(3).**58–9
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**24
manor **1(4).**223; **10(4).**129; **18(2).**27
mills **5(1).***39*; **12(2).**38, *41–2*, 44; **22(2).**38
Northbury House **27(2).**45–6
Old Maypole Inn **14(3).**11
place-name **34(1).**19

Essex Journal

pollbooks **4(2).**73, 76
Quakers **9(2).**62–5
railway **1(3).**160–1
Ripple Level **31(1).**20
Roman Catholics **29(1).**11
Romanies **3(4).**207–8, 211
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**8
Scrattons **1(3).**162
sewage **22(3).**57–61, *60–1*; **23(1).**4
The Ship & Shovel **42(1).**23
Sidney lands **45(2).**44
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Tate's (Tait's) Place **9(2).**62
trams **14(1).**29
The Two Fighting Cocks **27(2).**45
Vicarages **27(2).**43–4, *43*, *44*, 45–6, *46*
Westbury **1(4).**221
Withfield **2(2).**77
see also Becontree
Barking Co-operative Society **13(1).**5, 8
Barking Deanery **49(1).**22, 23
Barking & District Historical Society
50th anniversary **20(1).**22
publications **5(2).**87; **9(2).**68; **21(3).**64
Barking Football Club **27(2).**44
Barking Journal, reviewed **6(3).**82
Barkstead, Col John **2(2).**76
Barlee family **19(1).**6, 7
Barley
Dorothy **1(4).**202–3; **2(4).**210
William **2(4).**210
Barleyman, – (C19) **36(1).**12
Barling
alehouse **5(1).**30–1
Barling Hall, observations **17(1).**3; **33(1).**15
church of All Saints **2(2).**83
Glebe Farm **25(1).**20
Barlow
D., 'What did Dick Turpin look like?' **4(2).**96–102
Edith **40(2).**59
Ernest Arthur Lazarus **40(2).**59
Martha **40(2).**59
Percy **40(2).**59
Walter Sidney **40(2).**59

Essex Journal

William R. **4(2).**85
Barltrop, Robert, *My Mother's Calling Me*, reviewed **20(3).**54
Barnard
– (C16) **9(3).**89
Mrs – (C18) **33(2).**61
– (C18 of Hedingham, Sible) **43(2).**46
Widow – (C19) **4(2).**85
Abraham **4(2).**87
John E., *Building Britain's Wooden Walls: The Barnard Dynasty c.1697–1851*, reviewed **33(1).**28–9
Mary, m Roger Williams **3(2).**91
Richard (C18) (2) **4(2).**87; **13(2).**38
Robert **4(2).**85
William (C17) **11(1).**7
William (C19) **19(2).**46
see also Barnerd
Barnardiston, Sir Nathaniel **13(4).**77
Barnardo, Dr –, bishop of Redford **19(2).**40
Barnerd, Richard **7(1).**21
Barners *see* Berners
Barnes
– (C18) **1(3).**145
Alfred J. **3(4).**181, 182, 183, 184, 187; **4(1).**10, 11, 12; **13(1).**9–10, 12
Alison, books reviewed
Coggeshall Jobs **20(1).**21
Essex Eccentrics **11(1).**47
Barry, *Grays Thurrock Revisited*, reviewed **27(1).**24
Edward **15(1).**26
Frederick **34(1).**12
Martha **47(1).**24
Richard **4(2).**87
Terri, 'Nuns as Patrons and Artists: cultural activity at Barking Abbey' **41(2).**38–42
barns, consultative document **12(1).**22; *see also under* Coggeshall; Cressing Temple; Dedham; Foulness; Latton; Shopland; Theydon Garnon, Little Park Hall; Upminster
Barnston
Nauticus at **11(3).**62
theatre, medieval **9(4).**116, 119
Barrell, – (C19) **1(3).**132
Barrett
Dacre **1(1).**21; **2(1).**6; **3(2).**62; **4(1).**56–7; **6(2).**53
Sir Edward (C17) **6(2).**53
Edward (C17), Lord Barrett of Newburgh **2(1).**6–7; **3(4).**203–4; **6(2).**51
Hugh, *A Good Living*, reviewed **35(2).**63
John (*fl.*1400) **6(2).**51, 53

Essex Journal

John (d.1526) **2(1).**7
John (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(4).**124
Richard **2(1).**6
Barrett family **3(2).**97; **6(2).**51
Barrett-Lennard
Lady – (C19) **12(4).**83, 84
Sir Richard Fiennes **6(2).**51; **26(3).**57
Thomas (d.1786), 17th Baron Dacre **2(1).**6–12; **4(1).**56, 57; **8(1).**8–9
Thomas (d.1794), 18th Baron Dacre **2(1).**6; **5(2).**72
Sir Thomas Bt (d.1857)
Belhus **6(2).**51
Essex Volunteers **7(3).**77, 78, 79–80
parliamentary career **1(2).**15, 16; **3(1).**19; **4(2).**84; **5(1).**37; **15(3).**92
West Essex Archers **12(4).**84
Barrett-Lennard family **7(4).**102
Barretts, John **9(4).**114
Barrington (Barryngton; Baryngton)
Adam of **2(2).**71
Sir Charles **2(4).**192; **4(2).**78–9; **41(1).**4
Elizabeth, m William Masham **2(2).**72
Sir Francis
daughter **3(2).**85
godson **2(3).**144
landholdings **2(4).**209, 219n
parliamentary career **2(1).**37; **2(2).**71–2; **2(3).**155–6; **14(1).**2–5
Gobert **2(2).**63
Sir Govert **13(2).**41
Henry (C17 brewer of Colchester) **4(4).**180
Henry (C17 burgess of Colchester) **2(2).**67, 77
Lady Joan **3(2).**85–91
Sir John **1(3).**123; **2(2).**63, 70; **2(4).**192; **13(4).**77–8
Lady Judith **2(1).**36, 39; **2(2).**63, 65–6, 68, 69
Lucy **2(2).**63
Sir Nicholas **2(2).**71
Penelope (née Devereux) **14(1).**2
Randulfus **2(2).**71
Robert (C16) **37(1).**18–19
Sir Robert (C17) **1(3).**125
Sir Thomas (C16) **2(2).**71; **2(3).**155; **2(4).**209, 210
Sir Thomas (d.1644)
accounts **28(1).**22
imprisonment **2(2).**72
in London **2(1).**35–41; **2(2).**63–70
trial of Charles I **13(4).**77

Essex Journal

William, 2nd Viscount Barrington **13(2).**35–8, 39, 40, 41, 42, 46
Winifred **14(1).**2
Barrington family (Barryngton; Baryngton family) **50(2).**49
Barrow
Isaac **10(3).**97–9
James **4(2).**85
Barry
Anne **10(1).**12
John **10(1).**12
Margett **10(1).**12
S.
'Cutlery – Made in Chingford' **8(1).**19–20
books reviewed
Chingford Hall **8(4).**128
Chingford's Water Supply **10(4).**144
see also Law, A.D., & Barry, S.
Barryngton *see* Barrington
Barstable & Chafford Yeomanry Cavalry **7(3).**77, 78
Barstable hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**77
Barten, Lawrence **10(1).**16
Bartholomew
Edward **22(2).**27, 28
John **5(3).**99
Barthwood, Samuel **13(2).**40
Bartlett
–, son of (*fl.*1800) **10(3).**55
– (*fl.*1830) **1(2)**.17
John **49(2).**62
Revd R.E. **20(3).**62
Richard
obituary **39(1).**4
'Excavations at Harlow Temple 1985–87' **23(1).**9–13
'Excavations at Harlow Temple 1988' **23(3).**55
'Excavations at Harlowbury Manor and Chapel, Old Harlow, Essex' **21(2).**35–9
'A Roman Tripod Mount from Old Harlow, Essex' **20(3).**55–6
Robert **30(2).**59
Bartlow (Cambs.) **3(2).**96; **49(1).**15
Barton
Capt – (C17) **41(2).**46
Alice **10(1).**14, 16
B.A.B. (ed.), *Seventy Years of Schoolboy Memories*, reviewed **7(3).**88
'Butch' **50(2).**68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74
Dick, *Wivenhoe, it's Attractions, Pleasures and Eccentric Natives*, reviewed **11(1).**47
Lawrence **10(1).**14

Essex Journal

Barton End, church **26(1).**6
Barwell, – (C18) **13(2).**46
Barwick (Barwicke)
– (*fl.*1600) **8(4).**122
J. **17(2).**11
Lawrence **3(4).**213
Baryngton *see* Barrington
Bascombe, K.N.
obituary **39(1).**4
'The Abbey Forge, Waltham Abbey' **9(1).**32–3
'Archaeological Symposium at Colchester' **8(1).**20–2
'Congress Archaeological Symposium 1978' **14(1).**7–12
'Elizabethan Disorders at Waltham Abbey' **7(2).**45–6
'Essex Archaeological and Historical Congress 1964–1985' **20(2).**30
'Henry II and Waltham Abbey' **17(3).**29–30
'Lectures at the Congress A.G.M.' **7(4).**109–13
'Waltham Abbey Town Centre 1966–8' **4(1).**45–50
reports from Waltham Abbey Historical Society **17(2).**27–8; **18(1).**22–3; **18(2).**52–3
book reviews by **6(4).**107–8; **14(3).**72; **17(1).**23
A Walk Round Waltham Abbey, reviewed **10(1).**46; **14(3).**74
Basham, Thomas **15(3).**93
Basildon
Barstable Hall **18(2).**28
Basildon Hall **4(1).**27
Botelers Farm (Moat Farm) **4(1).**27
Christopher Martin Road, Marconi **50(1).**15
church of the Holy Trinity **1(3).**150; **15(1).**20
East Lee, manor **2(3).**148
Gernons, Botetourt estate **3(3).**160
Laindon Hall **4(1).**27
manor houses **4(1).**27–8
marriage **4(4).**216, 221
Nevendon Hall, outbuildings **7(1).**17
Oliphants **4(1).**27
school **1(3).**149–50
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Basinges, Isabel de, Abbess **1(4).**202
Basnett, – (C20) **3(4).**186
Bass, Ann **49(2).**62
Bassano, Nowell **7(1).**8
Bassingthwaight family **29(1).**18
Bastard of Burgoine **50(1).**7
Bastwick, John **3(2).**66
Bata, Thomas **36(2).**48; **43(1).**20

The Essex Journal

Bataille (Bataill)
John **2(4).**183
Reginald **3(4).**216
Bate
Revd Henry **48(1).**13; *see also* Dudley, Revd Henry Bate
Thomas Stapleton **8(4).**107, 110, 111
Bateman
J. **37(1).**24
Linley E., *History of Harlow*, reviewed **5(1).**49
Mary **3(1).**14
Richard **8(4).**121
Bates
James **9(3).**104
Martin, *East Anglia Regional Military History*, reviewed **10(1).**47
Bath & Wells, bishop of *see* Kidder, Richard
bath-houses, Romano-British
Chelmsford **22(3).**62; **23(2).**27–33, *27*, *29–31*; **25(3).**60–1, *60*
Chigwell **17(1).**4
Witham **16(1).**9
Bathurst, John **3(3).**150
Batsford
M.E., books reviewed
Non-Conformity in Walthamstow, Volume 1 **12(4).**103
Non-Conformity in Walthamstow, Volume 2 **14(3).**73–4
Marjorie, *Timber Framed Buildings in Waltham Forest*, reviewed **16(1).**32
Battle abbey (Sussex) **18(2).**27
Battlesbridge, mill **12(2).**44
Batty, Revd Thomas **26(2).**35; **34(2).**46
Baud family **3(4).**213
Baverstock, Revd A.H. **40(1).**13
Bawdon, John **10(1).**16
Bawdyas, John **2(3).**128
Bawtree, John **34(2).**46, 47, 48
Baxter
J.C. *see* Goodwyn, E.A., & Baxter, J.C.
Jack H., ''Ye Have the Poor Always with You' – Some observations on the Laws of Settlement in the Rochford Hundred' **23(2).**46–7
Rosetta (née Long) **43(1).**10, 11–12
Thomas **43(1).**12
Bayeux, bishop of *see* Odo
Bayley (Bayly)
Justice – (C18–19) **11(4).**83, 86
John (C16) **1(1).**9
John (C18) **4(2).**86

Essex Journal

Samuel **1(3).**148
see also Bailey; Baillie
Baynard
Ralph de **1(4).**188; **47(1).**10
Richard **1(4).**188
Thomas **42(2).**60
Baynes
Sgt John **5(1).**46
Lucy **5(1).**47
see also Baines; Banes
Baynham, Edward **39(2).**48
Bayning, Anne, m Aubrey de Vere **7(3).**61
Bazalgette, Sir Joseph **16(1).**14; **24(1).**20, 21
Beachcroft
Matthew **12(3).**68
Thomas **12(3).**69
beacons
place-names associated with **42(1).**11–15
system of **23(2).**41–4, *41*, *43*
Beacontree Archery Society **12(4).**84–6
Beadel
James **15(1).**15, 16; **15(2).**53, 55
John **15(3).**95
W.J. **3(2).**74
Beadel Son & Chancellor **45(1).**23
beads
Bronze Age **33(1).**12
Romano-British **5(2).**81; **7(3).**75
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**75; **22(1).**3
Beale
Dr – (*fl.*1919) **46(2).**45, 46
Michael
obituary **42(2).**37
'100 Years Back – the Early 'Essex Review'' **27(1).**18–19, 24
'Archbishop Howley's Patronage – the Brother-in-Law and the Nephew' **37(2).**55–8
'Coalhouse Fort' **39(1).**23–4
'East Saxon King buried at Prittlewell?' **39(1).**19–20
'Essex Wills and the Choice of Names' **36(1).**26–7
'George Somers Clarke – A Perverse Spirit' **30(1).**20–4
'George Somers Clarke – A Perverse Spirit – Part 2' **30(2).**56–61
'A Hymn Book Dispute' **25(2).**42–4
'Kenneth J. Neale, O.B.E., F.S.A.' **39(1).**5–10
'Local Government Reorganisation and Essex – One View' **29(2).**58–60
'The Rise and Fall of the House of Olmius' **40(2).**54–9

Essex Journal

on Jean Aberdour **33(2).**38
book reviews by **25(1).**21–2; **25(3).**73; **26(3).**72–3; **27(3).**76; **28(1).**27, 29; **28(2).**63; **29(1).**28; **29(2).**61, 64; **30(1).**28–9; **30(2).**62; **31(1).**28; **31(2).**62, 64; **32(1).**29–30; **32(2).**63–4; **33(1).**28–9, 30; **33(2).**63–5; **34(1).**28; **34(2).**63–4; **35(1).**27–9; **35(2).**62, 63; **36(1).**26–7, 28–9, 30; **36(2).**64; **37(1).**28; **37(2).**63, 64; **38(1).**29; **38(2).**63, 64; **39(1).**26, 28; **39(2).**62–3; **40(1).**28; **40(2).**62; **41(1).**27; **41(2).**63, 65; **42(1).**28, 29
editorials by **25(1).**2; **25(2).**28; **25(3).**54; **26(1).**2; **26(2).**28; **26(3).**54; **27(1).**2; **27(2).**32–3; **27(3).**58–9; **28(1).**2–3; **28(2).**36; **29(1).**2; **29(2).**36–7; **30(1).**2–3; **30(2).**36–7; **31(1).**2–3; **31(2).**36–7; **32(1).**2–3; **32(2).**36–7; **33(1).**2–3; **33(2).**36–7; **34(1).**2–3; **34(2).**36–7; **35(1).**2–3; **35(2).**36–9; **36(1).**2–3; **36(2).**36; **37(1).**2–5; **37(2).**36–41; **38(1).**2–4; **38(2).**36–8; **39(1).**2–4; **39(2).**36–8; **40(1).**2–4; **40(2).**36–7; **41(1).**2–3; **41(2).**36–7; **42(1).**2–3

Bean
Edwin **2(1).**12–13
Elizabeth **29(1).**19
John **2(1).**12–13

Beard
– (C19) **8(4).**105
Alderman – (*fl.*1918) **37(1).**11
Douglas, *People and Places of Harlow 1900–1975*, reviewed **40(2).**61–2
John **7(1).**21
Robert **3(4).**215

Beatrice, Princess **17(1).***11*, 12

Beau, Revd Peter **43(2).**49

Beauchamp
Sir B. **3(4).**185; **4(1).**10
Sir Roger de **5(4).**142

Beauchamp Roding *see* Roding, Beauchamp

Beauclerk, Charles, duke of St Albans **7(3).**62

Beaufort, duke of *see* Somerset, Henry

Beaufort, Margaret, countess of Richmond and Derby **4(2).**104

Beaumont
Dr – (C18) **1(3).**141
Sir George **3(2).**59
John Lionel, obituary **2(1).**41
Percy Munro **36(1).**15

Beaumont-cum-Moze
map **25(2).**34
will, C17 **48(2).**51

Bec abbey (France) **50(1).**6

Beccles (Suffolk), school **33(2).**61; **34(1).**8, 11

Beche, John, Abbot **47(2).**63; *see also* Beech

de la Beche family **3(4).**213

Beck

Essex Journal

Sir Arthur Cecil Tyrell **3(2).**71; **3(4).**180
Gilbert **4(2).**67–8
William **45(1).**24
Becket (Beckett)
Agnes, m Thomas Theobald de Hilles **7(4).**101
Gefferey **7(1).**21
John **7(4).**101
Mary, abbess of Barking **1(4).**199; **7(4).**101
Rohesia **7(4).**101
Thomas *see* Thomas Becket, St
Beckinsall, Bryce **7(1).**21
Beckton
gasworks **15(3).**87; **16(2).**4; **44(2).**53
sewage works **22(3).**60–1
Beckton Bicycle & Tricycle Club 16(2).4
Beckton Co-operative Society 13(1).5, 8
Beckwith
Gen – (C18–19) **9(1).**18
Andrew **36(1).**18; *see also* Riley, Noel, & Beckwith, Andrew
Charles **17(3).**2, 3
Edward **36(1).**18
Ernest **36(1).**12–19, *14*; **47(2).**67
William **17(3).**2, 3
Becontree
Becontree Heath, gypsies **3(4).**208
coal duty posts **3(3).**156, 158
moot and beacon **42(1).**11, 13
Becontree and Waltham hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**78, 81
Bede 23(2).34, 38; **49(2).**45, 47
Bedenham, Dot **33(1).***4*
'Golden Girls: Essex Girls' **39(2).**54–8
Bedford, bishops of *see* Hodgkin, John; How, Walsham
Bedford, John Thomas **1(2).**46; **47(1).***16*, 17, 18
Bedle, Revd Joseph **44(1).**10–13
Bedwell
– (C19) **16(3).**28
Thomas **9(4).**133
Bedwin, Owen
'Dave Buckley, County Archaeologist 1983–2004' **40(2).**45
(ed.), *The Archaeology of Essex: Proceedings of the Writtle Conference*, reviewed **32(1).**28
Bee Line Coaches 14(2).32
Beech, John **2(1).**48; *see also* Beche
Beecher, Sir William **2(2).**65
Beeleigh *see under* Maldon

Essex Journal

Beeleigh (Bileye), Adam de **24(2).**47
Beer, Noel
'20 Questions?' **45(1).**67
'The Bishops of Danbury Park and their changing styles of diocesan leadership' **49(1).**18–24
book review by **43(2).**64–5
bees **3(3).**162–4; **48(2).**50
Beeston, H. **39(2).**52
Belcham, William **30(1).**13
Belchamp Otten
Botetourt estate **3(3).**160
church of St Ethelbert & All Saints **19(3).**75
clergy **15(3).**102
fair **10(3).**62
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Raymond estates **15(3).**100
Vaux manor **39(2).**53
Belchamp St Paul
clergy **49(2).**42
land holding **47(1).**9
straw plaiting **35(1).**15
Belchamp Walter
Belchamp Walter Hall **3(3).**160; **15(3).**98–102; **25(1).**7
bridge **38(1).**24
church of St Mary **15(3).**100, 102; **25(1).**7, 8, *8*
clergy **15(3).**101
Fern Lodge **25(1).**7, 7, 8
manor **15(3).**101; **34(1).**17
Mary Hall **3(3).**160
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Raymond family **15(3).**96–102
vineyard **5(3).**103
Belchamp Walter cum Bulmer, clergy **15(3).**101
Belcher
Charles **8(4).**110
Harriet Ellis, m William Bunting **32(1).**22
John **2(4).**227
Beldam, – (C18) **3(2).**108
Belhouse (Belhous)
Alicia **6(2).**51
Nicholas **46(1).**13
Thomas de **6(2).**51
Bell
A.R. *et al*, *The Soldier in Late Medieval England*, reviewed **48(2).**72–3
Andrew **1(3).**148

Essex Journal

Aystover **10(1).**16
Giles **25(2).**31
Joan **10(1).**24
William **10(1).**17, 21
Bell & Beckham **34(2).**51, 53
Belli
Revd Charles Almeric **21(1).**9–12; **37(2).**56
John **21(1).**9
bells (church)
Ardleigh **34(2).**52–3
Ashdon **41(1).**9
Audley End **12(3).**79
Benfleet, South **26(1).**5
Broomfield **41(1).**6
Colne, Earls **9(3).**94
Gestingthorpe **47(2).**66–7
Hadleigh **26(1).**5
Lindsell **41(2).**50
Pitsea/Thurrock, West **26(1).**5–6
Saffron Walden **41(1).**10; **41(2).**52
Shopland **2(2).**79, 80
Walthamstow **40(1).**9
Yeldham, Little **25(1).**14
Belmeis, Richard de, bishop of London **13(1).**17; **31(2).**60
Belsham
Daniel **15(3).**95
Eliza **29(1).**19
belt fittings
Romano-British
Colchester **20(3).**63–4, *63*, *64*
Harlow **23(1).**10
Mucking **7(3).**72
Anglo-Saxon, Mucking **7(3).**74, 75
medieval, Boreham **33(2).**56, *56*
Bendish (Bendishe)
John **5(1).**29
Sir Thomas **15(3).**98
Bendlowes, William **5(1).**25
benefice farming **26(1).**7–10
Benet *see* Benett; Bennet; Bennett
Benett, George **1(4).**228; *see also* Benett (Benet)
Benfleet (not specified)
church **28(2).**51
emergency rest centre **38(1).**10

Essex Journal

Benfleet, **North**
church of All Saints **15(1).**20
directory **25(3).**66
Fanton Hall **10(1).**27
place-name **38(1).**23
Suttons Farm **43(1).**11, 12
Benfleet, **South**
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
church of St Mary **13(2).**63; **26(1).**5; **49(2).**58–9
directory **25(3).**66
manor **19(2).**30
place-name **38(1).**23
poor relief **23(2).**46
Richernesses marsh **3(1).**11
swing bridge **7(1).**24
tilemaking **39(2).**45
Whitehouse Farm **43(1).**11, 12
Bengsten, Fiona, 'A Society is Born' **23(1).**4
Benham
Barbara, obituary **34(1).**4
Hervey
obituary **22(3).**50
books reviewed
The Codbangers **14(2).**34–5
Down Tops'L **7(2).**54
Essex Gold: The Fortunes of the Essex Oystermen **29(1).**28
The Salvagers **15(3).**105–6
Some Essex Water Mills **12(1).**23
The Stowboaters **13(1).**24
Maura, *Goldhanger*, reviewed **12(4).**104
Sir W. Gurney **37(2).**42; **42(1).**24, 25
Benlowes, Edward **2(3).**145–6; **2(4).**222
Benn, Sir John William **24(1).**22
Bennell, J. **16(3).**20
Bennet
Revd Christopher **38(2).**53–4
E. **38(2).**53
John **15(1).**25
Philip snr **38(2).**53
Philip **38(2).**53, 55
see also Benett; Bennett
Bennett (Benet)
Arnold **2(2).**103
J. **16(3).**4

Essex Journal

James **16(3).**10, 12
John B., obituary **19(1).**24
Levina, m1 Edward Alexander, m2 John Luther **2(2).**102; **4(1).**36
R.H.A. **4(1).**36
William **2(4).**183
see also Benett; Bennet
Bennewith, John **26(1).**17
Benpenine, Thomas **47(2).**59
Benson, James **48(2).**52
Bensusan, S.L. **1(4).**179
Bensusan-Butt
J., letter from **2(4).**227–8
John, *The House that Boggis Built*, reviewed **8(2).**68
Bentall
Edward Hammond **3(1).**23; **40(1).**24
William **3(1).**23; **43(1).**16
Bentham
Jeremiah **1(3).**145; **27(2).**44, 45
Jeremy **1(3).**145; **27(2).**44–5, *45*
Sir Samuel **1(3).**145
Bentley, **Great**
Brook Farm **37(1).**24
church of St Mary **37(1).**20
enclosure **37(1).**21–3
green **37(1).**20–6, *20*, *21*, *22*, *25*; **37(2).**58
manor **37(1).**23, 24–6; **37(2).**58; **39(2).**53
population **7(2).**31, 33, 34
windmill **37(1).**24
Bentley, **Little**
clergy **4(4).**182, 185
manor **4(4).**181
population **7(2).**33
Bentley
Jean **33(1).**4
John (C16) **1(1).**7, 9; **4(3).**151, 154
John (C20) **38(1).**5
Richard **4(1).**56
Robert **7(1).**21
Benton
Philip **2(2).**80, 86, 87; **25(3).**68; **32(1).**14
Samuel **2(2).**82
Tony, books reviewed
Boldly from the Marshes: A History of Little Thurrock and its People **27(2).**50
(ed.), *Upminster in Living Memory* **36(2).**63–4

Essex Journal

with Parish, Albert, *Upminster: the Story of a Garden Suburb* **32(2).**64
Benyon, Richard **39(2).**60
Beorhtwulf **47(1).**9
Berd, Thomas **2(4).**183
Berden
Barewe family **19(1).**2
bees **3(3).**163
Charman estates **19(1).**4
church of St Nicholas **19(3).**75; **37(1).**18
manor **8(4).**116
priory **37(1).**18
Berdfield, Thomas **1(3).**147
Berechurch
Berechurch Hall **3(1).**28, 29
boundary marker **32(2).**58
church of St Michael **12(1).**15; **15(2).**70
Colchester expansion **14(2).**8
Mile End **14(2).**8
Old Heath **14(2).**8
Shrub End **14(2).**8
Smyth family **2(4).**206
Berger, Lewis **15(3).**87
Berghe, Theodorus vande **33(1).**10
Bergholt, **East**
cricket **3(2).**102
postbus **12(1).**11, 13
Bergholt, **West**
Bourne Road, excavation **13(4).**94
church of St Mary **12(1).**15; **15(1).**9
ford/bridge **38(1).**23
manor **18(2).**33
Swing Riots/incendiarism **21(2).**45, 46; **39(1).**21
Beridge, Revd Basil **20(3).**67
Beriffe (Beriff)
John, brass of **1(2).***53*
William **4(4).**190
Berk, F.W. **15(3).**88
Berkeley
Charles, Baron Botetourt **3(3).**159–60
Norborne, Baron Botetourt **3(3).**160
Berkyng, John **1(1).**38–9
Bernard
Francis **25(2).**38
John **2(4).**183

Essex Journal

Berners (Barners)
Sir Leonard **34(1).**23
Nicholas **2(4).**183
William **4(2).**64
Berridge, Canon Jesse, obituary **1(2).**51–2
Berrisford
John **20(1).**11–12, 15
Rowland **20(1).**12
Berry
Mrs – (C18) **34(1).**8
Robert **9(3).**94; **9(4).**127
Bertie, Robert, Lord Willoughby **7(3).**60
Beryman, Robert **13(1).**20
Berymelle de Clare, John **2(3).**122
Best, – (C19) **46(1).**25
Bethell
Sir John Henry **3(2).**71, 76; **3(4).**180
T.B. **3(2).**74
Bettenson, Peter **4(4).**183–4
Bettey, J.H., *The English Parish Church and the Local Community*, reviewed **22(3).**61
Bettley, James
'20 Questions?' **48(2).**75
'Attitudes to Nineteenth-Century Architecture in Essex' **45(1).**22–8
''Foremost in action for the Liberties of the Church': the legacy of Canon T.W. Perry at Ardleigh' **34(2).**50–4
'Great Totham Church in 1821 (or thereabouts)' **49(1).**5
'Lapt in lead': the remains of William Harvey at Hempstead church' **36(2).**43–7
'The Library of Dr Thomas Plume' **44(2).**38
'What we needed to know about flint' **36(1).**19–20
book reviews by **35(2).**61; **38(2).**63; **42(1).**27–8; **48(2).**68–9; **49(2).**71–2
& Pevsner, Nikolaus, *The Buildings of England; Essex*, reviewed **42(2).**65
Beuzeville, Stephen **36(2).**48
Bevan
Reginald **48(1).**25
Rosemary **48(1).**25
Veronica **48(1).**25
Bevin, Ernest **24(1).**22
Beyfus, Gilbert **35(2).**51–2
Bibbey, – (C19) **11(1).**21
Bicknacre
manor **13(2).**36, 40–1
priory **3(3).**161; **13(2).**38
Priory Farm **13(2).**40, 41
Strutt estate **13(2).**35–41, 36, 44

Essex Journal

Three Horse Shoes Farm **13(2).**40
windmill **13(2).**36
Bicycle Touring Club **8(4).**104
bicyles **8(4).**103–11, *106*, *109*
Bidder, George Parker **24(1).**20
Bidlake, F.T. **16(2).**9
Bigg, W. **43(2).**48, 49
Bigge, William **39(2).**53
Biggs, Edward **16(3).**22
Biggs-Davison, J.A. **4(1).**13, 15, 21
Bigland, Mrs – (C19) **16(3).**28
Bignell
Jabez **40(1).**10, 14
James Maltby **40(1).**9, 10, 11
Bigod
Hugh, earl of Norfolk **13(2).**53; **50(2).**48, 50
Sir Ralph **46(1).**12
Roger, earl of Norfolk **50(2).**48, 50
Bigod family **50(2).**50, 51
Bileye *see* Beeleigh
Bill, Ron, books reviewed
A Civic History of Harlow Council 1955–1985 **50(1).**40
& Newens, Stan, *Leah Manning* **26(3).**73
bill hook, medieval **33(2).**56
Billericay
air raid shelters **46(2).**66
alehouses **5(1).**29, 30
banks **1(3).**132, 133
Buckenham's Field, excavation **12(4).**89; **13(4).**87
Chantry House **6(1).***11*
chapel **44(1).***10*
cricket **3(2).**103
directory **25(3).**66
fair **10(3).**51, 52, 55
footpaths **8(4).**119
general election, 1830 **1(2).**15
High Street **7(1).**17; **17(2).**27
London Co-operative Society housing **13(1).**12
Marconi **50(1).**14, 16
Market House **1(3).**148
Oak House **7(1).**17
postmill **14(3).***75*
potash industry **15(2).**40
pronounciation **12(3).**77

Essex Journal

railway station **16(3).***32*
St Andrew's Hospital **13(2).***64*, 66
school **1(3).**148, 156
South Green, boundary marker **32(2).**59
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
White Hart **3(2).**103; **17(2).**27
workhouses **3(4).**218–22; **35(1).**10, *11*; **45(1).**24
Billericay, Richard (alias Miller) **7(1).**21
Billericay Archaeological & Historical Society **17(2).**27
Billericay Poor Law Union **44(2).**49
Billers, Anne **40(2).**57
bindings, Anglo-Saxon **9(2).***51*, *52*, 53
Bindon, earl of *see* Howard, Henry
Bing, Capt G.H. **4(1).**11, 12, 21
Bingham
Adam **4(4).**194
Revd William **4(4).**194
Bingley, Randal
''Speed Bonny Boat...' Tilbury Fort and the '45 Rebellion' **31(2).**43–7
letter from **27(1).**7
books reviewed
Behold the Painful Plough – Country Life in West Tilbury, Essex, 1700–1850 **46(1).**33
Fobbing, Life and Landscape – essays on an Essex Parish **33(1).**29
Binks family **2(2).**83
Binney
Sir George and Lady **18(3).**69
Marcus, *Horham Hall*, reviewed **9(4).**138
Binns, James J. **47(2).**67
Birch
Birch Hall **5(4).***134*, 135; **26(3).**57
church of St Peter **40(1).**12; **45(1).**18, 26–8
clothing industry **28(1).**9
housing **17(2).**22
moated site **18(2).**32
see also Birch, Great; Birsh, Little
Birch, **Great**
Badby property **3(2).**98
Botetourt estate **3(3).**160
will, C17 **48(2).**53
Birch, **Little**
church of St Mary **12(1).**15
Tendring family **2(1).**49
Birch
Revd – (C18) **13(2).**39

Essex Journal

Adrian, *A History of Little Yeldham*, reviewed **17(1).**24
John **36(2).**48
Mary **49(2).**61
Revd Richard **49(2).**61
see also Byrche
Birchall
Old Widow – (C17–18) **31(1).**9
John **31(1).**8
Richard **31(1).**9
Birchanger
alehouses **5(1).**25
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
Birchanger Lodge, excavation **10(3).**87
church of St Mary **41(1).**10
Domesday survey **28(2).**51
The Limes **3(2).**72
manor **18(2).**27
Pantile Farm **22(2).**44
Pesterford Bridge **38(1).**23
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
will, C17 **48(2).**52
Bird (Birde)
Dr – (C19) **16(3).**4
Alice **28(2).**54
Brian, *Guide to Colchester's Dutch Quarter*, reviewed **17(1).**24
Charles, books reviewed
Pictures from the Past: Castle Hedingham in Old Photographs **26(2).**46
et al, *Castle Hedingham 2000: A Village and its People* **35(2).**62
E.A., *The Two Villages*, reviewed **18(2).**55
Geoffrey **45(2).**48
George **16(3).**4
Revd Godfrey **30(2).**57–8, 59
Mary **27(2).**40
Mercy **27(3).**73
Philip **27(2).**40
Robert **9(4).**114
William (C16) **27(3).**73
William (C18) **4(2).**87
see also Berd; Byrd
Birdbrook
Baythorn End **47(1).**10
Baythorne Bridge **50(2).**54
Harrowden **23(2).**35
housing **17(2).**20

Essex Journal

Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Birde *see* Bird
Birkett, Norman **35(2).**51
Bishop (Bisshop)
Henry **16(2).**25
John (C14) **2(3).**128
John (1425–90) **2(1).**48
Richard **49(2).**62
Robert **2(3).**129
Stan, & Hey, John, *Losses of the US 8th & 9th Air Forces: Aircraft and Men, Vol 4, 1st July 1944 – 30th September 1944*, reviewed **48(2).**70–1
Bishop brothers 16(2).8
Bishop's Stortford (Herts.) **2(4).**218; **7(4).**108
Bishop's Stortford & District Local History Society 5(3).116; **15(2).**69
Bissenden, David, 'Tilbury Docks in the Great War: the Dutch and Belgian Connection' **50(1).**17–18
Bisshop *see* Bishop
Bisson, Daniel **22(3).**66; **31(1).**24
Bixon, Anne **1(1).**40
Black Death 19(1).3
Black John 5(1).30
Black Notley *see* **Notley**, **Black**
Blackborne, William **4(2).**79
Blackburn, – (C19) **47(1).**28
Blackheath, Morden College **2(4).**195
Blackmore
alehouse **5(1).**30
Alexander estates **2(2).**101
bridge **38(1).**24, *24*
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59
clergy **48(1).**11
Fingrith Hall **39(2).**53; **40(2).**49
monastery **18(2).**32
Smith's Hall **25(2).**38
Blackmore End
Gino **36(2).**53
housing **36(2).**53
Village Hall **36(2).**53
Blackshirts 35(2).51
Blackstone, Sir William **1(2).**26
Blackwell
Capt – (C17) **18(2).**42
Christopher & wife **41(2).**57
Thomas **16(3).**22

Essex Journal

Blades, John **19(2).**30
Blain, Eric **43(1).**23
Blake
John **38(2).**50
Thomas **10(4).**129
Blaker, Joseph **3(2).**67
Blande, Anthony **5(1).**27
Blatch, John **22(1).**21
Blatchford, Flt-Lt – (C20) **50(2).**70
Blatt, Edmund **9(2).**64
Blazer, Anne, 'Thaxted and the Countess of Warwick' **18(3).**66–71
Bleake, Nicholas **39(2).**53
Blenkinsop, John **47(2).**66
Blett, – **31(1).**21
Blewitt, – (C19) **32(1).**15
Bligh
Helena **5(1).**34
Capt Thomas **5(1).**34
Blind, Mrs – (C20) **38(1).**11
Bliss, James **45(1).**19
blizzard, 1979 **14(2).**29–31, *30*
Blockmaker's Boat **14(3).**11; **15(2).**61–2
Blois
Charles **33(2).**61
Sir John **33(2).**61
Sarah **33(2).**61
Blomfield
– (C19) **17(3).**3
Alfred, bishop of Colchester **35(2).**48; **49(1).**23
Alfred (of Halstead) **20(3).**67
Sir Arthur **29(1).**20; **36(2).**46; **45(2).**55
Charles James, bishop of London **35(2).**48; **37(2).**56; **49(1).**19, 23
John **20(3).**67
Myles **9(4).**117
Reginald **5(1).**21
Blonden *see* Blundell
Blood & Douglas, Messrs **15(1).**13, 14–15, 17; **15(2).**50, 52; **15(3).**95
bloom, Anglo-Saxon **9(2).**53
Blore, John **2(4).**227
Blouden, John **4(2).**65
Blount, Sir John **12(2).**45, 46; *see also* Blunt
Blow, Elizabeth **47(1).**24
Bloys, William **18(1).**22
Bluck

Essex Journal

Amy **31(2).**58
Catherine **31(1).**21; **31(2).**58
John **31(2).**58
Samuel **31(1).**21; **31(2).**58
Thomas **31(2).**58
Blundell (Blondon), John **4(4).**178, 180, 190
Blunt, Caroline, m Benjamin de la Cour **20(3).**52; *see also* Blount
Blyth
E. **6(1).**5
Samuel **15(2).**53
Blythe, Ronald, *At the yeoman's house*, reviewed **47(1).**36
Blythin, Walter A., *Essex; County of Contrasts*, reviewed **4(2).**114–15
Boad, Henry **33(2).**61; **34(1).**7
Boaks, Bill **21(2).**26, *26*
Board, Beryl **38(2).**47
'20 Questions?' **45(2).**67
'The Rectory House, Stow Maries: a Repton design?' **44(1).**20–4
book review by **27(3).**76
Bobbingworth
Blake Hall **1(2).**14; **10(1).**3; **18(1).**19
church of St Germain **19(3).**75
ford/bridge **38(1).**23, 25
Hurricane crash **50(2).**70
milestone **7(4).**108
St Bartholomew's hospital property **50(1).**6
Bocher
Edward **2(3).**129
Richard **2(3).**128, 129
Thomas **2(3).**129
Bocking
baker **9(3).**98–9
Bradford House **21(1).**14
Bradford Street
demolitions **7(1).**17
Ruggles family **21(1).**13–14, *14*, 16
church of St Mary **36(1).**15, 17; **37(2).**58; **49(2).**59
Church Street
No. 93 **9(1).**26–9, *27*, *28*, 29–30, *30*
cottages **36(2).**48, *51*
clergy **8(1).**2; **37(2).**56–8, *57*
cloth trade **21(1).**13–15
Cottage Hospital **10(3).**94
cricket **3(2).**104
crime **22(2).**39–40, 41

Essex Journal

directory **25(3).**66
Dorewood Hall **1(4).**188; **2(1).**50
ford/bridge **38(1).**23
hand-axes **10(4).**124, 127
High Garrett
brickmaking **20(3).**67
Folly House **36(2).**53
housing **36(2).**53
Unitarian Chapel **36(2).**53
Horse and Groom **9(3).**99–100
housing **43(1).**17
incendiarism **21(2).**45
Institute **10(3).**94
Little Bradfords **39(2).**39
manor **18(2).**27
meeting house **21(1).**15
mills
postmill **5(1).***40*, 43
silk **9(3).**98; **29(2).**45; **36(2).**48; **46(2).***54*
pollbooks **4(2).**73, 76
railway **15(1).**13, 14
theatre, medieval **9(4).**116, 119
village hall **36(2).**51
Wentworth House **7(1).**17
workhouse **45(1).**24
Workmen's Hall **36(2).**48
Bocking, George **20(3).**66
Bode (Bodd)
Francis **4(1).**35
Henry **4(1).**34
Joan **4(1).**34
John **4(1).**35
Miles **4(1).**34–5
Thomas **2(4).**183
William **4(1).**35
Bodkin
Maud **39(2).**55–6, *56*, 57
Nellie **39(2).**55–6, *56*
Bodle, John **41(1).**16
Body
John (C16) **26(1).**8, 9
John (d.1662) **4(1).**34
R.F.S. **4(1).**13, 21
Valerie, *The Upminster Story*, reviewed **9(1).**36; *see also* Butler, Anthony, & Body, Valerie

Essex Journal

Boer war **35(1).**23–6
Boggis, Kenneth **4(1).**17
Bohun
Lady Elianor de **2(3).**134
Henry de (d.1220), 5th earl of Hereford **50(2).**49
Sir Henry de (d.1314) **46(1).**7–8, 12
Humphrey de (d.1275), 6th earl of Hereford, 8th earl of Essex **50(2).**49
Humphrey de (d.1322), 8th earl of Hereford, 10th earl of Essex **46(1).**7–8, 13
Humphrey (d.1361), 10th earl of Hereford, 12th earl of Essex **37(1).**18
Humphrey de (*fl.*1363 of Rochford) **42(2).**59
Joan, countess of Hereford **37(1).**18
Bohun family
estates **2(2).**104–5, 108; **46(1).**7
links **46(1).**9
Walden abbey burials **2(3).**151; **37(1).**18
Bolbec (Bolebeke)
Isabel de **50(2).**49
John **47(2).**63
Bollan, Francis Shirley **37(2).**59
Bolle, John **27(2).**46
bolt, Romano-British **18(3).***83*, 86
Bolton, Edward **4(1).**5
Bonam, Emme **10(1).**26
Bonand, Amy **10(1).**19
Bond
John (*fl.*1562) **4(2).**63
John (*fl.*1583) **4(2).**71
bone processing, C19 **15(2).**45
bone tools, Bronze Age **33(1).**12, *13*
bone-working evidence, Romano-British **15(1).**6; **25(3).**63
Bonham
Thomas **2(3).**148
William **4(4).**182
Bonner
Edmund, bishop of London **2(2).**81; **26(1).**8, 9; **26(2).**37; **35(2).**47
John **7(1).**21
Mary **10(1).**27
Steven **10(1).**27
Boode, John **4(1).**34
Boode family, arms **4(1).**34–5, *34*
Boodle family **50(1).**21, *21*, 22
Sarah **50(1).**21
Booker
– (C18) **3(2).**104

Essex Journal

John
'Steam Power in Agriculture, 1860–1910' **7(4).**92–6
book review by **38(2).**61–2
Essex and the Industrial Revolution, reviewed **9(3).**106–7
see also Alderton, David, & Booker, John
books on Essex 1956–66 **1(1).**51–8
Boot
Freddie, & Davonport, Aubrey, *The Creation of a Village*, reviewed **14(1).**33
Jesse **19(2).**26
Booth
J.R., book review by **8(1).**24
John (C18) **8(1).**3, 8
John, *That Time O'Day: Memories of Burnham-on-Crouch*, reviewed **24(2).**44
Maud **41(2).**60
Gen William **27(1).**8–12, 19; **27(3).**67
Boothby
Anne **4(3).**146–7
Robert **4(3).**145–8; **26(3).**71
Thomas **1(2).**44; **4(3).**146–7; **18(2).**52
Boothby family **1(2).**46; **3(1).**43; **4(3).**145
Boothby Heathcote
L.G. **6(1).**25
Revd Robert **3(1).**43–4, 46–7; **4(3).**144
Boothby Heathcote family **3(1).**43–4
Boreham
Boreham House **1(2).**12; **3(2).**60; **5(3).**97; **5(4).**140
Boreham Park **41(1).**7
Boreham Place **40(2).**54
church of St Andrew **14(2).**28; **40(2).**57, *58*; **49(2).**62
cricket **3(2).**106, 107
Cuton Hall **3(3).**161
The Monk's Head **42(1).**23
New Hall
convent **2(4).**224
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**20; **27(2).**36, *36*
Olmius family **2(4).**205; **40(2).**54, 55–9, *56*
Old Hall **40(2).**54
Porters **7(1).**18
railway **1(3).**159
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Turtles Farm **24(2).**47
?villa, Romano-British **25(3).**62
Walkfare, bees **3(3).**163
Walter Hall **32(2).**56

Essex Journal

windmill site **33(2).**54–6, *55*
witchcraft **1(1).**39
Borewell, John **2(3).**122
Borlase-Matthews, H. **4(1).**16, 17
Borley
bees **3(3).**163
Rodbridge **47(1).**11
Borrer, William **3(3).**135
Borrodell
J. Robert **37(1).**24
John **37(1).**23
Borrow, George **3(4).**211
Borthwich, – (C19) **15(3).**91
Bosanquet, Samuel **16(3).**22
Bosco, William de **50(1).**5
Boson, John **1(4).**183
Bostridge, Peter, *The Mid-Essex Beagles 1953–2004*, reviewed **41(2).**65
Boteler, – (C16) **29(2).**49; *see also* Botiller
Botetourt, John **3(3).**159
Botetourt family, arms **3(3).**159–60, *159*
Botiller, William le **2(2).**84; *see also* Boteler
Botolph, St **19(3).**75; **38(1).**23–4; **42(1).**6
Botten, James **16(3).**10
Bouch, Margaret, m Morell Mackenzie **20(2).**26
Boucher, Henry **16(3).**19
Boudiccan revolt **26(3).**63
Bouge
Agnes **10(1).**17
Edward **10(1).**17
Margaret **10(1).**17
Richard **10(1).**17
Sarah **10(1).**17
William **10(1).**17
Boult
– (C18) **3(2).**105
Sir Adrian **18(3).**69
Boultwood
Joseph **2(2).**116
Thomas **30(1).**23
Bound, Agnes **38(2).**50
boundary markers **32(2).**56–9, *57*, *58*
Bounty, Francis & wife **3(4).**217
Bourchier family **2(3).**158; **40(1).**18
Elizabeth **38(2).**49

Essex Journal

Henry, earl of Essex **2(1).**49; **12(1).**3; **38(2).**49
Jane **31(1).**21–2; **31(2).**57
John **31(2).**57
Bourne
Harriett **16(3).**10, 12
William **10(1).**2, 3
Bousfield, – (C19) **16(3).**28
Bousser, Robert **46(1).**13
Boutwood
– (C19) **15(2).**51
James, review by **32(2).**61–2
Bovill, Margaret de **42(2).**59, 60
Bowden (Bowdon)
John **10(1).**19, 20
William **3(1).**44; **19(3).**77
Bowells (bellfounders) **34(2).**53
Bowen, Lew **16(2).**6, 11
Bowers Gifford
church of St Margaret **15(1).**20
clergy **10(1).**8
Gifford family **3(4).**214
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Bowes
Sir Martin **1(4).**221
Mary **41(1).**21
Thomas **41(1).**21
Bowler
Mrs – (C19) **3(4).**221
William **3(1).**44
Bowles
– (C19–20) **3(4).**186
Elizabeth Easter **35(2).**60
John **5(1).**29–30
Sarah **35(2).**60
William (C18) **4(2).**87
William (C19) **35(2).**60
Bowman
Karen, *Essex Boys*, reviewed **50(2).**81
Martin, *US 9th Air Force Bases in Essex 1943–44*, reviewed **46(1).**35–6
Bowring, John **27(2).**44
Bowser
John **39(2).**48
Richard **39(2).**48, 53

Essex Journal

Bowsey
Isaack **7(1).**21
John the younger **7(1).**21
Bowtell, Jonathan **16(1).**19
Bowton, John **3(2).**67
Bowyer
Michael J.F., *Action Stations*, reviewed **14(2).**34
Walter, obituary **41(1).**3; *see also* Plummer, Philip C., & Bowyer, Walter
Bowyer-Smyth, Sir Edward **6(1).**18
Bowyer-Smyth family **5(1).**18, 21
Box, Peter, *Paddle Steamers of the Thames*, reviewed **36(1).**30
Boxall
– (*fl.*1793) **3(2).**108
William **8(4).**102
Boxford (Suffolk), Mormons **18(3).**57, 58–9, 61, 62, 63
boxing **10(3).**57
Boxted
Atkinson family **4(2).**103
Boxted Lodge **35(2).**41
Chaureth, bees **3(3).**163
fair **10(3).**62
mill **12(2).**38, *40*; **47(1).**10
Rivers Hall, bees **3(3).**163
Salvation army settlement **27(3).**70
Boxted Smallholders' Co-operative Society Ltd **13(1).**11
Boy, – (C19) **16(3).**12
Boyd, Peter R.A., ''The Vicious Circle' – the case of the Essex and Chelmsford Museum v. the Essex Field Club 1893–1899' **20(3).**59–62
Boyes, John H.
fellowship award **14(1).**32
obituary **48(1).**31
'Essex and Sugar: a Postscript' **15(2).**63–5
'Saffron Walden Maze' **8(3).**88–9
reports on Essex Congress AGM **19(2).**50
book reviews by **6(2).**56; **6(3).**81; **6(4).**107; **8(1).**25; **8(2).**68; **8(4).**126–7; **9(2).**69–70; **9(4).**137; **10(1).**48; **12(4).**101–2; **16(2).**32; **18(1).**23, 24; **19(2).**53; **19(3).**80; **20(1).**16, 21; **20(2).**46–7; **20(3).**54; **26(1).**19, 20; **26(2).**46; **27(2).**49; **27(3).**74; **30(1).**29; **31(2).**63; **39(1).**27; **41(1).**27; **42(1).**29
& Russell, Ronald, *The Canals of Eastern England*, reviewed **13(1).**23–4
see also Lawrence, Peter, & Boyes, John
Boyle, Michael **43(2).**44
Boys
Revd James (C18) **1(1).**44
James (C18) **22(1).**21

Essex Journal

de Boys family **23(3).**52
bracelets, Romano-British
copper alloy **7(3).**71; **8(2).**37; **14(3).***58*, 60
jet/shale **5(2).**81–2; **25(3).**62
Bracken, – (C18) **33(2).**41
Bracketts **30(1).**7
Bradbourne, Catherine, m Richard Marryott **15(1).**24, 25
Bradbrook
Frederick & wife **9(3).**100–5; **10(3).**93
Robert **21(2).**46
Bradbury, Joseph **21(3).**66
Bradburys **29(2).**47
Bradenham, Lionel de **49(2).**51
Bradfield
church of St Lawrence **50(1).**6
Raynesfield family **2(3).**148
Stour Lodge **2(2).**94
Bradford
Christine **50(1).**32
William **1(1).**15, 18; **6(1).**7–9
Bradley
Revd James **10(3).**99
Langley **1(4).**185; **11(4).**74
Richard, & Hooper, Bari, 'Trial Excavation on a Saxon Site at Bonhunt, Essex, 1970–71' **9(2).**38–56
Vera **28(2).**49–50
Bradman, Ted **47(2).***69*
Bradshaw, James **31(2).**47
Bradwell (not specified)
cricket **3(2).**104
land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
steam engines **7(4).**94
Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall
dovecote **7(1).**17
Glazenwood **33(1).**26–7; **35(1).**22
Bradwell-on-Sea
advowson **16(1).**30
beacon **23(2).**43; **42(1).**13
Bradwell Hall **7(4).**94
Bradwell Lodge **16(1).**30, *30*; **48(1).**15, *15*
chapel of St Cedd **10(4).**137; **39(2).**46
church of St Peter **18(2).**27
clergy **35(2).**47
kiddle **27(2).**38, *40*, 41

Essex Journal

Lemon Hall **39(1).**22
marriage **4(4).**216, 218
minster/monastery **19(3).**74; **23(2).**34, 36
Othona fort **30(2).**42; **39(2).**46
power station **40(2).**43
Swing Riots **39(1).**21, 22
vicarage **3(2).**59
Brady, Sir Antonio **42(1).**18, 20, *21*; **47(1).**16–17
Brage
Susanna **46(1).**21
William **46(1).**21
Bragg
George **8(4).**110
Stanley **36(2).**46
Bragge, John **9(3).**84, 85; **9(4).**125, 128
Brain Valley Archaeological Society **18(3).**72
Braine, Bernard **4(1).**12, 13, 15, 21
Braintree
Albion Works **21(3).**66; **40(2).**42
alehouse **5(1).**29
Bishop's Manor **40(2).**54
Blyth's Meadow, excavation **12(4).**89
Bocking End **44(1).**15
bus services **15(3).**103
Chapel Hill, excavation **12(4).**89
charter **50(2).**52
child labour **1(2).**38
church, original **21(3).**66
church of Our Lady (RC) **36(2).**53
church of St Michael
advowson **40(2).**54
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**62
plaque **13(2).**60
theatre **9(4).**114
Church Street **10(3).**95
Clap Bridge **38(1).**24
clergy **3(3).**161
coach services **16(3).**15; **23(1).**15
Corn Exchange **45(1).**23
crime **22(2).**39–40, 41
Crittalls **8(4).**111; **21(3).**66; **40(2).**42
development, 1820–1900 **21(3).**65–6
directories **25(3).**64, 66
District Museum **50(1).**47

Essex Journal

Domesday survey **18(2).**26
Drury Lane, excavation **17(1).**3
Embassy Cinema **35(1).**11–12
fair **10(3).**51, 52, 55, 57, 60; **40(2).**54
footpaths/bridge **8(4).**119, 122
hand-axes **10(4).**123–4, 126, 127
High Street, Nos. 107–113, excavation **20(2).**27, *28*
hospital **36(2).**50, 51
housing **36(2).**51; **43(1).**19, *19*
incendiarism **21(2).**45, 46
land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
Literary and Mechanics Institute **36(2).**50
maltings **9(3).**103–4; **10(3).**93; **21(3).**65
Manor Street **10(3).**94
market **6(1).**25; **18(2).**30; **21(3).**65
Market Place
  Corner House **36(2).**51
  drinking fountain **36(2).**50
Marlborough Road, excavation **13(4).**87
mills
  Megs Mill **36(2).**47
  New Mills **36(2).**47
  silk/silk industry **1(2).**39; **21(3).**65; **29(2).**45, 46, 47; **36(2).**47, 48, *50*
  Warner's **39(1).**2
Mount House **29(2).**47
Naylinghurst **21(2).**31
nonconformity **16(1).**24, 26
park **36(2).**50–1
Pilgrim Father **1(1).**15
plague **13(2).**62
pollbooks **4(2).**76
railway **15(1).**13, 14; **15(2).**47; **15(3).**93, 95
St Michael's Road
  fountain **36(2).**51
  Nurses' Homes **36(2).**51
Sandpit Leet **49(1).**7
schools
  grammar **10(3).**99
  intermediate **36(2).**51
  Manor Street **36(2).**50
  Sunday **9(3).**103
Stanford **38(1).**24
theatre, medieval **9(4).**114, 117, 118, 120
Town Hall **36(2).**51, *53*; **50(2).**52

Essex Journal

trades, 1831–91 **29(2).**45–8
water scheme **50(2).**62
White Hart **8(4).**104; **41(2).**52
workhouse **9(3).**98
Braintree, Witham & Maldon Railway **21(3).**65
Braintree Bicycle Club **8(4).**104, 105
Braintree & Bocking Gas Co **50(2).**59, 61
Braintree Poor Law Union **44(2).**50, 51
Braintree & West Essex Co-operative Society **13(1).**4, 6, 8–9, 10
Braithwaite, John **24(1).**11–12; **45(2).**46, 47
Bramston
Anne, m John Archer Houblon **5(2).**75
Clarissa **12(2).**28–33
Dr George **41(1).**4
Sir John (C17) **1(3).**121–2; **16(2).**24–5; **35(2).**43; **41(1).**4
John jnr (son of Sir John) **1(3).**121–6; **2(4).**191
Revd John (C19) **12(2).**26, 27, 28–33; **44(2).**48–9
Thomas (*fl.*1734) **4(2).**73–5
Thomas (*fl.*1766) **13(2).**46–7
Thomas Berney **2(4).**196–7, 202, 204; **3(1).**23; **5(2).**75
Thomas Gardiner **1(2).**11; **3(1).**23–4; **4(2).**82–3
Col Thomas Harvey **36(2).**46
Thomas William **3(1).**24; **45(2).**52
Bramston family **1(3).**121
Bramwoode, Robert **25(1).**9
Brand
Elizabeth **19(1).**7
F.J. **21(3).**60
Frank **41(2).**58, *59*
John **9(3).**93; **9(4).**126
Brand family **9(3).**96
Brandon
J.R. **45(1).**22
Raphael **2(4).**227
Brandreth, Charles **2(2).**95, 96; **31(2).**61
Brandwood, James **18(2).**49
Branfill
– & Mrs (C19) **20(2).**36
Champion **4(2).**73
Branston, T.W. **12(4).**84
Branstow, Revd John **10(3).**63
Branthwaite
Miles **4(4).**190
Richard **39(2).**53

Essex Journal

Brass, George **16(3).**23
brass bands **34(2).**54–8, *55*, *56*
brasses, memorial **34(1).**6
Brightlingsea **1(2).***53*
Broomfield **41(1).**6
Chesterford, Great **41(1).**9
Chignal Smealy **40(2).**53
Clavering **19(1).**7
Easton, Little **12(1).**3
Hanningfield, West **2(2).**103
Harlow **19(2).**26
Heydon **41(1).**9
Laindon **42(2).***64*
Orsett **27(1).**13–14, *13*, *14*, *15–16*
Rawreth **3(4).**213, 215
Rickling **41(1).**9
Saffron Walden **41(1).**7, 9
Stanford Rivers **42(2).***58*, 60
Strethall **33(2).**52–3, *53*
Sutton **2(2).**79
Thurrock, West **26(1).**5
Twinstead **2(4).**220
Waldingfield, Little **2(4).**221
Walthamstow **25(2).**29
Braughing (Herts.), Brograve family **2(4).**210
Bravo Bicycle Club **8(4).**104
Braxted, **Great**
bees **3(3).**164
Braxted Lodge and Park **5(3).***96*, 97–102; **10(3).**55; **26(3).**58
church of All Saints **38(2).**50
cricket **3(2).**105
inn **5(3).**97
population **11(1).**33
Braxted, **Little**
church of St Nicholas **34(2).**53
clergy **3(4).**213
Little Braxted Hall Farm **34(2).**59
population **11(1).**33
Bray
Jane **38(1).**13
Warwick, & Trump, David, *A Dictionary of Archaeoloogy*, reviewed **7(1).**25–6
Braybrooke (Braybrook)
Baron *see* Griffin, John Griffin; Griffin, Richard; Neville, Charles Cornwallis; Neville, Richard Henry Cornwallis; Neville, Richard Ralph

Essex Journal

Robert, bishop of London **41(1).**12
Brazier
Eliza **30(1).**14
John **35(1).**16
Mary snr **35(1).**16
Mary **35(1).**16
Roy, *The Empty Fields: The Agricultural Strike of 1941*, reviewed **25(2).**46
William **30(1).**14
Breda, Ann **4(2).**88
Bredge, John **10(1).**27
Breeze, Andrew, 'A Celtic Etymology for the Name of Glazenwood, near Braintree' **33(1).**26–7
Breges, John & Agnes **28(2).**53
Brenge, Richard **2(4).**183
Brent, Sir Nathaniel **3(4).**204
Brent Pelham (Herts.), Morley family **2(4).**211
Brenton
Capt Edward **8(4).**100, 101
Elizabeth **8(4).**99, 100, 101, 102
Admiral Sir Jahleel **8(4).**100
Brentwood
Bentley Hall **3(2).**72
bicycle making **8(4).**110
cathedral of SS Mary & Helen **27(1).**3; **45(1).**26, *28*
chapel **7(4).**103
Chequers **10(3).**52
church of St Thomas
altar rails **3(4).**205
benefactor **2(1).**13
hymn book dispute **25(2).**42–4, *42*
organist **34(1).**5
rebuilding **21(1).**11, *11*; **37(2).**56
Cockayne House **2(1).**13, 16
cricket **3(2).**102, 106
directory **25(3).**66
fair **10(3).**52, 55
footpath **8(4).**121
gasworks **50(2).**60, 61
George & Dragon Inn **7(1).**17
Hart Hill, beacon **23(2).**43, 44
Heron Gate, cricket **3(2).**102
High Street, No. 76 **7(1).**17
manor **10(3).**52
Medical Register **26(2).**47

Essex Journal

Nauticus at **11(3).**62
Norman period **18(2).**30
pilgrim route **7(4).**103
police station **2(1).**16; **45(1).**25
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
public health **2(1).**14–16
races **33(2).**39
railway **1(3).**157, 158, 159; **24(1).**12, 13; **50(1).**26
Red House **2(1).**13
St Faith's Hospital **35(1).**12–13, *12*
schools
Crescent Road **21(1).**10
grammar **2(1).**13, 15; **34(1).**5; **45(1).***24–5*
Shenfield Road, Old House **7(1).**17
Shenville Common, cricket **3(2).**101
surgeon **2(1).**12–18
Thorndon Park, chantry chapel **45(1).**28
toll house **16(3).***16*
Warley Hospital **45(1).**28
White Hart **8(4).**104; **41(2).**52
workhouse **2(1).**14
Brentwood Co-operative Society **13(1).**8, 10
Brentwood Diocesan Directory, reviewed **8(2).**67
Brentwood & District Historical Society **26(2).**45
Brenwood, Elizabeth **38(2).**50
Bret *see* Brett
Bretaigne *see* Britten
Brete *see* Brett
Bretnall, Robert **15(2).**50
Breton, George **4(4).**184
Brett (Bret; Brete)
– (C18) **1(3).**145
Elizabeth le **42(2).**61
Hugh le **7(4).**102
James **4(3).**137
John le **7(4).**102
Matthew **8(4).**121
Brett family (Bret; Brete family) **7(4).**102
Brettian, Eliza **20(3).**52
Brettingham, Matthew **11(1).**40
Brewer
Capt – (C18) **31(2).**43
John (C16) **9(3).**94; **9(4).**125
John (C19) **40(1).**23

Essex Journal

Nicholas **10(1).**8, 19
Richard **9(4).**127
Robert **9(4).**128
Samuel **9(4).**124
Stephen **44(1).**20
Thomas **9(4).**124
William **50(2).**49
brewers, Saffron Walden **2(3).**130–2
brewhouses **4(3).**147–8; **6(1).**5
Brewster
John **2(2).**77
William **1(1).**12, 13, 19; **6(1).**7, 12
Brianzon, Sir Bartholomew **46(1).**12
brickmaking
Bergholt, West **13(4).**94
Bulmer **20(3).**66. 67; **48(2).**44
Bumpstead, Steeple **20(3).**67
Bures Hamlet **20(3).**67
Coggeshall, Little **10(4).**137
Colne, Earls **20(3).**66
Colne Engaine **20(3).**67
Copford **38(1).**19, 20, 22
Gestingthorpe **40(1).**22
Gosfield **20(3).**66
Hadleigh **27(1).**10, *11*; **27(3).***67*, 69
Halstead **20(3).**67
Hedingham area **20(3).**66–7, *66*, *67*; **40(1).**22, 23
High Garrett **20(3).**67
housing associated with **43(1).**16, *16*, 21
Latchingdon **9(3).**104
Loughton **7(1).**9
Maplestead, Great **20(3).**67
Radwinter **16(1).**7
Saffron Walden **11(1).**40, 42
Stambourne **20(3).**67
Stambridge **26(1).**16
Stisted **20(3).**67
Yeldham, Great **20(3).**66
see also kilns; tilemaking
Bricknell, – (C19) **16(2).**8
bricks
medieval **10(4).***136*, 137–41, *139*
C16 **1(1).**9
see also tiles

Essex Journal

Bride, H.N. **6(3).**71
bridewells *see* gaols/prisons
Bridge
Sir Frederick **47(2).**67
John **27(3).**73
Margaret **27(3).**73
S. **6(3).**71
T. **37(2).**62
Thomas **9(3).**84
William **9(3).**84
Bridgeman
Charles **45(2).**56
Susan **16(3).**26
see also Bridgman
bridges
Battlesbridge **3(4).**216; **8(1).**16–18
Buttsbury **28(1).**14; **34(1).**23–6, *24*, *25*
Chelmsford **1(2).**7–8
Colne, Earls **9(3).**82, 84, 92
footbridges, Elizabethan **8(4).**119, *120*, 121–4
Ingatestone **28(1).**14
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**24–5
Mountnessing **28(2).**60; **29(2).**49–52, *51*
Passingford **7(1).**18
place-names **38(1).**23–5
Pleshey **10(4).**141
Romford **4(2).**105
Waltham Abbey **7(2).**45–6; **9(3).**106
Walthamstow **13(4).***96*
Widford **16(2).**25; **31(2).**48–52, *48*, *49*, *51*
Bridges
Lady – (*fl.*1811) **13(2).**42
Abraham **9(3).**85
Sir Brook **13(2).**41–2, 43
Henry **9(4).**126, 128
John **13(2).**41
Margaretta, m Samuel Raymond **15(3).**101
T.P. **30(1).**13
Bridgewater, Richard **11(3).**68
Bridgman, C. **5(1).**46; *see also* Bridgeman
Brig, – (*fl.*1800) **10(3).**60
Briggs, Nancy **38(2).**44, 46
'20 Questions? **43(2).**67
'Braxted Lodge' **5(3).**97–102

Essex Journal

'Lord Dacre and Morant's History of Essex' **2(1).**6–12
(ed.), 'Earlier Bishops of Colchester' **35(2).**47–8
book reviews by **5(4).**148–9; **6(4).**108
John Johnson 1732–1814: Georgian Architect and County Surveyor of Essex, reviewed **27(1).**22–3
Bright
Ann **14(1).**14
Daniel **3(4).**215
Elizabeth **3(4).**215
John (*fl.*1602) **10(1).**24
John (C18) **4(2).**86
John (C19) **4(2).**85
S. **18(2).**52
Thomas snr & jnr **3(4).**215
William **30(2).**56
see also Bryte
Brightlingsea
church of All Saints, brass **1(2).***53*
clothing industry **28(1).**9
copperas industry **15(2).**40
cricket **3(2).**101
directory **25(3).**66
fishery **49(2).**51
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122
gasworks **50(2).**57
manor **4(4).**206
railway **3(2).**95
shipbuilding **30(1).**7
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Brighton (Sussex), Miller Christy at **40(2).**49–53
Brihtnoth *see* Byrhtnoth
Brincknell, Thomas **7(2).**47
Brind, Henry **4(2).**85
Brine, James **3(3).**143, 144
Bringe, manor **8(4).**116
Brinkley, Earl **41(2).**58
Brinson, Major J.G.S. **6(3).**63; **23(2).**28; **25(3).**58; **38(2).**44
briquetage **9(1)**.3–13, *9–10*
Chelmsford **25(3).**62
Mucking **12(4).**94
Tollesbury **13(4).**93; **37(1).**6
Woodham Ferrers, South **22(2).**31, *31*
Brisay, Kay de, obituary **16(3).**29
Brise, Ann, m Thomas Ruggles **21(1).**14; *see also* Ruggles-Brise

Essex Journal

Briset, Jordan de **18(2).**30
Bristol, Brentry House **44(1).**20, *21*, 22–3, 24
Bristol family **15(3).**75, 76; **16(1).**20
Britaigne *see* Britten
British Aeroplanes Syndicate Ltd **43(2).**58
British Air-Route Expedition **39(2).**41–2
British Copper Co **3(3).**129
British Explosives Syndicate Ltd **15(2).**43
Brito, Richard de **7(4).**102
Britten (Bretaigne; Britaigne)
  John **7(1).**8
  Thomas **7(1).**8
  William **7(1).**8
Britton, Helena **46(2).**66
Broadhurst, Henry **17(2).**19
Broadmead, Major Henry **35(1).**24
Brock
  Messrs – (C19) **17(1).**12
  Humfrey **9(4).**127
Brockes, – (C17) **2(1).**35
Brockly
  Andrew **48(2).**52
  Mary **48(2).**52
Brockway, A. Fenner **3(4).**184, 187
Brodwater, Henry snr & jnr **10(1).**8, 16–17, 20, 21
Brograve family **2(4).**210
Broid, – (C19) **11(1).**21
Broke
  Alice **17(3).**12
  John **17(3).**12
Broke family **4(2).**64
Broking, John **45(2).**43
Bromhead, Major Gonville **49(2).**66
Bromley, **Great**
  Boudge Hall Wood, recording **17(1).**5
  Bromley Thicks, excavation **12(4).**92
  church of St George **41(2).**59
  Great Bromley Hall **38(2).**59
  Great Bromley Lodge **3(4).**193
  manor **50(2).**50
  population **7(2).**33, 35
Bromley, **Little**
  Norman's Farm **41(2).**55
  population **7(2).**33

Essex Journal

postbus **12(1).**13
Bromley, Matthias **7(4).**95
Bromwich
Revd Crowder Tom **47(2).**66, 67, 68
Thomas **5(3).**99
brooches
Iron Age
Harlow **23(1).**11, *12*
Mucking **7(3).**68
Parndon, Great **8(2).**27
Stansted **24(1).**7; **34(2).**42
Romano-British
Colchester **20(3).**64, *64*; **21(1).**7
Cressing **11(3).**58
Harlow **8(2).**27
Holbrooks **8(2).**37
Mucking **7(3).**68, 71
Rainham **17(2).***8*
Rayne **23(3).**62
Sampford, Great **35(2).**56
Wickford **3(1).**5; **17(1).**8
Anglo-Saxon
Mucking **7(3).***70*, 72, 74, 75
Paglesham **33(1).**15
Springfield Lyons **22(1).**3–4, *4*
medieval, Thaxted **48(1).**5–6, *6*
not dated, Springfield Lyons **20(3).**64, *64*
Brooke (Brook)
Lord *see* Greville, Francis
Gen Alan **45(2).**58
Alice **10(1).**18–19
Mary **21(2).**40
Ralph **27(3).**64
Richard **4(2).**65; **39(2).**53
Robert **5(1).**25; **10(1).**18–19
Thomas **21(2).**40
William, Lord Cobham **27(3).**63
Brooke manor **15(3).**77, 80; **17(2).**23
Brooker, Anna, & Whiteman, Mary, *Saffron Walden*, reviewed **17(3).**31
Brookeshave, John **16(3).**22
Brooks
Andrew *see* Pewsey, Stephen, & Brooks, Andrew
Anne, book review by **41(2).**63
Howard

Essex Journal

'The Stansted Project: a Report on the First Year's Work – 1986' **22(2).**42–6
'The Stansted Project: a Report on the Second and Third Years' Work' **24(1).**6–10
see also Havis, Richard, & Brooks, Howard
Reginald Tempest, obituary **20(3).**56
Robert
obituary **48(1).**32
book reviews by **43(2).**63–4; **46(1).**32–3
R.T.
'The Roman Villa at Hill Farm, Abridge' **12(3).**50–61
& Fulcher, E.A., *An Archaeological Guide to Epping Forest*, reviewed **14(3).**74
& Stokes, A.H. *et al* 'Excavations at Witham Lodge, Essex, 1972' **10(4).**106–28
Rupert, book review by **43(1).**31–2
Brooksby, Thomas **49(2).**61
Broomfield
alehouse **5(1).**24
Broomfield Mill **45(2).**61
cemetery, Anglo-Saxon **23(2).**34, 37
Chobbings Farm **24(2).**47
church of St Mary w St Leonard **41(1).**6; **49(2).**59
clergy **3(3).**123; **8(1).**6, 8
GHQ Line **45(2).**59–61, *60*
hand-axes **10(4).**125–6
manor **40(2).**57
Marconi **50(1).**15
Old Vicarage **7(1).**17
Patching Hall **35(2).**43; **40(2).**54
poor relief **44(2).**46, 49, 50
Priors **41(2).**50
rectory **2(3).**152
sarsen stones **46(1).**28–31, *28*, *30*, *31*
swifts recorded **40(2).**48–9
(North) Weald attack **50(2).**65–6, 71, 75
Wood Hall **40(2).**54
Brothal, Thomas **10(3).**51
The Brothers (vessel) **3(1).**31
Broughton, Phyllis **5(1).**38
Brown (Browne; Broun)
– (C19) **3(4).**221
Alf **43(1).**25
Anna Maria **48(1).**21
Arthur (C19–20 of Waltham, Great) **44(1).**26
Arthur Frederick James
cited **38(2).**45
tribute and obituary **37(1).**19; **38(1).**3–4

Essex Journal

books reviewed
Chartism in Essex and Suffolk **18(2).**54
Colchester 1815–1914 **15(3).**105
Essex at Work 1700–1815 **4(3).**162–3
Essex People, 1750–1900 **7(4).**114–15
Meagre Harvest: The Essex Farm Workers' Struggle Against Poverty, 1750–1914 **25(3).**72
Prosperity and Poverty: Rural Essex, 1700–1815 **32(1).**29
Arthur Henry (1830–1926) **25(2).**43; **34(1).**5–6, *6*
Barbara A., 'Walnut Tree House, Leyton' **14(2).**11–17
Charles **49(1).**13
Clara Emily **10(3).**96
D.J., *Weeley Church and Village*, reviewed **17(1).**24
Edward (ed.)
'A 19th-Century Autobiography, Part 1' **9(3).**98–105
'A 19th-Century Autobiography, Part 2' **10(3).**92–6
Emily **47(1).**25
Emma, m William Gowers **44(1).**26
Henton **48(1).**21
James (C18 of Kelvedon) **5(3).**98–9
Revd James (C18 of Roydon) **22(3).**54
James (C19 of Thundersley) **32(1).**14, 17
James (C19 of Walthamstow) **20(3).**51
John **9(4).**125
John Alexander **15(3).**95
Jonathan, & Ward, Sadie, *The Village Shop*, reviewed **25(2).**38
Jum **50(2).**74
Kitty **47(2).***69*
Lancelot **6(2).**53; **15(3).**76, 78; **35(2).**55
Mary Anne **29(1).**18, 19
Moraig, 'A Castle Unravelled' **32(2).**50–5
Nigel
'The Archaeology of South East Essex, Sixty Years On' **33(1).**12–16
'A Late Bronze Age Settlement at Lofts Farm, Heybridge' **20(3).**57–8
Splendid and Permanent Pageants: Archaeological and historical reconstruction pictures of Essex, reviewed **35(2).**62
& Flook, Roland, 'Archaeology at Cressing Temple 1988–90' **25(2).**39–41
& Massey-Ryan, Roger, *The Archaeology of South Essex*, reviewed **41(1).**25
Paul
'A New Archaeological Site found South of Maldon' **23(2).**45
'The Late Iron Age Hoard from Lofts Farm' **20(2).**42–5
Philip **4(2).**85
Robert **3(3).**141
Stephen **36(2).**47

Essex Journal

Thomas **44(1).**26
Revd W. (C19, Baptist minister) **34(2).**46
Walter **1(2).**8
William (C15) **2(4).**183
William (1852–1904) **9(3).**98–105, *99*; **10(3).***92*, 93–6
William (C19) **14(3).**13
William Henry **13(1).**9
see also Brown (Browne); Browne; Brune; Bruyn
Brown (Browne)
Daniel **48(2).**61–7
Daniel jnr **48(2).**61
Diana **48(2).**61
Henry **48(2).**61
Sarah **48(2).**61
Sarah Anne **48(2).**61
Susannah **48(2).**61
William **48(2).**61
Browne
Sir Anthony **4(4).**181–2
Harry **4(1).**31–3
Harvey Atkyns **44(1).**22
Henry **44(1).**5
Sir Humfrey (C16 of Terling) **18(1).**22, 23
Humphrey (d.1592 of Porters) **27(2).**38
John **7(1).**21
Nicholas **16(3).**21, 23
Richard **28(1).**20
Robert (C16, puritan) **1(1).**12
Robert (C16 of Writtle) **7(1).**20, 21
Robert (C17 of Theydon Garnon) **4(2).**67–8
Thomas (C16) **2(2).**88
Thomas (C19) **36(2).**44
Wistan **1(1).**22
Brownlow, George Washington **15(3).**102; **25(1).**6–8; **35(1).**15
Brownrig, Ralph, bishop of Exeter **45(1).**5–7, *5*
Broxted
church of St Mary **2(3).**120
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Broyd, Ted **47(2).***69*
Bruar, John **36(2).**57
Bruce
Henry Austin **42(1).**20
Kevin, *Dengie*, reviewed **17(1).**24

Essex Journal

Richard **7(1).**8
Robert **46(1).**12; **50(1).**5
Bruce family **18(2).**27
Bruff, Peter Schuyler **6(3).**70; **24(2).**31, 32
Bruhl, George **3(1).**46
Brune, Margaret la **50(1).**6
Brunel, Isambard Kingdom **38(2).**53–4, *53*; **50(2).**57
Bruyn, Maurice **42(2).**61, 62, 63
Bryan
Ann **29(1).**19
Johann **10(1).**16
Bryce
Sir A. **7(1).**4; **9(1).**16
James **19(2).**41
Thomas **10(1).**16
Bryte, Walter **2(3).**129; *see also* Bright
Buchanan, Terry, *Photographing Historic Buildings*, reviewed **19(2).**55
Buck (Bucke)
Antony **4(1).**15, 21
Henry **3(4).**216
Robert **10(1).**22
buckets
Romano-British **5(2).**81; **17(1).**6
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**75; **22(1).**4; **39(1).**19
Buckhurst Hill
The Bald Faced Stag **18(1).**16
bicycle club **8(4).**104
clockmakers **2(2).**117
directory **25(3).**66
Hanover House **23(3).**56
Knighton **3(2).**71
milestone **7(4).**108
The Roebuck **8(4).**104; **18(1).**16
Silberrad family **44(2).**58
Buckingham
– (C19) **17(1).**21
Mary, m John Wollidge **1(4).**213
Buckingham, **dukes of** *see* Stafford, Henry; Villiers, George
Buckingham, **marquis of** *see* Nugent-Temple-Grenville, George
Buckler, William **31(1).**18
buckles, Anglo-Saxon
Mucking **7(3).**74, 75
Prittlewell **39(1).**19, *20*; **49(2).**44
Buckley

Essex Journal

D.G. (Dave) **40(2).**45
'Springfield Lyons Excavation: The Prehistoric Periods' **21(3).**57–60
& Tyler, Susan, 'Springfield Lyons Excavation: The Anglo-Saxon Periods' **22(1).**3–6
G.B.
'An Essex Potter: Alan Spencer Green' **3(2).**100
'Extracts from Fresh Light on 18th Century Cricket: a Collection of 1000 New Cricket Notices from 1697 to 1800 A.D.' **3(2).**101–8
Rene, *Ancient Walls of East Anglia*, reviewed **15(1).**36
Bugge family **19(2).**26
Buggs, Edward **4(4).**196
building stone, Romano-British **14(3).**61; *see also* Reigate stone
buildings
historic **3(4).**194–7
small un-jettied medieval houses **9(1).**11–31, *23*, *25*, *27–8*, *30*
see also roundhouses; sunken floored buildings; timber-framed buildings; villas, Romano-British
Bull
– (C18) **3(2).**102
Richard **4(1).**36; **4(2).**77
Bullein, William **1(1).**24
Bullen, Roger, *Not Just a Name – Mersea Island's Fallen of the First World War*, reviewed **35(2).**62–3
Bullman
Elizabeth **4(4).**178–9, 189
William **4(2).**65; **4(4).**178–9, 189
Bullock
– (*fl.*1695) **41(1).**4
– (*fl.*1792) **13(2).**46–7
Col – (d.1809) **5(2).**75
Edward (*fl.*1593/4) **4(4).**186–7
Edward (*fl.*1698–1702) **2(4).**202; **4(2).**79; **10(3).**99
John snr **2(4).**202
John **2(4).**197, 202; **4(2).**83
Jonathan **15(2).**52–3; **15(3).**95
T.W. **16(1).**16
W. **16(1).**16
William **48(2).**55
Bulmer
Ballingdon Hill, beacon **42(1).**12, 13
brickmaking **20(3).***66*, 67; **48(2).***44*
Goldingbury, bees **3(3).**164
Goldingham, land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
straw plaiting **35(1).**15
Bulmer, Mary Ann **43(2).**55

Essex Journal

Bulphan
Bulphan Hall **10(1).**14
clergy **3(4).**203
footpath **8(4).***120*, 124
St Bartholomew's hospital land **50(1).**7
Bulvande, Margaret **10(1).**13
Bumpstead, **Helion**
bees **3(3).**163
Bumpstead Hall **3(3).**163; **39(2).**53
church of St Andrew **20(3).**66
pollbooks **4(2).**74
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Bumpstead, **Steeple**
bees **3(3).**164
brickmaking **20(3).**67
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**62
female agricultural work **28(2).**48–50
housing **17(2).**20–1
migration **17(1).**16
Moyns Park **41(2).**50
Old Bakery and cottage **7(1).**19
pollbooks **4(2).**74
straw plaiting **35(1).**15
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Bundock, John F., *Old Leigh*, reviewed **13(2).**68
Bungay (Suffolk), school **34(1).**8
Bunner family **9(4).**125
Bunter
Elizabeth **43(1).**10
Thomas **43(1).**10
Bunting
Alfred **32(1).**22, 23, 24
Herbert **32(1).**24, 25
Isaac snr **32(1).**22
Isaac **32(1).**22–5, *25*
Lucy **7(4).**95
Sarah Ann (Annie née French) **32(1).**22, 24, 25
William **32(1).**22, 23
William jnr **32(1).**22, 23
Bunting family of Colchester **32(1).***23*, *24*
Bunting & Sons **32(1).**22–5
Bunyan, John **21(1).**15
Burdeman, Edward **26(1).**10
Burdett, – (C19) **16(3).**28

Essex Journal

Burdock, John **4(4).**220
Burel *see* Burrell
Bures
Alice de **42(2).**61
Sir Andrew de **42(2).**61
Bures Hamlet/Bures St Mary (Suffolk)
brickmaking **20(3).**67
church of St Mary **47(1).**11
Elizabeth I at **9(3).**80
mill **12(2).**38, *39*; **13(1).**4
Peyton Hall/manor **2(4).**222
Ravensfield manor **2(4).**222
river crossings **47(1).**11
St Stephen's chapel **5(4).**146
Buresshere, John **2(3).**129
Burford, J.W. **4(2).**85
Burges
Lady Smith **7(3).**78
William **28(2).**55; **45(1).**26
Burgess
Con – (C20) **38(1).**6
Abraham **4(2).**85
Edward **41(2).**53
Margaret, m Edmund Affleck **2(1).**44
Samuel **17(2).**14
Burgh
Elizabeth de **19(1).**3
Hawise (née Lanvallei) **50(2).**50
Hubert de, earl of Kent
Hadleigh castle **7(2).**37, 39; **8(3).**83, 86
history and possessions **50(2).**50, 52
sanctuary **38(2).**47
John de **50(2).**50
Burgis, Charles E. *see* Petrie, E.C. & Burgis, Charles E.
Burgo, John de **42(2).**63
Burgoyne
Col – (C18–19) **10(3).**52
Anne, m John Raymond **15(3).**99
Jane, m John Symonds **15(3).**99
Sir John **15(3).**99
Sir John Fox **20(1).**3
Mary, m William Guyon **15(3).**99
Montague
archery **12(3).**69, 70, 72

Essex Journal

election, 1812 **2(4).**197–8; **4(2).**81–3
election, 1830 **1(2).**17
history of **5(2).**70–2, 75
Sir Roger **15(3).**99
Burhic, bishop of Rochester **47(1).**8
burhs **40(1).**14–17
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57–64
burials *see* cemeteries; cremations; inhumations
Burkin, Howard **40(2).**59
Burley, Emme **10(1).**26
Burnby, J.G.L. & Parker, M., *The Navigation of the River Lee*, reviewed **13(2).**69
Burne Jones, Edward **30(1).**25
Burnes, Thomasine **10(1).**15
Burnett
S.M., *Seven Parishes of North Essex*, reviewed **13(2).**70
Thomas **5(3).**99–100
Burneville, Sir Robert **46(1).**11
Burney
– (C19) **7(1).**9
Dr Charles **31(2).**59
George **42(1).**20–2; **47(1).**15, 18
Burnham-on-Crouch
alehouses **5(1).**30
church of St Mary **2(2).**79; **38(2).**49; **44(2).**59, 61, *62*
co-operative society **13(1).**5
coach services **23(1).**15
cricket **3(2).**104
ferry **38(1).**25
gasworks **50(2).**57
The Limes **7(4).**95
marriage **4(4).**216, 218
nonconformity **16(1).**26
Ostend, fair **10(3).**62
oyster beds **2(1).**25–6
parish registers **10(1).**10
sailing scene **19(2).***51*
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**5–6, 8
South Ward Farm **50(1).**8
steam engines **7(4).**94, 95
Twizzlefoot Bridge **38(1).**24
The Wick **7(4).**95
Wick (Wycke) House **44(2).**59, 61
Women's Institute **44(2).**59, 61
Burnham-on-Crouch & District Local History Society **26(2).**30

Essex Journal

Burnicott, – (C20) **38(1).**6
Burns, John **22(1).**14; **24(1).**22
Burre, Thomas **27(2).**46
Burrell (Burel)
Abraham **13(4).**77, 80
John **3(4).**215
O. **18(1).**16–18
Peter **4(1).**36
William (C14) **3(4).**215
William (C18) **43(2).**41, 42
William (C19) **16(3).**10
Burridge
P.F. **3(1).**49
Richard **5(3).**98–9
Burroughs, Sir William **4(3).**131; *see also* Burrows
Burrow, John **49(1).**26
Burrows
– (C18) **34(1).**11
John **6(3).**71
John William **6(3).**71
The History of Prittlewell Priory, reviewed **5(4).**149
Southend-on-Sea and District, reviewed **7(2).**54
William **31(1).**23
see also Burroughs
Burstead, **Great**
abbey holdings **24(2).**33
child labour **1(2).**38
church of St Mary **49(2).**47
clergy, defamation case **44(1).**10–13
manor **18(2).**28
pollbooks **4(2).**74
workhouse **3(4).**219–21
Burstead, **Little**
Hover Hill **50(1).**6
pollbooks **4(2).**74
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**6, 8
Whitehall Manor, excavation **12(4).**92; **13(4).**90
Burt, Bolton & Haywood **15(3).**88
Burton
Brian, obituary **49(1).**30
Henry **2(4).**183
J. **35(2).**43
Joseph **16(3).**4
Lovely **16(3).**24

Essex Journal

Margaret **16(3).**24
Sir Richard **2(4).**224
Samuel **9(3).**84
Tony **36(1).***3*
Burton-Hopkins, P.J., *Hunt for Machinery*, reviewed **31(1).**27
Bury
Bradford **2(2).**88
Bradford jnr **2(2).**88
Edward (C16) **10(1).**2, 3, 14
Edward (C17) **2(2).**88
Bury St Edmunds (Suffolk)
abbey **18(2).**27; **21(2).**35–6; **47(1).**10
gasworks **50(2).**57
schools **33(2).**61; **34(1).**7, 8, 10, 11
bus services **15(3).**103, *103*; *see also* coach services
Busch, John **3(3).**131
Busene, Ronald de, & Cassidy, Raymond, *Warlies*, reviewed **14(1).**34
Bushe, Nicholas **4(2).**64
Bushell
Capt James **48(1).**29–30
Jeremy **48(1).**29
Joane **48(1).**29, 30
Bust, John **4(2).**69
Butcher
– (C18) **15(3).**100
Elizabeth **40(1).**22
Henry **3(4).**214
John Reynold **9(3).**93
butchers, Saffron Walden **2(3).**128–9
Butler
– (*fl.*1600) **5(1).**29
Col – (C17) **41(2).**45
Anthony, & Body, Valerie, *The Hornchurch Story*, reviewed **12(4).**104
Anthony D., *Thirteen Centuries of Witness*, reviewed **19(2).**54–5
Cornelius (3 of the name, surgeons) **2(1).**12–18
Cornelius (C19 of Chelmsford) **30(2).**60
Jenny
'The Development of Record Keeping in Essex and the 75th anniversary of the Essex Record Office' **48(2).**55–60
on Kenneth Hall **43(2).**62
Johan **10(1).**13
Josephine **34(2).**46; **47(1).**25–6
Martha **2(1).**16
Nicholas, *Theatre in Colchester*, reviewed **16(3).**32

Essex Journal

P.M., reports from Hornchurch **18(1).**22
R.A. **3(4).**184, 185, 186–7; **4(1).**10, 11, 12, 13, 15, 16, 21; **36(2).**51
Richard **41(1).**21
Dr Samuel **2(1).**14
Mrs Sydney Elizabeth **36(2).**51
Butt
Mrs – (C19) **1(2).**48–9
– (C19) **18(1).**16
Herbert **1(2).**48
Sidney **1(2).**48
Butten *see* Button
Butterfield
Francis **16(3).**34
William **34(1).**12; **34(2).**50–3
Buttle family **35(1).**16
Button (Butten)
Daniel **4(2).**85
William **1(1).**14
Buttsbury
bridge **28(1).**14; **34(1).**23–6, *24*, *25*
church of St Mary **28(1).**14; **49(2).**61
cricket **3(2).**104
Ramsay Tyrell manor **34(1).**23
Ray Bridge **38(1).**24
Roman Catholics **29(1).**11
will, C17 **48(2).**51
Buxhull, Alan de **22(2).**27
Buxton
Mrs – (C19–20) **5(1).**38
Brian, *At the House of Thomas Poyntz*, reviewed **49(1).**34
Edward Noel **36(1).**15
Edward North
Epping Forest **9(3).**74; **40(1).**7; **46(2).**43; **47(1).**16, 17
High Beech Railway **19(2).**40–1
parliamentary career **3(2).**70–1; **22(1).**12
on Queen Elizabeth's hunting lodge **1(2).**45, 47
Gerald **3(4).**208
R.C. **4(1).**15, 21
Sir Thomas Fowell **1(2).**32; **9(3).**84; **28(2).**55; **45(2).**53; **47(1).**14, 16
Victoria **17(1).**12
Buxton family **4(3).**140–1
Byam, Thomas **5(1).**23–4
Byatt, William **4(2).**87
Bye, Edward **4(4).**178

Essex Journal

Byford
Charles **39(2).**54–5
Cornelius **7(4).**94, 95
Edith **39(2).**54–5, *55*
Gertrude **39(2).**54–5, *55*, 57
Bygrave, J.J. **15(2).**55, 56; **15(3).**95
Bylleslegh, John **24**.183
Byrche, Thomas **26(1).**10; *see also* Birch
Byrd
John **39(2).**48, 53
William (C16 composer) **11(1).**3, 6, 9
William (*fl.*1574) **39(2).**48
see also Bird
Byrhtnoth (Brihtnoth) **42(1).**11; **47(1).**6, 8, 9
Byrne, Edmund Widdington **3(2).**71; **22(1).**12
Byron
Hon Capt G.A. **15(1).**17–18; **15(3).**95
Sir Samuel **16(2).**24
Bysshe, Sir Edward **2(1).**42
Bywaters, Frederick **3(4).**188

Cable
Alfred J. **13(1).**7; **16(1).**15, 16–17
William **16(1).**15
Cadman, Commissioner **27(1).**10
Cadogan, Charles **1(4).**214
Caedwalla of Wessex **23(2).**38
Caen (France)
Holy Trinity abbey **18(2).**27
St Stephen's abbey **18(2).**27
St Valery's abbey **47(2).**54, 60
Caesar, Sir Julius **2(2).**76; **4(3).**153
Caesaromagus **25(3).**58–63, *59*, *60*, *62*
cages *see* lock-ups
Caird, Sir James **19(2).**48
Cakebread, William **1(1).**8, 9–10
Calamy, Edmund **44(1).**16
Calch, John **37(2).**50
Caldow
Revd John **33(2).**59
Revd William **34(1).**7
Caldwell
Anthony **39(2).**48
Lawrence **39(2).**48

Essex Journal

calico printing **1(3).**163, 165, 166
Callowe, John **8(4).**117
Calverley, Horace W. **45(2).**56
Calvert, Mrs – (C19) **12(4).**84
Cambridge (Cambs.), Magdalene College **17(2).**25
Cambridge, **duke of** *see* Adolphus Frederick
Cambridge Co-operative Society **13(1).**10, 11
Camden, William **3(1).**11; **10(1).**3; **14(3).**17; **27(3).**62, 63, 64
Camenden
  Emme **10(1).**26
  John **10(1).**26
Cameron, Donald **43(2).**41, 42
Camock (Camocke), Robert **3(2).**98; **27(2).**38
Camp, John P.
  'North Weald Airfield' **18(1).**9–11
  'Waltham Abbey Madonna' **10(1).**42
  see also Campe
Campagni, Francesco **45(2).**43
Camparer (Camplerer/Camper), James **2(2).**84, 85
Campbell
  Colin **5(1).**32
  Judith S., *The French Family of East Anglia's Story*, reviewed **39(2).**64
  Sir Thomas **27(2).**46
Campbell, **Harrison & Lloyd** **17(3).**8
Campbell-Johnston, M. **3(4).**185, 188
Campbell-Ord, Lady Eleanor **41(2).**57
Campe, John **1(4).**202; *see also* Camp
Campen, Ina, *Country Memories*, reviewed **14(2).**36
Camper, Henry **10(1).**13
Campion (Campyon)
  John **10(4).**132
  Thomas **35(2).**48
  William **2(4).**183
Camville, Thomas de **3(1).**11
Canewdon
  beacon **23(2).**43; **42(1).**12, 13
  church of St Nicholas
    Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59
    font **2(2).**79
    origins **22(1).**7
    tithes **26(1).**7, 8, 9
  oar **22(2).**32, *33*
  Page estates **3(2).**84
  Paternosters **4(2).**71

Essex Journal

poor relief **23(2).**46
RAF Canewdon **50(1).**14
will, C17 **48(2).**52
witchcraft **1(1).**44, 45
Canfield, **Great**
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
bees **3(3).**163
castle **5(3).**105, 108; **41(1).**6; **50(2).**49
church of St Mary **2(3).**120; **41(1).**6, 7; **49(2).**6
manor **39(2).**53
moated site **18(2).**32
Oxford estate **39(2).**49, 53
pollbooks **4(2).**74
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Canfield, **Little**
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**6
pollbooks **4(2).**74
theatre, medieval **9(4).**116, 119
Canning, – (C18) **12(2).**47
Canning Town
air raid shelters **46(2).**62
co-operative society **13(1).**5, 8
Denmark Street **23(1).**2, *2*
Memorial Grounds **16(2).**2, 4–12, *5*, 7
Cannon
Christopher **10(1).**17
Elizabeth **10(1).**17
Emmanuel **10(1).**17, 20, 21
John **10(1).**7, 17, 21
Stephen **10(1).**7, 8, 17
William **10(1).**17
Cansell
Nehemiah **40(1).**25
Polly **47(2).***69*
Cant
Grace **30(2).**48
Thomas **4(4).**221
Canterbury (Kent)
archbishops of *see* Howley, William; Laud, William; Manners-Sutton, Charles; Pecham, John; Theobald; Thomas Becket
cathedral **1(2).**8, 9, 10
cathedral priory **18(2).**27
Canterbury (Cantorburye; Canturbery)
Margrett **2(2).**88

Essex Journal

William **10(1).**15
Cantill, Mrs – (C20) **30(2).**47
Cantilupe, Sir Robert **46(1).**11
Canton (vessel) **29(1).**19
Canvey Island
Canvey Point, excavation **15(1).**10
cheese **3(1).**11
directory **25(3).**66
drainage **3(1).**14
Dutch community **23(3).**51, 52, 53
Dutch cottage **10(1).**43; **23(3).***51*
Holehaven **3(1).**12, 16
Leigh Beck **31(1).**12, 14, 15, 17
May Avenue, excavation **16(1).**3
place-name **31(1).**12
salt making **15(1).**10; **16(1).**3; **31(1).**12–14; **33(1).**14
sea defences **25(2).**31, 48
settlement, Anglo-Saxon **31(1).**12–17, *13*
swing bridge **7(1).**24
Thorney Bay **31(1).**14, 17
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**5, 8–12, *10*
Capel (Capell)
Revd – (of Easton, Great) **16(3).**30
Arthur, Baron Capel **18(2).**43; **33(1).**5, 7; **36(1).**21
Arthur Algernon, 6th earl of Essex **7(3).**62
Evelyn de Vere, m Eustace Henry Dawnay **4(2).**105
Sir Gamaliel **2(3).**155, 156; **2(4).**223; **14(1).**2, 4
Sir Giles **2(4).**223
Henry **2(2).**74
Mary **2(4).**223
Sir William **2(4).**223
Capon, Revd David & wife **16(3).**26
Capra (Chevre), Michael **18(2).**30
Capstotht, Roger **47(2).**61
caravanning **14(2).**20–7, *21*, *23*
Cardemakere
Edward **17(3).**12
William **2(4).**183
Cardinal (Cardinall)
Ann, m Thomas Thorrowgood D'Oyly **3(2).**83
James **16(1).**28
John **2(2).**95
Carew
Sir Randolph **7(3).**60

Essex Journal

Thomasine **34(1).**14, 16, 17
Carey, Col – (C20) **38(1).**7
Carey & Birch **43(1).**16
Carhampton, earl of *see* Luttrell, John
Carkeke, Elizabeth, m Sir Thomas Smith **5(1).**5, 6
Carleton, Nicholas **1(2).**26
Carlisle, earls of *see* Denny, James; Howard, Charles
Carmarthen, Lord **33(2).**42
Carmichael, Stewart **31(2).**45
Carne
Mrs – (C19) **2(2).**91
Lt-Col Samuel Charles **2(2).**91
Carne Rasch family **2(2).**91
Carnegie, William, earl of Northesk **8(4).**96
Carney, Terry, book review by **33(1).**29
Caroe, W.D. **16(2).**26
Caroline, Princess **13(2).**65; **33(2).**47
Carpenter
Agnes **1(1).**13
Christine (ed.), *Calendar of Inquisitions Post Mortem (New Series)*, reviewed **45(1).**32
R.J., *Christopher Martin, Great Burstead and The Mayflower*, reviewed **17(3).**31
Samuel **1(3).**183
carpenters' marks **14(2).**11, *15*; **17(3).**13
Carr
Frank **39(2).**41
Martha **2(2).**82
Nathaniel **34(2).**53
Thomas (*fl.*1600) **5(1).**30
Thomas (C18) **2(2).**82
Carrington
Revd Henry **37(2).**56–8, *57*
Jane **37(1).**24; **37(2).**57–8
Richard **37(1).**23, 24
Carrington-Payne, Leanne **33(1).**4
Carson, A.L. (ed.) *et al*, *Finding Richard III: The Official Account of Research by the Retrieval and Reburial Project*, reviewed **50(1).**38
Carter
Mrs – (C19) **12(2).**32
– (C17) **11(1).**6
Revd – (of Bardfield) **2(2).**94
Geoffrey A., 'The End of the Road for Britain's First Street?' **21(1).**3–8
Henry **2(4).**183
John **7(1).**21
Malcolm, on Margery Allingham **1(4).**231–2

Essex Journal

Margaret **28(2).**54
Matthew **33(1).**7; **36(1).**21, 22–3, 24
Nathaniel **2(2).**117
Thomas (*fl.*1600 of Colne, White) **9(3).**94
Thomas (*fl.*1609 of Barking) **27(2).**46
William (of Moulsham) **8(1).**16
William (of Rochford) **23(2).**46
Carthew, Thomas Walter Colby **3(2).**78
Cartwright
Revd – (C17) **27(2).**46
Thomas **21(2).**40
Carver, John **1(1).**15
Carwardine, Henry **13(2).**59**;** *see also* Cawardine
Carwardine family **7(3).**63
Casby, John **10(1).**37
Cash
E. **13(2).**63
W.J., *The Mind of the South*, reviewed **8(4).**128
Caslake (Karslake), Henry **30(1).**13, 15
Caslon, – (C18) **48(1).**11
Casse
Margaret, m Robert Beard **3(4).**215
Richard son of Payne **47(2).**61
Cassels, J.D. **3(4).**181, 182, 183, 188
Cassidy
Alison, 'Manorial Documents Register for Essex' **49(1).**6–7
Raymond, *Copped Hall*, reviewed **14(1).**34; **19(2).**54; *see also* Busene, Ronald de, & Cassidy, Raymond
Casson, Sir Hugh **45(1).**23
Castelyn, Thomas **10(1).**13
Castle, John **13(1).**3–4, 5, 9, 12; **17(3).**2–9, *5*
Castle Camps (Cambs.) **8(4).**115, 117; **39(2).**49
Castle Hedingham *see* **Hedingham**, **Castle**
Castlemain, Viscount *see* Child, Richard
castles, Norman **18(2).**32; *see also* Clavering; Colchester; Canfield, Great; Hadleigh; Hedingham, Castle; mottes; Mount Bures; Ongar, Chipping; Pleshey; Rayleigh; Saffron Walden; Stansted Mountfitchet; Wenham, Little
Cater, Major Duff **8(1).**14
Catesby, Mark **33(2).**57–8
Catharine II (vessel) **1(4).**214
Catherine of Braganza, Queen **15(1).**24, 26, 27
Catt, Edward **9(3).**96
Cattawade, river crossing **47(1).**6
Cattermole, F. **6(3).**71

Essex Journal

Catton, Samuel **17(1).**20, 21, 22
Catur, William **50(1).**7
cauldrons, Anglo-Saxon **39(1).**19
Caunt, George
obituary **13(1).**21–2
'Colchester Pollbooks up to the Reform Act' **4(3).**122–39
'Essex and Maldon Pollbooks to 1830' **4(2).**73–87
'Essex in Parliament No.1. General Election of 1830 – The Election of Members for Essex County' **1(2).**11–18
'Essex in Parliament No.2. From Convention to Convention' **1(3).**121–6
'Essex in Parliament No.3. Some Essex Parliamentarians of the Middle Ages' **1(4).**187–91
'Essex in Parliament No.4. 1439–1509' **2(1).**45–52
'Essex in Parliament No.5. King and Parliament' **2(2).**71–8
'Essex in Parliament No.6. Politics and Religion' **2(3).**147–59
'Essex in Parliament No.7. Whigs and Tories' **2(4).**187–208
'Essex in Parliament No.8. Parliamentary Reform' **3(1).**18–30
'Essex in Parliament No.9. End of an Era' **3(2).**69–80
'Essex in Parliament No.10. Hardie over West Ham' **3(3).**165–73
'Essex in Parliament No.11. Between the Wars' **3(4).**179–94
'Essex in Parliament No.12. The Second World War and the Aftermath' **4(1).**9–26
'The First Earls of Essex' **13(2).**49–56
'Gabriel Harvey – fool and scholar' **11(3).**66–70
'Havering Palace. A tentative history of an Essex Royal house' **5(1).**44–8
'Lives of the Earls of Oxford, Part 1' **5(3).**103–9
'Lives of the Earls of Oxford, Part 2' **5(4).**141–6
'Lives of the Earls of Oxford, Part 3' **6(4).**87–92
'Lives of the Earls of Oxford, Part 4' **7(2).**47–53
'Lives of the Earls of Oxford, Part 5' **7(3).**59–64
'Lord St Vincent at Rochetts' **8(4).**94–102
'Mutiny 1647: The New Model Army in Essex' **10(1).**33–41
'Political Quartette' **5(2).**70–6
'Queen Elizabeth's Progresses in Essex' **1(1).**20–4
'The Tolpuddle Martyrs in Essex' **3(3).**143–6
'The Wellesleys in Essex' **5(1).**32–8
'William Winstanley 'A Fantastical Writer'' **12(3).**76–9
reports on Congress AGM **8(3).**89–91
book reviews by **7(1).**26; **8(1).**23–4; **11(1).**46
books reviewed
Essex Blood and Thunder **2(2).**118
Essex Yesterdays **19(1).**23
Ilford's Yesterdays **15(2).**71
Parliament in Essex **4(3).**156–7
causewayed enclosure **38(2).**39, *39*, 41, *42*
Cavell, Edith **50(1).**18

Essex Journal

Cavendish (Suffolk), school **34(1).**10
Cavendish, Anne, m Robert Rich **2(2).**73
Cawardine, Henry Holgate **9(3).**80, 85, 87; *see also* Carwardine
Cawche, Geoffry **9(4).**125
Cawkwell, Thomas **30(2).**58, 60
Cawnpore (India) **49(2).**67–8
Cawnton, John **1(1).**11
Caxton, William **1(4).**198
Caygill, Jane **45(2).**56
Cazalet, – (*fl.*1794) **12(3).**69
Ceawlin **23(2).**35
Cecil
  Anne, m Edward de Vere **7(2).**48–9, 51
  Lady Diana, m Henry de Vere **7(3).**59, 60
  Lord Eustace **45(2).**52
  Sir Robert **11(3).**70
  Thomas, earl of Exeter **5(3).**110
  William, Lord Burghley
    advice from **1(1).**12
    Havering Palace **19(3).**65
    marriage **1(1).**11; **5(3).**110; **19(3).**65
    secretary **2(3).**158
    Smith, Thomas, and **5(1).**6, 7, 8
    de Vere family **7(2).**47–9, 51; **34(1).**14, 17; **39(2).**47, 48, 49, 53
    ward of **6(4).**92
Cedd, St **23(2).**34, 38; **40(1).**17; **48(1).**7; **49(2).**47
Celles, Peter of **7(4).**97
Celys **28(1).**18
cemeteries
  Bronze Age
    Ardleigh **16(1).**3; **17(1).**3; **41(2).**58, *59*
    Rainham **17(1).**7; **17(2).**7
    St Osyth **38(2).**41, *42*
    Thorpe Hall Farm **33(1).**12
  Iron Age, Elmstead **17(1).**5
  Iron Age–Romano-British, Stansted **24(1).**8; **26(2).**41
  Romano-British
    Billericay **12(4).**89
    Bumpstead, Steeple **47(1).**6
    Chelmsford **25(3).**61–2
    Chignal St James **17(1).**4
    Colchester **12(3).**80; **12(4).**90; **13(4).**89; **15(1).**4; **16(1).**4
    Kelvedon **13(4).**91; **15(1).**6
    Mucking **7(3).**65, *66*, 68–71; **15(1).**7

Essex Journal

Shelford, Little **12(4).**93
Stansted **34(2).**42
Stebbing **13(4).**93; **16(1).**8
Anglo-Saxon
Broomfield **23(2).**34, 37
Mucking **7(3).**65, *66*, *69*, 71, 74–6
Nazeingbury **12(4).**94; **25(1).**12–13
Prittlewell **33(1).**15
Rainham **17(2).**9
Saffron Walden **41(1).**7
Shoebury, North **33(1).**15

Springfield Lyons **22(1).**3–4, *3*
Stifford **17(1).**7
Waltham Abbey **12(4).**98
medieval, Stratford Langthorne **24(2).**34–5
medieval–post-medieval, Colne, Earls **9(3).**83–4, 87
post-medieval
Barking **9(2).**62, 64
Tilbury, West **31(2).**43
censuses **1(3).**144–6; **3(1).**40–8; **17(1).**14
Central Essex Railway **20(3).**67
Chadwell Heath
coal duty posts **3(3).**158
cycling accident **8(4).**103
Marks Hall **4(1).**6
paint industry **15(3).**87
postmill **18(2).***41*
railway **24(1).**12
Romanies **3(4).**208
Wangey House **24(1).**12
Chadwell St Mary
church of St Mary **3(4).**205; **15(1).**20
coal duties **3(3).**153
Defoe **2(3).**163
ferry **1(4).**213
finds, Saxon **4(4).**213–14
footpath **8(4).**119
The Lamb **1(4).**213
Mound, excavation **42(1).**25
Chadwick, Sir Edwin **22(3).**58
Chafford hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**77
de Chair, Somerset **31(2).**61
chalice, Romano-British **23(1).**12

Essex Journal

Chalk, Thomas **15(3).**95
Chalkley, – (C18) **48(1).**21
Challener, Nicholas **27(3).**74; *see also* Challinor; Chaloner
Challice, John **10(1).**10, 16, 17
Challinor, Raymond, *A Radical Lawyer in Victorian England: W.P. Roberts and the Struggle for Workers' Rights*, reviewed **25(2).**46; *see also* Challener; Chaloner
Chalmers
Elizabeth Jekyll **44(1).**20, 23
Col James **44(1).**20, 22, 23
John **44(1).**20
Chaloner
John **2(4).**183
Richard **2(3).**125
see also Challener; Challinor
Chamber, John del **42(2).**61
Chamberlain (Chamberlayne)
Agnes **2(2).**88
John **2(2).**88
Nathaniel **2(2).**115
William **26(1).**6
Chamberlen
Dr Hugh **1(3).**138, 141; **13(2).**59; **25(1).**4
Dr Peter **13(2).**59; **25(1).**4
Chamberlen family **13(2).**59
Chambers
Jill, *Essex Machine Breakers: the story of the 1830 riots*, reviewed **41(1).**26
Sir Thomas **17(1).**12
Wilfrid J., *The mystery of the battle ditches. A paper read to the Saffron Waldon Historical and Archaeological Society*, reviewed **3(4).**223
Champness, Samuel **4(2).**85
Champneys (Champeneys)
Basil **5(1).**46
John **2(4).**185
Chancellor
– (C19) **16(3).**6
Frederic
Braintree Corn Exchange **45(1).**23
Braxted Lodge **5(3).**99
Chelmsford Corn Exchange **45(1).**22
Chelmsford excavations **25(3).**58
Chelmsford Infirmary and Dispensary **45(1).**24
Essex Field Club **20(3).**60, *60*, 61–2
Essex Review **27(1).**19
Miller Christy and **41(1).**6–7

Essex Journal

plans, conservation of **48(2).**47–8
Royal Show, 1856 **35(2).**41, 43
Ulting church **38(2).**48–9
Wykeham **36(1).**17
Chancellor & Son **45(1).**25
Chandler
Revd – (C19–20) **22(3).**54–5
John **26(1).**17
Chandos, Sir Roger **46(1).**8
Channing, John & John jnr **3(3).**127
Channon
Sir Henry **4(1).**10, 11, 13, 14, 21
Paul **4(1).**14, 16, 21
Chantrell, Revd Thomas **6(1).**5
chantries
Baddow, Great **3(3).**161
Bicknacre **3(3).**161
Foulness **10(1).**8
Hatfield Peverel **38(2).**49
Horkesley, Great **6(4).***98*, 99
Laindon **1(3).**147
Orsett **27(1).**13
Thorndon Park **45(1).**28
Ulting **38(2).**49, 50
Witham **37(2).**51
chapbooks **28(1).**21–4, *22*
Chaplin
Dr H. **13(2).**60
Joseph **19(2).**34
Chapman
D.I., *Deer of Essex*, reviewed **12(4).**104
Dr Edmund **13(2).**59
Freddie **39(2).***40*, 42
George **7(2).**48–9
John (C18, surveyor), map by **25(2).**34–8, *37*
John (C18 of Terling) **31(1).**8
Revd Mitchel **2(2).**91
Richard **2(3).**138; **2(4).**183
Chapman & Andre, atlas **3(2).**60–1
Chappel
Bridewick Hall **38(2).**59
viaduct **40(2).***40*, *41*
will, C17 **48(2).**50
charcoal burning **15(2).**41, *42*; **24(2).**27–8, *27*, *28*; **42(1).**24

Essex Journal

charities
Barking **10(4).**130–3
Harlow **19(2).**29
Orsett **27(1).**13–14
Terling **31(1).**8
Charity (vessel) **11**.15
Charles I **3(4).**201–2; **5(1).**44, 48; **13(4).**75–85; **46(1).**26
Charles II
chaplain **44(1).**12–13
defences under **9(4).**135–6
Fanshawe family and **1(4).**222, 226–7
hunting **18(1).**15
Luzancy and **46(1).**15, 16
parliaments **2(4).**187, 190–1
physician **32(1).**19, 21
Saffron Walden church visited by **41(1).**7
Sir Loin legend **2(3).**168
Charles Kerr (vessel) **29(1).**19
Charlotte, **Princess** **33(2).**47
Charlotte, **Queen** **1(4).**192
Charman
Agnes (née Barewe) **19(1).**2, 3
Alexander **19(1).**2, 3–4
John **19(1).**2, 3, 4
Katherine **19(1).**2, 4
Richard, son of Adam **19(1).**2–3
Richard jnr **19(1).**2, 4
Thomas **19(1).**2, 3, 4
Charnock, Agnes, m John Smith **5(1).**3
Charrington family **15(2).**61
Chartism **3(3).**144–5
Chase, A.A. **16(2).**8
Chastelyn, Henry **26(2).**37
Chatham, earls of *see* John; Pitt; Pitt, William
Chatham, Thomas, bishop of Colchester **35(2).**47
Chatwin, James **14(1).**16–17
Chaucer
Elizabeth **1(4).**200; **7(4).**104
Geoffrey **1(2).**9, 10; **1(4).**200; **7(4).**104
Chauncy, John **2(1).**48
Chedworth, Margaret **44(1).**6
Cheeke (Cheke)
John **5(1).**11–12; **6(1).**20
Sir Thomas **2(2).**67, 74

Essex Journal

Cheers, H.A. **45(1).**25
cheese **3(1).**11–12
Cheke *see* Cheek
Chelmer & Blackwater Navigation
bridges **44(2).**52
Muilman and **48(1).**9
news from **8(2).**65; **9(1).**34; **34(2).**38
railway, objects to **15(1).**17–18; **15(3).**95
Strutt and **13(2).**34, 45–7
Chelmsford
Agricultural Show 1856 **45(2).***50*
air raids and shelters, WW2 **46(2).**62–3, 64–6, 67
Albert Iron Works **44(2).**54
alehouses **5(1).**25, 29, 30
almshouses **11(1).**23
Arbour Lane, Marconi **50(1).**15
Assembly Room **16(3).**4–6
Back Street **11(1).**16, 19, 23
Baddow Lane **11(1).**16; **14(1).**24
Baddow Road, Nos.16–18, excavation **15(1).**3
Badely's Square **11(1).**16
Barrack Lane **11(1).**16, 18, 21, 22
barracks **7(1).**4; **9(1).**15, 19
Beehive Lane, Marconi **50(1).**15
Bell Inn **45(2).**48–9
Bishop Road **50(1).**11, 12
Black Boy **9(2).**68; **13(2).**46; **16(3).**2–4, 7, 10; **45(2).**48–9
Black Horse **14(1).**23
Blackfriars **26(2).**37
Board of Health **11(1).**15–27; **14(1).**22–8, *25*; **16(3).**6; **30(1).**13; **46(2).**44, 47–8
bridge **1(2).**7–8; **3(2).**59; **18(2).**30
Broomfield Road **14(1).**24
bus services **15(3).**103
cathedral (previously parish church)
building stone **15(1).**20
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59, 61
charity school children attend **4(2).**89, 90
clock **2(2).**115
graffiti **40(1).**18–21, *19–20*
organ **48(1).**9
Provost's stall **36(1).**17
surveyor **5(4).**132
Chalk's buildings **11(1).**21
charter **50(2).**52

Essex Journal

child labour **1(2).**38
childcare, 1939–45 **42(2).**38–44, *41*
Clapham's Tenements **11(1).**19, 21
clergy **3(4).**203, 204; **35(2).**48
coach services **16(3).**15, 20; **23(1).**15; **45(2).**48
Conduit **17(3).***11*
Conduit Square (Tindal Square) **14(1).**22, 24; **16(3).**2; **17(3).***11*
Conduit Street **14(1).**23
Congregational church **39(2).***54*, 56, 57
Corn Exchange **45(1).**22, *22*
Corporation Road nursery **42(2).**41–3, *41*
Cottage Place **11(1).**21; **14(1).**24
County Hall **48(2).**59, *60*
courts **22(2).**39, 40
Coval Hall **3(1).**29
Crane Court **44(1).**28
Crane Inn **50(1).**7
cricket **3(2).**102–3, 105, 106, 107
crime **22(2).**39
cycle meet **8(4).**105
defences **9(1).**15–21, *17*, *20*; **25(3).**61
Dickens on **34(2).**59
directories **25(3).**64, 65, 66
Dispensary **2(1).**12
Dolphin **5(3).**98
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
Dove's Yard **11(1).**19, 22
Duke Street **11(1).**16–18, 21; **14(1).**24; **40(2).**49
Eddingtons iron foundry **30(2).**51–3
Essex & Chelmsford Infirmary & Dispensary **45(1).**24
fair **10(3).**52, 55, 57, 59, 62
footpaths/bridge **8(4).**119, 122
Friars Infant School day nursery **42(2).**39–40
Galleywood, races **4(2).**88; **14(1).**23
gaol and House of Correction
  in C18th **1(2).**27, 28–9, *30–1*, 32–3
  in cholera epidemic **11(1).**21, 22
  Clarke imprisoned in **30(2).**58, 59–60
  governor **20(3).**59
  inspection and closure **11(4).**83–5, 86, 91–2
  plan to convert into lodging **5(2).**72
  see also Springfield
gas manufacturing/gasworks **44(2).**52–7, *52*, *53*, *54*, *55*, *56*, *57*; **50(2).**60
George Street **45(2).**46

Index Journal

Gray's Brewery **14(2).**32
Great Exhibition, excursions to **15(3).**83–6
Green's bookshop **1(4).**186
Hall Street
  Church family **50(2).**59
  Marconi factory **11(3).**70; **50(1).**9–10, 16
  warehouse **36(2).**48
hand-axes **10(4).**125
Hatfield Place **48(1).**13
High Street
  Nos. 4–6 **50(1).**7
  in 1851 **16(3).**2–12
  paving and lighting **14(1).**22
  views of **16(3).***3*, *5*; **17(3).***11*
House of Correction *see* gaol and House of Correction
Hylands
  builder of **1(3).**162; **4(2).**105
  portrait **37(2).**37
  private siding **17(3).**9
  public inquiry **11(1).**46, *46*; **11(4).**95
  restoration grant **39(1).**2–3
  WWI hospital **50(1).**18
Isolation Hospital **11(1).**21, 22, 23; **46(2).**49
King Street **11(1).**21
King William IV **44(2).**54
King's Head **16(3).**2, 4, 10; **45(2).**48
library movement **19(1).**12–19
Lion and Lamb **11(1).**16–18; **45(2).**48
local militia **9(1).**18–19
London Road
  nursery **42(2).**41–3
  Sparrow's foundry **13(1).**4
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**22
Lower Anchor Street **45(2).**46
manor **2(1).**25; **18(2).**27
mansio
  description **25(3).**60–1
  excavations 1977 **13(4).**88
  excavations 1985 **22(3).**62–4, *63*, *64*
  excavations 1987–8 **23(2).**27–33, *27*, *29–31*, *32*, *33*
  excavations 1990 **25(1).**18–19
Marconi Road **50(1).**11, 12, *12*
market **6(1).**26; **18(2).**30
Medical Register **26(2).**47

Essex Journal

Middle Row **11(1).**23
mills **26(2).**37; **50(1).**9
Moulsham Street
drains **11(1).**16
excavations **10(1).**43; **16(3).**12; **17(1).**3–4
Hamlet House (Dovedale House) **50(2).**57
museum **20(2).**26; **20(3).**59–62, *59*
Museum Terrace **14(1).**22
mutiny, 1647 **10(1).**39–40
Nauticus at **11(3).**62
New Bridge Street **14(1).**22
New London Road
Nos. 51–7, excavation **13(4).**88
building of **14(1).**22; **45(2).**46
foundry **41(1).**22, 24
Holly House **38(2).**46
The Limes **46(2).**44
sanitation **14(1).**24, 26
Spergula (Farleigh Hospice) **46(2).**44
Thornwoods **44(1).**28
New Street
barn/houses **40(2).**53
foundry **41(1).**22
Marconi **47(2).***42*; **50(1).**10–12, *10*, *11*, 14, 15, 16
sanitation **11(1).**18, 19, 24–5; **14(1).**24
New Writtle Street **45(2).**46
nonconformity **16(1).**24
Oaklands House **33(1).**4
Orchard Street, No. 30, excavation **13(4).**87–8
Page's Yard **11(1).**18, 19, 22
place-name **35(1).**21
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76, 81, 82
poor relief **44(2).**50
priory **13(4).**88
Provident Row **44(2).**52–3, *54*
Queen Street **45(2).**46
Queen's Court **11(1).**22
Queen's Head **14(1).**23; **16(3).**4, 10
railway
coming of **1(3).**157, 159; **45(2).**45–50, *45*, *46*–7, *48–9*, *50*
station **50(1).**26
viaduct **9(1).**20
Rainsford Lane **11(1).**16, 18
Royal Show 1856 **35(2).**41–6, *42*, *46*

Essex Journal

Saracen's Head
cycle meets **8(4).**104, 105, *109*; **41(2).**52
king's birthday celebrations **9(1).**18
posting house **16(3).**4; **45(2).**48–9
procession from **5(1).**36
railway **45(2).**47, 48–9
rateable value **16(3).**10
schools
C18th **34(1).**10
Baddow School **28(1).**4
charity, 1713–1878 **4(2).**88–95
Girls' County High **45(1).**25
grammar **11(1).**16, 18, 19, 22; **16(3).**6; **45(1).**25
National **15(3).**84–5
Old Charity **15(3).**84
Sunday **15(3).**84
Ship **45(2).**48
Shire Hall
in 1851 **16(3).**4–6
as air raid shelter **46(2).**66
building of **3(2).**59; **14(1).**23
engraving of **19(1).***14*
records **48(2).**55–9
works to **5(4).**140
Shire House **48(2).**55
Spotted Dog **14(1).**23; **47(1).**28
Springfield Place **50(1).**15
Springfield Road **50(2).**61
Strutt properties **13(2).**41
theatre
medieval **9(4).***110*, 116, 117, 118, 120
removal of **14(1).**22
Townfield Street **14(1).**24
Union Yard **11(1).**18, 19, 21, 24
Upper Bridge Road **45(2).**46
water supply **14(1).**24–6; **16(3).**6; **46(2).**46
Waterhouse Lane, Marconi **50(1).**14–15
Waterloo Lane nursery **42(2).**41–3
Westway, Marconi **50(1).**14–15
Wharf Road, county records **48(2).**59–60
White House Farm **8(4).**111
witchcraft **1(1).**40–1
workhouse **1(2).**40; **45(1).**24
Writtle Road, Marconi **50(1).**15

Essex Journal

see also Caesaromagus
Chelmsford, bishop of *see* Trillo, John
Chelmsford, **Maldon & Blackwater Railway** **15(1).**17–18
Chelmsford Archaeological & Historical Research Group **5(3).**123
Chelmsford & Essex Horticultural Society **50(2).**58
Chelmsford Gas Co **42(2).**53–5; **50(2).**56
Chelmsford Gas Light & Coke Co **44(2).**52–3; **50(2).**56–7, 62
Chelmsford hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**78
Chelmsford Literary & Mechanics' Institute **14(1).**22; **19(1).**12, 13–18; **50(2).**58
Chelmsford Musical Society **27(1).**18; **39(2).**54–5
Chelmsford Odde Volumes **19(1).**13
Chelmsford Philosophical Society **19(1).**12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17–18; **20(3).**59
Chelmsford Poor Law Union **44(2).***45*, 46, 49–50
Chelmsford Provident Society **50(2).**59
Chelmsford Star Co-operative Industrial Society **13(1).**4, 6, 8, 10, 11
Chelmsford Volunteers **7(3).**77, 78, 80; **9(1).**18
Chelmsford Working Men's Club **19(1).**13
Chelter, William **9(4).**114
chemistry **15(2).**38–46, *42*; **15(3).**87–90; **32(2).**39, 41–2
Chepying Walden, *see* Saffron Walden.
Cherry, Bridget, *The Buildings of England: London 5: East*, reviewed **41(1).**24
Chessher, Joan L.
tribute to **31(1).**22
'Southend-on-Sea Historical Society: 1920–1970' **6(3).**71–3
chesspiece, medieval **16(1).**8
Chessyre, Revd John **44(2).**50
Chester, earl of *see* Ranulf
Chester, Edward **34(1).**17
Chesterford, **Great**
church of All Saints **41(1).**9
Crown Orchard, excavation **17(1).**5–6
excavations **10(3).**90; **15(1).**5; **16(1).**5
Gravel Pits, excavation **10(3).**90
manor **50(2).**52
milestone **7(4).**108
Paddock Wood South, excavation **12(4).**92
railway **3(2).**95
road, Roman **13(4).**91
Sandpits, observations **13(4).**91
Stump Cross, excavation **10(3).**90
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
temple **15(1).**5
Chesterford, **Little**
Bordeaux Farm, cremation **16(1).**6

Essex Journal

clergy **37(2).**56
Manor House **7(1).**18
Chevely, – (C17) **2(2).**63, 64
Chevre *see* Capra
Cheylesmore, Lord **24(1).**21
Cheyney, Sir John **1(4).**188
Chibborne, – (C16) **4(2).**66
Chickney, church of St Mary **2(3).**120; **9(3).**106; **12(1).**15
Chignal St James
Blue House **41(2).**50
Broomwood Lodge **41(2).***49*, 50–2
Chignal Hall **40(2).***52*, 53; **41(1).**6
church of St James **40(2).**53; **41(1).**6, *8*
Domesday survey **28(2).**50, 51
Hottofts **4(2).**69–70
Stevens Farm **40(2).***47*, 48
Strutt properties **13(2).**36, 39, 41
villa, Romano-British **13(4).**88–9; **15(1).**3; **16(1).**3–4; **17(1).**4, *4*
Chignal Smealy
church of St Nicholas **40(2).**53
clergy **3(3).**123; **8(1).**8; **40(2).**49
Cyves Hall **3(3).**160
Chigwell
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**63
alehouses **5(1).**24, *26*
Bald Hind **14(3).**11
Barton Friars, The Old Stables **7(1).**17
bridge **38(1).**25
Chigwell Row, coal duty posts **3(3).**156, 158
church of St Mary **26(1).**7, 8, 10
clockmakers **2(2).**117
Little London, excavations **15(1).**3; **16(1).**4; **17(1).**4; **18(1).**12
Luxborough Hall **28(2).**47
Luxborough Lane, brick kilns **10(3).**79
Luxborough Manor House **10(3).**79
place-name **35(1).**19
pollbooks **4(2).**74
poor house **1(4).**192–3
Rolls Park
Harvey family **1(1).**42; **1(2).**11; **1(4).**208; **2(4).**179, 187; **40(1).**22; **41(1).**16
portraits **12(3).**79–80; **41(1).**19
school **1(1).**41; **1(4).**192; **2(3).**162
Woolston Hall **1(4).**191, 192, 194, 196; **19(2).**34
Chigwell & Loughton Local History Society

Essex Journal

Alderton Hall, campaign to save **1(4).**178; **2(3).**174
profile **27(3).**75
publications reviewed **6(2).**56; **10(4).**143; **16(3).**32
Chigwell Urban District Council, publication **9(2).**69
Child
Isabella, m Samuel Raymond **15(3).**101
Sir Joshua **3(2).**59
Sir Josiah **2(4).**192, 195; **5(1).**32; **5(3).**97
Sir Richard, Viscount Castlemain, Earl Tylney **2(4).**192; **4(2).**73–5, 79, 80; **5(1).**32
child labour, 1770–1813 **1(2).**36–42
childcare
1939–45 **42(2).**38–44
Halstead silk mill **46(2).**56–7, 58–9
Childerditch, Swing Riots **39(1).**20–2
Chillenden, Lt Edmund **10(1).**39–40; **41(2).**46
Chillingworth, Andrew **7(4).**94
Chilton, J. **18(1).**18
Chinery
Aubrey **47(2).**68, *69*
Liza **47(2).***69*
Philip **40(1).**24
Chingford
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**63
airfield **23(1).***5*, 6
bridge **3(3).**154
The Bull and Crown **3(1).**44; **19(3).**77–8, 77
Bury Wood **46(2).**43
census, 1851 **3(1).**40–8
Chase Lane primary school **24(1).**3–4
Cherrydown Farm **3(1).**46; **3(2).**109
Chingford Hall **3(1).**42–3, 46; **18(2).**52
Chingford Plain, agricultural assessment 1914 **21(3).**61
church (not specified) **13(2).**66
church of All Saints (old church) **3(2).**109; **6(1).**25, *25*; **15(1).**20
church of SS Peter & Paul **19(3).**78
co-operative society **13(1).**6
Connaught Waters **3(2).**111
constables **3(1).**44
cricket **3(2).**101
cutlery manufacture **8(1).**19–20
Dells Farm **19(3).**78
directory **25(3).**66
Earls manor
Boothby family **3(1).**43, 46; **4(3).**144, 146; **19(3).**78

Essex Journal

history of **17(3).**12, 13
name **1(2).**44
see also Friday Hill manor
evacuation, WW2 **30(1).**6
fire brigade **3(2).**111–12
fishery **18(2).**29
flower show **3(2).**112
Forest Hotel **47(1).**18
The Fountain **8(4).**104
Foxley **3(2).**109
Friday Hill House **3(1).**42–3, 44; **4(3).**144–9; **26(3).**70–1
Friday Hill manor **1(2).**44; **2(3).**168; *see also* Earls manor
golf club **23(3).**56
Hill Beal **9(3).**78
hunting lodge **1(2).**43–50; **47(1).**13
Larks Hall Farm **19(3).**77
Little Friday Hill House **3(1).**43
London Rubber Industries **15(3).**87
manor **21(2).**32; *see also* Earls manor; St Paul's manor
memories of **3(2).**109–12
migration **17(1).**15
mill **8(1).**19; **18(2).**52
museum **20(3).**61–2
Normanshire Farm **3(1).**46
Pimp Hall **2(3).**168; **17(3).**12–21, *15–17*, *19*, *21*
Pole Hill **9(3).**74–9, *75*, *76*, *78*
Pond House **3(2).**109
population **3(1).**40–2, 45–6
Queen Elizabeth **3(1).**44; **3(2).**95
railway **3(2).**95, 110; **17(1).**10–12; **19(2).**38, 40–1
refugees, WW2 **46(2).**62
The Ridgeway **3(2).**109
Royal Forest Hotel
in 1851 **3(1).**44
in 1892 **13(2).***71*
Fire Brigade annual dinner **3(2).**112
firework display **17(1).**12
golf **23(3).**56
Medicus visits **14(2).**22, 26
RAF Balloon Wing HQ **23(1).**6
St Paul's manor **3(1).**43
schools **3(2).**112; **17(1).**10
Sir Loin legend **2(3).**168
The Sirloin **3(1).**43

Essex Journal

Sunnyside House **3(2).**112
Whitehall **3(1).**43
workhouse **3(2).**109
Chingford Historical Society
collection transferred **14(3).**71
Ken Neale and **39(1).**11
map purchased by **6(3).**80
notes on
Chingford mill **18(2).**52
Pole Hill **19(2).**53
Chinner, Edward **18(2).**49
Chinnery
Caroline **17(2).**11, 14
George **17(2).**13
George Robert **17(2).**11, 14
Margaret (née Tresilian) **17(2).**10, 11, *13*, 14
Walter Grenfell **17(2).**11, 13
William Basset **17(2).**10–14
Chipping Ongar *see* Ongar, Chipping
chisel, Romano-British **14(3).***59*, 60
Chishal, John de, bishop of London **26(2).**37
Chishill, postmill **5(1).**43
Chishill, **Great**, church of St Swithun **37(1).**16; **41(1).**9
Chishill, **Little**
church **41(1).**9
migration **17(1).**16
Chisholm
Don **19(3).**78
R.H. **50(1).**29
Chisman, Norman M., *Bygone Benfleet*, reviewed **27(2).**49
Chiswell
Mary **48(1).**9
Richard **48(1).**9
Choat
Charles **4(2).**85
Henry **4(2).**85
Choat & Cook **45(2).**48
cholera **11(1).**15–27; **13(2).**63; **16(1).**11; **30(1).**12–15
Choppins (Choppens; Choppings) family **24(2).**47
Choppyn (Chopyn)
John **4(4).**184
Ranulph **24(2).**47
Chotzner, A.J. **3(4).**185, 188
Chown, C.H.I., 'Fairlop Fair and the Hemingways' **15(2).**61–2

Essex Journal

Chrishall, C17 will **48(2).**50
Christian names **36(1).**27
Christie
John (C18) **25(2).**34, 35
John (d.1862) **1(1).**59
Christmas, Thomas **1(4).**190; **2(1).**47, 48
Christopher (vessel) **28(1).**18, 20
Christopher & John (vessel) **28(1).**20
Christy
David **35(2).**43
Fell **41(1).**7
Gerald **41(2).**50
James **40(2).**48; **42(1).**24
Mary, m Joseph Smith **40(2).**48
Reginald **42(1).**24
Robert (draper of Chelmsford) **16(3).**10
Robert (father of Robert Miller) **40(2).**48
Robert Miller
Essex Field Club **20(3).**60
Essex Review **27(1).**19
life and work of **38(2).**43; **40(2).**46–54; **41(1).**5–11; **41(2).**48–53; **42(1).**23–6, *25*
Mersea barrow excavations **49(1).**12
on Ogborne history **28(1).**7
Chuck, Joseph **19(2).**47
Church
Major A.G. **3(4).**182
Alfred Frederick **50(2).**61
Ann (née Clark) **50(2).**56
Bartholomew **9(3).**86, 89, 94; **9(4).**128
Miss E.M. **50(2).**61
Edgar **50(2).**61
Frederick Basil Braby **50(2).**61
Jabez I (d.1865) **16(1).**14; **50(2).**56
Jabez II (d.1875) **50(2).**56–8, 59, 61–2
Jabez III (d.1896) **50(2).**56, 57, 58–60, 61, 62
Jabez (unrelated to I, II & III) **50(2).**59
James **50(2).**60
Jane **50(2).**56
John (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**80, 85; **9(4).**124, 126
John (C16 of Maldon) **38(2).**50
John (C19) **50(2).**60–1
Joseph **50(2).**61
Margery, m William Barnard **9(3).**86
Mary Ann **50(2).**60

Essex Journal

Robert Monk **50(2).**60
Rose **9(3).**96
Thomas **50(2).**56
Thomas James **50(2).**56, 61
William **50(2).**61
Worthington **50(2).**61
churches
books about **35(2).**40
dedications **19(3).**74–6
friends of **41(1).**4
memorials relating to India **49(2).**65–70, *67*, *68*
pre-1100 **18(2).**27
redundant **12(1).**14–16, *16*; **15(2).**70
Roman **16(1).**4
see also under individual place-names
Churchill, Winston
general elections **3(4).**183, 184, 186; **4(1).**9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 17, 18–19
pneumonia **15(3).**89–90
churching **42(2).**63
Churchman, Moses **10(1).**21
Cindery, oyster pits **30(2).***43*
cinema locations **20(1).**2
circus **26(2).**44
Civil War
Barrington, Thomas **2(2).**63–70
Colchester siege **18(2).**39–47; **33(1).**5–8; **36(1).**21–5
Saffron Walden **32(2).**43–8; **33(1).**22–6
see also New Model Army
Clachar (printer) **25(2).**38
Clack, E. **1(3).**168
Clacton, place-name **47(1).**9; *see also* Clacton, Great; Clacton, Little; Clacton-on-Sea
Clacton, **Great**
alehouse **6(1).**5
Bishopswick **4(3).**141
Board of Health **30(1).**13
church of St John **6(3).**69; **13(1).***16*, 17–20, *18*
Clacton Beach **6(3).**69–70
clergy **4(3).**141
Conyber **4(3).**140
Crayes (Crayers) Farm **4(3).**140, 141
Creyswick **4(3).**140, 141
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
East Wick **4(3).**141–2
Jaywick

Essex Journal

Martello Tower **4(3).**142; **48(2).**42–3, *42*, *43*
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**6
wick **4(3).**141
manors **4(3).**140; **6(3).**67; **13(1).**17; **18(2).**27
Mansion House **6(1).**4, *4*, 5, 6
market **6(1).**5
Palace Hotel site **16(1).**5–6
Pond House farm **6(3).**67
Queen's Head **6(1).**4–5, *4*, 6
Sea Side House **6(3).**69–70
Smoakey House farm **3(2).**84; **6(3).**67
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Thoroughgood House **3(2).**82–4
Verandah Lodge **6(3).**70
village street, changing scene **6(1).**4–6, *4*
Washford House **4(3).**140–3
Clacton, **Little**
bridge **38(1).**25
church of St James **2(2).**92, 94
clergy **2(2).**91, 92
dispossession **4(2).**70
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
Joy's Farm **48(1).**29
manor **4(3).**140
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Clacton & District Local History Society, profile **28(1).**25
Clacton Gas & Water Co 50(2).59
Clacton Railway & Pier Co 3(2).84
Clacton VCH Group
10th anniversary **47(1).**4
Clacton at War 1939/45, reviewed **39(1).**28
Clacton-on-Sea
air raids, WW2 **47(1).***4*
bus services **15(3).**103
church of St James **4(3).**143
church of St Paul **3(2).**84
co-operative society **13(1).**8, 10
convalescent homes **45(1).**24
directories **25(3).**66
history of **6(3).**67–70, *68*
holiday camp **4(3).**143
hospital **4(3).**143
Imperial Hotel **6(3).***68*, 70
lawn tennis club **4(3).**143

Essex Journal

Martello Tower **42(1).**12
Much Clacton **6(3).**67
Ogilvie School **41(2).**53
Osborne Hotel **6(3).***68*, 70
pier **14(2).**33; **24(2).**30, *30*, 31–2
railway **3(2).**95; **50(1).**26
as resort **2(2).**93; **3(2).**84
St Monica's School **4(3).**143
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**5, 6
water tower **50(2).***61*
Clapham
Sir Alfred **1(4).**206; **22(2).**35; **42(1).**25
Thomas **11(1).**19
Clapton
Forster family **3(3).**129, 137
gunpowder production **20(1).**13
Clapton, Rebecca **21(1).**14
Clarabut, Fr **40(1).**13
Clare (Suffolk)
Clare honour **50(2).**50
fair **10(3).**51
priory **25(1).**14; **47(1).**10
ring ditches **25(1).**19
river crossings **47(1).**11
Clare
Amica, countess of Clare **47(1).**11
Gilbert de, earl of Hereford and Gloucester **25(1).**14; **50(2).**48, 50, 54
P.E.F. *see* Clark, F.R., Johnson, C.C., & Clare, P.E.F.
Richard de, earl of Hereford **50(2).**48, 50, 53
Thomas **26(2).**37
Clare family **49(1).**7; **50(2).**50, 51
Clarendon, earl of *see* Hyde, Edward
Clarges, Sir Walter **2(4).**191, 194
Claridge, Richard **9(2).**64
Clark
– (of Debden Hall) **18(1).**19
Mrs A.H. **9(3).**76
Revd Andrew **21(3).**51–4, *51*; **27(1).**19; **28(2).**45; **48(1).**23
Charles **49(1).**5
David **49(1).**25
Duncan W. **45(1).**23
E.F., & Linfoot, J., *George Parker Bidder, The Calculating Boy*, reviewed **20(1).**16
Edith **8(3).**70
F.R.

Essex Journal

'Excavations at Epping Mound 1968–69' **16(2).**13–19
'The George, Woodford' **14(1).**13–21
'Wanstead Park Roman Villa Excavation 1983' **19(1).**21–2
& Johnson, C.C., & Clare, P.E.F., 'A 17th-Century Metropolitan Ware Kiln at Loughton' **7(1).**6–14
see also Litten, J.W.S., & Clark, F.R.
Fanny **43(2).**56
Frank **24(1).**4–5
Georgie **49(1).**25
Harry, son of **2(2).**82–3
James (C19 of Hoxton) **8(3).**70, 76
James (C19 of Shopland) **2(2).**83
John, *Saxon and Norman London*, reviewed **24(2).**44
Joseph **19(2).**46
Lucy **47(1).**25
M.E. **50(1).**18
Michael, *Rochford Hall; the History of a Tudor House*, reviewed **26(3).**72–3
Octavius Thomas, paintings by **8(3).**70–7, *71*, *74*
Sarah **50(1).**6
Stanley **8(3).**76, 77
Thomas **3(2).**102, 104, 105, 106
W.J.R., 'Excavations in St Peter's Tower, Maldon' **36(1).**7–11
see also Clerk
Clarke
– (C17 of Ham, West) **1(3).**164
Anthony **11(1).**12
Cecilia **30(2).**58–9
Charles (of Cold Norton) **7(4).**94, 95
Charles (of Tiptree) **10(3).**57, 64
Christopher Somers **30(1).**22; **30(2).**59
David T-D.
'Damsel Rescued' **22(3).**65
'Historic Buildings' **3(4).**194–7
'Historic Buildings in Essex, Losses and Survivals' **7(1).**15–20
'A New Museum for Colchester' **22(3).**51–2
'Six Years Hard Labour: a Report from Colchester' **6(3).**63–6
'A Triumph of Conservation' **22(1).**10
book reviews by **7(1).**25–6; **8(4).**126; **23(1).**18
editorial by **23(3).**50
The Siege of Colchester 1648, reviewed **10(3).**104
The Town Hall, Colchester, reviewed **9(2).**71
Dorothea Sophia (née Goodeve) **30(1).**20, 22, 24; **30(2).**58, 59, 60
Elizabeth (C17–18), m John Olmius **40(2).**57
Elizabeth (d.1757) **49(2).**62

Essex Journal

Elizabeth Cecilia (b.1804) **30(1).**22
George Somers **30(1).**20–4; **30(2).**56–61
George Somers jnr **30(1).**22
Hellen **48(2).**52
Henry **19(2).**46–7
J.V.C. *see* Clarke, Vernon
Capt John **41(2).**45
Joseph **28(1).**5, 7; **34(1).**12; **41(1).**7, 10
Joshua **1(4).**228
Margaret **9(3).**85
Nathaniell **48(2).**52
Nicholas **48(2).**52
Philip, 'New Light on the History of Coggeshall' **21(2).**41–4
Rachel, 'An early thirteenth century Windmill and Moated Settlement at Boreham Airfield, Essex' **33(2).**54–6
Reinold **1(4).**202
Richard **44(1).**20
Robert **33(2).**59
Samuel **13(2).**66
Somers **30(1).**20, 22
Vernon
Down the Chelmer and up the Blackwater, reviewed **14(1).**33
The Essex Colne, reviewed **12(1).**24
Stour from Source to Sea, reviewed **14(3).**74; **16(3).**32
Walking by Essex Rivers, reviewed **19(2).**55
Walking the Seawalls of Essex, reviewed **19(2).**55
Dr William (C16) **8(4).**114–15
William (C17) **10(1).**39, 41
William (C18 of Mountnessing) **49(2).**62
William Gay **39(2).**56
William Somers **30(1).**22
see also Clerke
Clarryvince, Revd John **33(2).**61
Claryngg, John de **46(1).**13
Claudius **2(2).**89; **21(1).**4
Claughton, Thomas Legh, bishop of Rochester and St Albans **49(1).**18, 20, *20*, 22–4
Clavering
bees **3(3).**164
The Bury **19(1).**6
castle **18(2).**32; **50(2).**50
centre of **19(1).***5*, 6–7, *8*, *9*
Charman estates **19(1).**2–4
church of SS Mary & Clement **18(2).***55*; **19(1).**6–7; **19(3).**75
Church Street **19(1).***5*

Essex Journal

Clavering Place **19(1).**6
Danceys **19(1).**7
guildhall **19(1).**7
manor **19(1).**6
Middle Street **18(2).***56*
Moat Farm **49(1).**27, 28, 29
The Old House **19(1).***5*, 7, 8
Piers Webbs **19(1).**7
Ponds **19(1).**7
school **19(1).***8*
Swing Riots and incendiarism **21(2).**45; **39(1).**21
Thurrocks **19(1).**6
see also Uttlesford, Clavering and Dunmow hundred
Clavering, **honour of** **50(2).**50
Clay (Cley)
Alderman E. **3(1).**21
John snr **2(4).**183
clay tobacco pipes
Epping **16(2).**18, *19*
Maldon **36(1).**10
Woodford **14(1).**20, *21*
Claydon, Beryl, *In and Around Heybridge in the Nineteenth and Twentieth Centuries*, reviewed **48(1).**35
Clayton
George **17(2).**24
Marianne **17(2).**24
William **3(1).**40, 42, 48
Cleenewerck, Claeys **35(1).**6
Cleeve, Alexander **31(1).**21
Clegg, Dr Joseph **16(1).**11–15, 17
Clemence (nun) **1(4).**199; **41(2).**39
Clement
Edward **9(4).**127, 129
Richard **10(1).**17
Clementi-Smith, Revd A.E. **20(2).**36
Clements
Anthony **10(1).**23
Bill, *Martello Towers Worldwide*, reviewed **47(1).**31–2
Geoffrey John **38(2).**46–7, 48
obituary **32(1).**9
Clements family **9(3).**85
Clementson
Joseph **16(3).**28
Lavinia, m Lewis Doxat **16(3).**28

Essex Journal

Clere, Nicholas **27(3).**74
Clerk (Clerke)
Alice **9(4).**126
Edmund **9(4).**126
Henry **9(4).**125
Hugh **9(4).**126
John **2(4).**183
Robert **9(3).**92
Thomas **38(2).**50
Clerke
Capt Charles **31(1).**3; **33(1).**17–19; **33(2).**38
Hannah **33(1).**19
Capt Sir John **31(1).**3; **33(1).**17–19
Joseph **33(1).**19
Lydia **33(1).**17
Cley *see* Clay
Cliff, Humphrey **11(1).**6, 7
Clifford
Joan, *Capability Brown*, reviewed **9(4).**139
Mary Teresa, m William Bernard Petre **19(3).**69
Tony
Barking and Dagenham Buildings Past and Present, reviewed **28(1).**28
& Lockwood, Herbert Hope (eds.)
Mr Frogley's Barking, reviewed **37(2).**63
More of Mr Frogley's Barking: A Second Selection, reviewed **38(2).**63
Clift
– (C19) **30(2).**58, 59
Norman, & Hyland, Stanley, *Great Bardfield and its Church*, reviewed **18(2).**55
Clifton, Roger **46(1).**8
Clockmaker, John **2(2).**114
clocks **2(2).**114–17; **11(4).**74–9; **22(3).**51–2, *51*
Clopton, – (C17) **33(1).**7; **36(1).**21
cloth trade
medieval, Saffron Walden **2(2).**112–13; **2(3).**122–4
Elizabethan **9(4).**126; **27(3).**74
C17–18 **21(1).**13–15; **36(1).**24
Dutch immigrants **23(3).**51–3
see also Burial in Woollen Act; fly-shuttle; silk industry
Clotharow, Henry **16(3).**22
clothing industry, Colchester **28(1).**8–13, *9*, *11*, *12*
Clotworthy, Sir John, Viscount Massereene **2(2).**75–6; **10(1).**36, 37; **32(2).**44, 46
Clough
Bridget **40(2).**57
Daniel **1(3).**168

Essex Journal

Clover
Robert **4(4).**178
William **43(1).**16
Cloville (Clovill)
– (C16) **31(2).**49
Edward **18(1).**23
Eustace **4(2).**71; **31(2).**49
Henry (C15) **2(2).**103
Sir Henry (C17) **2(1).**42
John **2(2).**103
Katherine, m Thomas Adler **2(1).**42
Clubb, H.S. **18(3).**64
Clutterbuck
Giles **31(2).**39
Hannah *see* Glasse
R.H. **24(2).**34
Clutton, George, 'The Death and Fame of Robert James, 8th Lord Petre' **5(2).**57–61
Clynes, J.R. **3(4).**186
Cnut **22(1).**7–9; **49(1).**4
coach services
1838–48 **23(1).**15, 16
Chelmsford **16(3).**4
to Great Exhibition **15(3).**84
London–Harwich road **16(3).**15–18, 19, 20
mail coach **19(3).**61–3
motor **15(2).**66–7, *66*, *67*
railways, effect of **45(2).**47–8
see also bus services
coaching inns **5(4).**130; **16(3).**15–18, 20; *see also* alehouses; inns
Coahama County (vessel) **24(1).**22
coal duties/posts **3(3).**146–58, *147*; **4(1).**56; **32(2).**58
Coates, Henry **32(1).**14, 15, 17
Cobbett, Olive, reports from Billericay Archaeological & Historical Society **17(2).**27
Cobbold
Christine E., 'The Writing of Essex County History, *c.*1600–1768' **8(1).**2–10
J.C. **45(2).**52
Cobbold family **6(1).**5
Cobham, Lord *see* Brook, William
Cochrane, Archibald, earl of Dundonald **15(3).**101
Cock (Coche; Cocke; Cok)
Anne **36(2).**57–8
Benet **50(1).**7
George **10(1).**23
John (b.1392) **50(1).**7

Essex Journal

Master John (C16 of Colchester) **28(1).**20
John (C16 of Shopland) **2(2).**88
John (C16 of Southend) **36(2).**55, 57
John jnr (of Southend) **36(2).**57
Mary **36(2).**57
Richard **36(2).**57, 59
Robert **3(2).**66
see also Coke
Cockerell (Cokerell)
Sir Christopher **50(1).**13
F.P. **45(2).**56
Henry **7(2).**46
Thomas **2(4).**183
Cockerill, Chloe, & Woodard, D., *Colchester as a Military Centre*, reviewed **15(1).**11; *see also* Woodward, D., & Cockerill, Chloe
Codd, William **16(3).**13, 14
Cody, Anthony *see* Phillips, Andrew, & Cody, Anthony
Coe
Dr – (C18) **1(3).**140, 141
Charles **16(2).**25
Frances Elizabeth, m Drigue Billers Olmius **40(2).**57
Coenred **23(2).**39
Coenwulf **31(1).**15, 17
Coffey, Laurie, 'The Rise and Demise of the Ambrose Family of Copford' **38(1).**17–22
coffins
Beaker/Bronze Age, Mucking **7(3).**65, 67
Romano-British
Chelmsford **25(3).**61–2, *62*
Colchester **12(4).**90
Harlow **8(2).**27
Mucking **7(3).**68; **15(1).**7
Prittlewell **33(1).**14
Anglo-Saxon, Mucking **7(3).**75
post-medieval, Sandon **45(2).**44
Cofield, John **9(4).**125
Coggershall
Alice, m John Tyrell **1(4).**189
Sir William **1(4).**189
Coggeshall
abbey **25(1).**19; **50(2).**53
airfield **29(2).**60
alehouse **5(1).**30
barns
Grange Farm **7(2).**30; **16(2).**26

Essex Journal

Marks Hall **26(2).**33, *33*
bees **3(3).**163
bicycle club **8(4).**104
bridge **38(1).**24
church of St Peter **19(3).**75; **21(2).**41; **26(2).**31; **36(1).**12, 18; **49(2).**59
clergy **18(3).**67
clothing industry **28(1).**9
co-operative societies **13(1).**4, 8, 9, 10
coach services **23(1).**15
cricket **3(2).**105
crime **22(2).**39–40
East Street
Nos. 1–7 **7(1).**17
No. 8 (Durdens) **36(1).**13
Nos. 20–36 **7(1).**17
restoration **6(2).**55
excavations **21(2).**41–4, *41*, *42*
George Inn **6(2).**55
Gravel House **7(1).**17
Highfields Farm **13(1).**23
Holfield Grange **48(1).**21
manor **5(3).**97
Marigolds **35(2).**41; **37(2).**62
Marks Hall
Burgoyne family **2(4).**197
Friends of Historic Essex guided visit **29(2).**60–1
history of **26(2).**31–3, *31*, *32*, *33*
Honeywood family **2(4).**188, 192; **13(4).**78
timber **36(1).**14
nonconformity **16(1).**26
Paycocke's House **27(2).**38; **36(1).**12, *12*, *13*, 15
pollbooks **4(2).**76
population **11(1).**33
railway **15(1).**13
school **9(4).**122
silk mills/industry **1(2).**39; **17(3).**2, 3; **36(2).**47, 48
Swallow lands **9(4).**122
Swing Riots **3(1).**53; **39(1).**21
Tilkey **39(2).**45
toll-house **6(1).**25
witchcraft **1(1).**44
woodworker **36(1).**12
see also Coggeshall, Little
Coggeshall, **Little**

Essex Journal

brickmaking **10(4).**137
land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
manor **5(3).**97
population **11(1).**33
priory **10(4).**137
Coggeshall, **Sir John** **42(2).**60
Coggeshall Volunteer **7(1).***2*, 4–5
Cohen, Jacob **11(1).**16, 18, 19, 21
coin hoards
Iron Age
Harlow **8(2).**27
Leighs, Great **35(1).23**
Southend **33(1).**13
Stansted **24(1).**7, 7
Waltham, Great **34(1).**2; **35(1).**23
Romano-British
Bumpstead, Steeple **47(1).**6
Kelvedon **15(1).**6
Anglo-Saxon
Mucking **12(4).**94
Thorpe Hall **33(1).**15
medieval, Colchester **6(3).**66
coins
Iron Age **48(1).**5, *5*
Harlow **8(2).**27, 41–6, *43*; **23(1).**10–11, 11, *12*; **23(3).**55
Mucking **7(3).**68
Stansted **24(1).**7, 7
Uphall Camp **23(1).**20
Wickford **2(2).**100
Roman
Birchanger **10(3).**87
Chelmsford **25(3).**62–3
Eastwood **15(1).**5
Elsenham **27(1).**17
Hallingbury, Little **10(3).**87
Harlow **8(2).**34, 38; **10(3).**85; **23(1).**10, 12
Leyton **14(3).**60–1, 68
Maldon **23(2).**45
Mucking **7(3).**68, 72
Prittlewell **33(1).**14
Rainham **17(2).***8*
Rayne **23(3).**62
Sampford, Great **35(2).**57
Sewardstone **12(4).**96

Essex Journal

Wickford **1(4).**218; **2(2).**99; **3(1).**5; **15(1).**9; **16(1).**9
Witham Lodge **10(4).**120–2
Anglo-Saxon
Canvey Island **31(1).**14–15, *14*, 17
Mucking **12(4).**94
Prittlewell **39(1).**19; **49(2).**44
Springfield Lyons **22(1).**5, *5*
Waltham Abbey **12(2).**48; **12(4).**97
medieval, Harlow **10(3).**84
post-medieval
Colchester **12(4).**91
Epping **16(2).**18
Harlowbury **21(2).**38
see also jetton; tokens
Coitmore, Thomas **36(2).**59
Cok *see* Cock
Cokayne, Elizabeth, m Thomas Fanshawe **5(3).**111
Coke
John (*fl.*1566) **4(2).**63
John (*fl.*1624) **10(1).**27
see also Cock
Coker
John **2(4).**183
Marie **4(4).**178
Marie jnr **4(4).**178
Cokerell *see* Cockerell
Cokswete, Cecilia **2(4).**183
Colborne, Dr – (C19) **2(1).**14
Colchester
Abbey Gate Terrace **17(3).**5
air raid **30(1).**5, 7, *8*
Albert School of Art **45(1).**22–3
Alexander Road **14(2).***5*
All Saints' parish **14(2).**6
archaeological opportunities **26(3).**63–6
Artillery Street **14(2).***5*, 6
Balkerne Gate **10(4).**135; **26(3).**65
Balkerne Hill **11(3).**70; **11(4).**95
Balkerne Lane, excavation **12(2).**48; **12(4).**89–90
barracks **7(1).**4; **9(1).**15, 19; **14(2).**4, 6, 7; **44(2).**42
Bay Hall **23(3).**52, 53
bicycle making **8(4).**109–10
Birch Hall **3(1).**28
bishops of **35(2).**47–8; *see also* Blomfield, Alfred; Chatham, Thomas; Coote, R.N.; Johnson,

Essex Journal

Henry Frank; More, William; Sterne, John; Tylney, Robert; Whitcombe, Robert Henry
Blackheath, archery **12(3).**68
Blomfield's Butchery **17(3).**7–8
borough court **22(2).**40–1
Botanic Gardens **14(2).**4
Bourne mill **10(1).**43; **11(4).**95; **23(3).***53*; **37(2).**44
bridge **38(1).**24
Bunting's nursery **32(1).**22–4
burgesses, Norman **18(2).**29
burh **40(1).**14
Butt Road, excavations **12(3).**80; **12(4).**90; **13(4).**89; **15(1).**4; **16(1).**4
Canterbury Road **14(2).**7
castle
constable **50(2).**50
custody of **5(4).**142
engraving of **18(2).***28*
excavation and conservation **13(4).**89; **26(3).**63–5, *64*
gaol **1(1).**39, 40; **1(2).**24–8
as gift **2(4).**203
John takes **5(3).**107
legend **12(3).**78
Norman period **18(2).**32
Roman brick/tile reused **10(4).**137
seneschal **18(2).**28
sieges 1215/1216 **50(2).**53
de Vere family, granted to **6(4).**90
views of by Strutt **5(3).***95*, *102*, *111*, *115*, *124*
warden **22(2).**43
Castle Gardens, excavation **15(1).**4
Castle Museum **37(2).**42–5, 46
Church Street, St Mary's House **9(2).**68
churches
All Saints **1(3).**144–5; **3(1).**28; **12(1).**15
Dutch **23(3).**53–4; **33(1).**10
Holy Trinity
brick **10(4).**137
Gilberd monument **10(3).**97, *100*; **13(2).**57
marriages **44(2).**42
redundancy and purchase **7(1).**24; **12(1).**15
St Botolph **18(2).**46; **44(2).**42
St Giles **12(1).**15; **12(4).**91; **18(2).**46
St Helen's Chapel **12(1).**15
St James **23(3).**65; **44(2).**42; **49(2).**59
St Leonard at the Hythe **10(4).**141; **18(2).**46; **28(1).**18

Essex Journal

St Martin **10(4).**141; **12(1).**15; **15(2).**70; **18(2).**44–6
St Mary at the Walls
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57, *58*
Civil War period **18(2).**44, 46; **36(1).**23
clergy **31(2).**59
conversion **13(2).**48
marriages **44(2).**42
Morant at **1(3).**171; **8(1).**8
White burial and memorial **43(2).**49
St Mary Magdalene **44(2).**42, 43
St Nicholas **22(3).**52; **44(2).**42, 44; **45(1).**26; **49(2).**59, 61
St Peter **2(1).**44; **26(2).**34; **28(2).**51; **44(2).**43, *43*
St Runwald **14(2).**4; **19(3).**76; **26(1).**6; **44(2).**42
see also Culver Street; Eld Lane; minster; Stockwell Street
civic ceremonial, Tudor–Stuart **23(3).**65–7, *65*
clockmakers **2(2).**116
clothing industry 1918–50 **28(1).**8–13, *9*, *11*, *12*
coach services **16(3).**15; **23(1).**15, 16
Colchester Bank **10(1).**43
Corn Exchange **45(1).**22–3; **49(2).***50*
County Hospital **26(2).**35, 36; **45(1).**24; **47(1).**21
Creffield Estate **14(2).**6–8
cricket **3(2).**101–2, 103, 104–5
crime **22(2).**39–41
Crowhurst Road **14(2).**7
Crutched Friars priory **2(3).**151; **18(2).**46; **50(2).**50
Culver Street
archaeological conservation **20(3).**63–4, *63*, *64*
excavations **6(3).**65
ironworks **30(2).**54
Methodist church **7(1).**17
redevelopment, archaeological summary **21(1).**3–8, *3*, *4*, *5*, *6*, 7, *8*
Thompson's Coffee Room **17(3).**6
Cups Inn **45(2).**45
Days Garage **7(1).**17
defences, Romano-British **6(3).**65; **10(4).**135; **11(3).**70; **12(4).**90; **21(1).***4*, 5; **26(3).**65; **37(2).**45
Derby House **35(2).**48
description in 1731 **29(1).**5
directories **25(3).**64, 66
Domesday survey **18(2).**26; **28(2).**50–1
Dugard Avenue, excavation **12(4).**90
Dutch Quarter
Dutch community **23(3).**51, 52–4, *53*; **33(1).**10–11

Essex Journal

excavations **12(4).**90–1; **16(3).**12
housing **14(2).**4
weaver's home **4(2).**107
Eastern Bypass, excavations **17(1).**5
Eastern Counties Asylum **26(2).**36
Eld Lane Baptist church **18(3).**61, 63
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**20, 21, 22
Essex Record Office **20(2).**34, *34*
Essex Street **14(2).**4–6
expansion, C19–early C20 **14(2).**2–10, *3*, *5*, *7*, *9*
fair **10(3).**55, 60; **23(3).**65–6; **49(2).**50
Fencers, Sign of the **3(2).**101
freemasons **42(2).**52
gasworks **50(2).**56
General Strike **30(2).**53–5
The George **8(4).**104; **37(1).**11; **41(2).**52; **49(2).**53
Gosbecks **13(4).**89; **26(3).**65; **31(1).**23–4
Gryme's Dyke, excavation **13(4).**89
Head Street
Nos. 44–52 **7(1).**17
school/academy **43(2).**44–50
High Street
No. 15 **42(2).**50
Nos. 22–3 **7(1).**17
fire **9(1).**35
The Lamb **7(1).**24
views of **12(1).***17*; **19(2).***51*
widening **14(2).**4
Hollytrees **2(4).**202; **37(2).**43
Holy Cross Hospital **50(2).**50
Home for Fallen Women **47(1).**25
House of Correction **1(2).**27, 32
Hyam's factory **40(2).**42
Hythe **14(2).**2, 6, 8; **28(1).**18–21, *19*
influenza epidemic **37(1).**11–14
Isolation Hospital **37(1).**11, 14
Jewry **18(2).**30
Jumbo water tower **45(1).**26–8
Kay, John, association with? **43(1).**6–9
King's Head **16(3).**15; **34(1).**8; **43(2).**44–5
Kingswood Heath **4(4).**206
Lammas Lands **20(2).**31–3, *32*
Lexden Road
housing **14(2).***5*

Essex Journal

tombstone **32(1).**8, *8*
library **13(1).**8
Lion Walk, excavation **12(4).**91
literacy 1754–1837 **44(2).**39–44
'Lock' Hospital 1869–86 **34(2).**46; **47(1).**20–7, *20*, *22–3*, *26*, *27*
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**22
Long Wyre Street, excavation **15(1).**4; **16(1).**4
mail service **19(3).**63
market **14(2).**4
medical dispensary **13(2).**66
Medical Register **26(2).**47
Medicus visits **14(2).**25
Middleborough, excavation **15(1).**3–4
minster **23(2).**38
Moot Hall *see* Town Hall (Moot Hall)
Mormons **18(3).**57–8, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63
MP honours scandal 1895 **47(2).**50–3
museums **26(3).**64–5
Myland Hospital **47(1).**26
Nevill Yard **47(1).**25
New Market Tavern **15(1).**4
Newtown **14(2).**8
nonconformity **16(1).**26
Norman period **18(2).**30
North Hill
No. 44 **7(1).**17
excavations **6(3).**65, 66
school **43(2).**45
view of **14(2).***30*
North Station Road, Nos. 12–24 **7(1).**18
Oaklands Avenue, excavation **12(4).**90
Oyster Feast and oyster fishery **49(2).**49–51, *50*, *52*, *54*, *55*
Paxman's Standard Iron Works **14(2).**2, 8; **30(1).**7; **30(2).**52, 54; **40(2).**42, *43*
The Pig **3(2).**102
plague **13(2).**62
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76, 79, 82; **4(3).**122–39
Poplarhall Farm, survey **15(1).**4
population 1500–1800 **7(2).**31–6
Queen Street, Nos. 7–13 **7(1).**17
railway
1838–48 **23(1).**16
coming of **1(3).**157; **3(2).**94; **24(1).**13; **45(2).**46–7
station **50(1).**26
town expansion and **14(2).**2–4

Essex Journal

Red Lion **3(1).**22; **4(3).**131; **42(1).**25
St Bartholomew's hospital property **50(1).**6
St Botolph's bridge **38(1).**23
St Botolph's parish **14(2).**6
St Botolph's priory **2(3).**151; **10(4).**137; **18(2).**30, 46; **26(3).**65, *66*; **36(1).**23, *24*
St Helena's playing field, excavation **12(4).**91
St John's abbey
  founder **50(2).**50
  gateway **18(2).**46
  Katharine of Aragon at **23(3).**66
  possessions **22(2).**43–4; **47(2).**54–63, 64
  de Vere family **5(3).**104
St John's Abbey (house) **18(2).**46; **23(3).**67; **33(1).**7
St Martin's House **14(2).**32
St Mary's rectory **2(1).**10
St Runwald's parish **14(2).**6
schools
  18th-century **33(2).**60, 61, 62; **34(1).**7, 8, 10, 11; **43(2).**44–50
  Girls County **37(1).**13
  grammar **10(3).**97; **13(2).**57; **14(2).**4; **37(1).**13; **37(2).**42; **43(2).**44; **45(1).**25
  Green Coat **33(2).**61; **34(1).**7
  Head Street **43(2).**44–50
  North Hill **43(2).**45
Severalls Hospital **14(2).**6; **45(1).**28
Sheepen **6(3).**66
Short Wyre Street, Smokeries **37(1).**13
siege 1648 **18(2).**39–47; **33(1).**5–8, 23–5; **36(1).**21–5
Siege House **18(2).**46
silk mill/industry **17(3).**4–6, 8; **36(2).**47
Stockwell Street chapel **17(3).**8; **18(3).**58
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Temple of Claudius **6(3).**63–5; **26(3).**63
theatres
  Roman **6(3).**65–6; **16(3).**12
  post-medieval **2(4).**227
Town Hall (Moot Hall)
  Admiralty Court **49(2).**53
  bricks **20(3).**66
  celebration lunch **45(2).**46
  demolitions and rebuildings **2(3).**119; **14(2).**4, 6; **49(2).**50
  election 1831 **3(1).**20, 22
  Georgian **2(3).**119; **2(4).**227
trams **14(1).**29; **14(2).**6
Trinity Street, building survey and excavation **13(4).**90

Essex Journal

Tymperleys **10(3).**97, *100*; **22(3).**51–2, *51*, *52*
Victoria County History **29(2).**55–6
Victoria's jubilees **26(2).**34–6, *35*
West End Cycle Stores **8(4).**110
White Hart Inn **4(3).**126; **10(3).**57; **16(3).**13; **34(1).**8
Whitewell Road **14(2).***5*
will, C17 **48(2).**52
Wimpole Road **14(2).**7
Wire Street, gas main **50(2).**56
workhouse **1(3).**165; **26(2).**34, 36; **35(1).**11; **37(1).**14; **47(1).**21, 25
see also Berechurch; Lexden; Mile End; Stanway
Colchester
Benjamin **15(2).**53
Lord Charles *see* Abbot, Charles
John, Abbot **31(2).**60
Walter de **46(1).**13
William **33(2).**59, 62; **34(1).**8, 10
Colchester, **Stour Valley**, **Sudbury & Halstead Railway** **11(1).***38*
Colchester Archaeological Group
bulletins reviewed **5(2).**87; **18(2).**55; **19(2).**55; **20(3).**54
profile **26(1).**21
role of **6(3).**66
The Red Hills of Essex: Salt Making in Antiquity, reviewed **26(1).**19–20
Colchester Archery Club **12(4).**86
Colchester Bicycle Club **8(4).**104
Colchester Civic Society
bulletins reviewed **2(1).**59; **2(3).**174; **2(4).**229; **3(2).**114; **3(4).**225; **4(3).**168; **5(1).**52; **5(4).**149–50; **6(3).**82–3; **6(4).**102; **7(2).**55; **7(4).**114; **8(3).**92; **8(4).**125
exhibition **9(2).**68
E.J. Rudsdale **37(2).**44
Colchester & East Essex Co-operative Society **13(1).**3–4, 6, 7, 8, 10–11, 12; **17(3).**6–8
Colchester Excavation Committee **6(3).**63–6; **11(1).**46
Colchester Gas, **Light & Coke Co** **50(2).**57
Colchester Infantry **7(3).**78, 79–80
Colchester Mechanics' Institute **19(1).**16
Colchester New Subscription Assembly **43(2).**45
Colchester Recalled project **26(1).**12; **26(2).**30
Colchester Record Office **17(2).**28; **42(1).**4–5
Cold Norton
advowson **8(4).**116
beacon **23(2).**43; **42(1).**12, 13
Cold Norton Hall **7(4).**94, 95
manor **8(4).**116, 117
marriage **4(4).**216, 219

Essex Journal

Raymond land **43(2).**41
will, C17 **483**.53, *53*
Coldwell
Agnes **1(4).**202
E.W. **36(2).**51
Coldwell & Nicholls **36(2).**51
Cole
Alice **38(2).**50
Gilbert **37(2).**50
John (d.1484) **38(2).**50
John (C16) **29(2).**60
Thomas (*fl.*1586) **4(2).**69
Revd Thomas (C16 of Shopland) **2(2).**88
William (C16) **17(2).**10
William (C18) **32(1).**19; **33(2).**52
William (1844–1922) **1(2).**48; **20(3).**60–2, *61*; **41(1).**9
see also Colle
Colebrooke, Robert **2(4).**202; **4(2).**83
Coleman, Richard **41(1).**22, 23–4
Coleman & Morton **7(4).**93; **30(2).**53; **41(1).**22, 24
Coles, Thomas **24(2).**36
Colewelle (Collewelle)
John **2(4).**183
John de London **2(4).**183
Coling, Revd James **44(1).**22
Colla, Barbara
'An Early Eighteenth Century Timber-Framed Building' **22(1).**15–17
book review by **24(2).**44
Collard, Samuel **42(1).**24
Colle, John **2(4).**183
Collen, John **4(2).**87
Coller, D.W. **4(1).**7; **8(1).**10; **19(2).**34
Collett (Collet)
– (C18) **1(4).**192
Annis **10(1).**16
Collewelle *see* Colewelle
Collier
– (C19) **17(3).**4
W.H. **43(1).**16
Collier Brothers **16(2).**9
Collier Row
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57
coal duty posts **3(3).**156, 158
Collin *see* Collyn

Essex Journal

Collings, Jesse **17(2).**19, 20–2
Collingwood, Jeremy
'Oliver Cromwell and the Army Debates in Saffron Walden' **41(2).**42–8
Sir Thomas Smith: Scholar, Statesman and Son of Saffron Walden, reviewed **48(2).**71–2
Collins
Andrew, *The Knights of Danbury*, reviewed **21(2).**34
Antony **16(2).**25
G.R.
book reviews by **23(1).**18, 23; **23(3).**64; **24(2).**44
letter from **22(2).**34
George **24(1).**4
'Essex Archaeological and Historical Congress: AGM 1989, Chigwell' **24(1).**2
''Ray Day' at Braintree – 21st March 1986' **21(2).**29
'Worth a Visit' **24(2).**27–8
John **9(4).**124
Dr Samuel **13(2).**60
T.F.J., 'Dress Regulations of the 1st Essex Local Militia 1809' **4(4).**210–12
William **9(4).**123, 124
Collinson, Peter **5(2).**57, 58, 59, 60; **33(2).**58
Collis, – (C19) **16(3).**4
Collop (Collopp)
John (*fl.*1590) **1(1).**40
John (C19) **4(2).**85
Margaret **1(1).**40
Colls, Revd Dr John **1(3).**150, 151
Collyn
John (*fl.*1597 of Writtle) **7(1).**20, 21
John (*fl.*1598 of Barling) **5(1).**30–1
Thomas **7(1).**21
Colmere, William **19(3).**78
Colne, **Earls**
airfield **26(2).**32
America Farm **9(4).**124
Ashwells **9(3).**83
Becklandwood Farm **9(3).**86; **9(4).**124
Beedles **9(3).**85, 86
Blue Boar **9(3).**84; **9(4).**126
brickmaking **20(3).**67
bridges **9(3).**82, 84, 92; **38(1).**24
Broomes Farm (Cutlers Croft) **9(4).**124
Campions (Mulberry Close) **9(3).**84
Castle Inn **9(3).**83
Chandlers Farm (Chaundlers) **9(3).**84; **9(4).**124
church of St Andrew

Essex Journal

Archdeacon arms **1(4).**216
Elizabethan period **9(3).**94–6, *95*
Harlackenden memorial **9(3).**88; **39(2).**52
lychgate **36(1).**17
de Vere family **7(2).**47; **7(3).**62, 63; **9(3).**88, 94
clergy **3(4).**202–3; **9(3).**95; **10(1).**34; **41(1).**19
Colne House **9(3).**82; *see also* Colne Priory
Colne Park **9(4).**123, 127, 129; **39(2).**48, 49, 53
Colne Place **9(3).**84
Colne Priory (Colne House) **9(3).**87–8; **39(2).**47, 49, 53; **41(1).**19, 21
Colneford House (Coneys) **9(3).**85
Copes **9(3).**85, 92
Coppins **9(4).**124
Curds **9(4).**124
The Dolphin **9(4).**126
Drewes **9(3).**86
Dulveen **9(3).**83
Dynes (Spoutwell House) **9(3).**84
Elizabethan period (*illus.*) **9(3).**81–97; **9(4).**122–30
Firmingtylers **9(3).**83, 92
The George **9(3).**84
Goldgate **9(4).**124
Great House (Princes) **9(3).**85
Hall Green **9(3).**85, 86, 87, 92
Hall Place **9(3).**87, 88; **9(4).**127; **39(2).**47
Hams Farm (Little Lodge) **9(4).**123
Hay House **9(3).**92; **9(4).**124, 126
housing **43(1).**18, *18*
Kings Head **9(3).**83
Kingsgate Green **9(3).**85
Lion Inn **9(3).**83
lock-up **9(3).**83
Lodge Farm (Great Lodge) **9(4).**123
manors **9(3).**80, 87, 88–93; **9(4).**123–4; **39(2).**47, 49, 53; *see also* priory manor
Masons **9(3).**86
maypole **9(3).**84
mills **9(3).**82, 85; **9(4).**125, 126
Mills Farm **9(3).**86; **9(4).**124
Mitchells **9(4).**124
Moorlands **9(4).**124
Morses **9(4).**125
Old Hall **9(3).**82–3
Oxford estate **39(2).**52, 53
Patteswick **9(4).**124

Essex Journal

Peeks Corner **9(3).**85
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
poor relief **9(4).**127–9
pound **9(3).**84, 92
priory
dissolution **7(3).**62–3; **39(2).**48
records **26(3).**56, *57*
de Vere family **5(3).**103–4, 105–7, 108, 109; **5(4).**144–5, 146; **6(4).**90, 91; **7(2).**62–3
see also Colne House
Priory House **9(3).**80, 88
priory manor **9(3).**80, 88; **34(1).**16; **39(2).**47, 49, 53
Procknutts (Gatehouse) **9(4).**124, 126
Sandy Hills (Claypits Farm) **9(4).**124
schools
C18 **34(1).**8
grammar **9(4).**122–3; **10(4).**141; **39(2).**52
infants **9(3).**83
Shaws **9(3).**85
Shepherd family **2(3).**162
silk industry **36(2).**48
Skinners **9(3).**83
Stacies **9(4).**124
Tavern **9(4).**126–7
Tillwicks **9(4).**126; **39(2).**45
Turners house **9(3).**84
Vine Tavern **9(3).**84
windmill/Windmill Hill **9(3).**82; **9(4).**124
workhouse **9(3).**82–3
Colne, **White**
church of St Andrew **36(1).**17
football **9(4).**127
Ingeldsthorpe manor **39(2).**53
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
Colne Engaine
bees **3(3).**163
brickmaking **20(3).**67
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**58
clergy **49(2).**58
Earls Colne manor land **9(3).**88
Knights Farm **36(2).**53
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
Polley (Pooley) manor **4(4).**193
Sheriffs (Shreves) manor **39(2).**48, 53
Village Hall **36(2).**53

Essex Journal

Colne Fishery Co **49(2).**53–6
Colne Valley & Halstead Railway **12(1).**23–4; **20(3).**66–7; **26(1).**20; **40(1).**24
Cologan, Revd Monsignor **26(2).**39
Colpoys, Griffiths **8(4).**96
Colt
George **17(2).**28
Henry **17(2).**28
John **17(2).**28
Mary **17(2).**28
Thomas **17(2).**27–8
Thomas II **17(2).**28
Columbani, Placido **11(1).**41
Colvill
Edmund **41(1).**15
Katherine **41(1).**15
Colville, – (C19) **38(2).**53
Colvin, Brig Gen R.B. **3(4).**180, 181, 188
Coman, Widow **1(1).**44
combs
Romano-British **5(2).**79; **20(3).**63, *63*
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**72; **33(1).**15
post-medieval **47(2).**49
Committee to Review Local History **15(1).**32–4
Commons Preservation Society **42(1).**16, 17; **47(1).**15–18
communication industry, heritage of **50(1).**9–16, *10*, *11*, *12*, *13*, *15*
Compers, M. **32(1).**17
Comyns
Sir John **1(3).**162; **11(1).**46
Dr L. **4(1).**11, 21
Conabeare, George **9(3).**78
Cones, William **16(3).**21
Congregationalists (Independents) **16(1).**26; **18(3).**58
Conlon, R.F.B., 'Holbrook's – An Iron Age and Romano-British Settlement' **8(2).**31–50
Connaught, duke of *see* Saxe-Coburg Gotha, Arthur
Connop, Newell **19(2).**34
Connor, J.E., *Branch Line to Ongar*, reviewed **42(2).**66
Constable
Archibald & Co **38(2).**43
Freda, *John Constable*, reviewed **11(1).**47
John **15(2).**58
Roger **2(2).**107; **2(4).**183
Constable family **12(2).**38
Constance of France **13(2).**50
Contagious Diseases Act **34(2).**46–9

Essex Journal

Convention Parliament **1(3).**121–6
Convers, Richard **4(1).**32
Conway
– (C18) **43(2).**45
Edward **9(4).**133–5
Priscilla **43(2).**51
Conyers
Henry John **1(2).**11, 17; **3(1).**24; **4(2).**82–3
John (1718–1775 of Copped Hall)
Copped Hall rebuilt by **1(4).**192, 197; **20(1).**17; **45(1).**13
Morant's history of Essex **2(1).**10
parliamentary career **2(4).**196, 202, 204; **4(2).**75–6, 80–1; **17(2).**25, 26
Plantae Woodfordienses **3(3).**128
John (*fl.*1792) **12(3).**69, 72
John (*fl.*1797 of Coopersale) **7(1).**4; **7(3).**77
John (*fl.*1810–12) **5(2).**70–1, 72
John Henry (*fl.*1805–53) **18(1).**18; **19(2).**29
Conyers family **3(3).**125; **33(2).**41
Cook
Bruce **3(2).**112
Clifford J., *A Barge of the Blocks*, reviewed **21(2).**34, 39
Daniel **18(3).**59
David S.
'Essex Scientists' **10(3).**96–102
'Medical History in Essex' **13(2).**57–67
Denys **24(1).**4
Edward & Co **15(2).**43
Edward Rider **3(2).**71; **3(3).**165
Revd J. **13(2).**63
James **32(1).**14
Capt James **33(1).**17
Jean **24(1).**4
John **16(3).**10
Olive, *The English House through seven centuries with photographs*, reviewed **4(4).**224–5
Robert **8(4).**105, *106*, 111
Vivian, *Accomodating Brocolli in the Cemetary*, reviewed **39(2).**64
William **18(3).**59
Cooke
Revd – (C18 of Hedingham, Sible) **15(3).**100
Anne, m Lord Bacon **1(1).**11
Anne (née Fitzwilliam) **1(1).**11
Sir Anthony **1(1).**11, 21; **2(3).**157, 161; **8(4).**119; **9(3).**106; **19(3).**65
Elizabeth (of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**86
Elizabeth (of Havering), m Lord John Russell **1(1).**11

Essex Journal

Francis **1(1).**11–12, 14, 15, 16, 19
George **41(1).**21
Hester (née Mahew) **1(1).**12, 16
John (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**80
John (C16 of Wakering, Great) **10(1).**13
John (C16 of Layer-de-la-Haye) **4(4).**178
John (C17 of Havering) **1(1).**12, 19
John (C17 son of Francis) **1(1).**12, 14
Joseph **41(1).**21
Mildred, m William Cecil **1(1).**11; **5(3).**110; **19(3).**65
Sir Richard (d.1579) **1(1).**11–12
Richard (*fl.*1600) **36(2).**56
Sarah, m Samuel Raymond **15(3).**101
Thomas (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**92
Sir Thomas (C17) **2(4).**195
Thomas (C18 of Braintree) **5(2).**58, 59–60
Thomasine **10(1).**13
William (C16 of Wakering, Great) **10(1).**13, 15
William (C16 ship owner) **1(1).**12
Cooke family **28(1).**5; **47(2).**66
Cookman, Richard **26(1).**9
Coope, Octavius **21(1).**10, 11
Cooper
Dr – (C19) **16(3).**4
A.E. **4(1).**12, 13, 15, 21
Ashley, *Our Mother Earth: of the Furrow Born*, reviewed **34(1).**28
Catherine, m John Hornsby **1(3).**150
Frank, obituary **37(1).**3
H.P. **3(4).**226
Jacqueline
on Eileen Ludgate **41(2).**37
Clavering at War 1939–1945, reviewed **48(2).**74
The Well-Ordered Town: A Story of Saffron Walden, Essex, 1792–1862, reviewed **36(1).**27–8
see also Holland, Michael, & Cooper, Jacqueline
Janet
'Civic Ceremonial in Tudor and Stuart Colchester' **23(3).**65–7
'The Cult of Our Lady of Ulting' **38(2).**48–51
book reviews by **27(1).**22; **29(1).**25; **34(1).**28; **40(1).**27–8
letter from **25(3).**55
reports on Victoria County History **35(2).**39; **36(2).**37; **37(1).**15; **37(2).**40
(ed.) *The Battle of Maldon: Fiction and Fact*, reviewed **29(1).**26
The Church Dedications and Saints' Cults of Medieval Essex, reviewed **47(1).**36
T. **11(1).**24

Essex Journal

Thomas (C17) **1(2).**24
Thomas (C18) **4(2).**86
Revd William **12(1).**5–6
Winifred, *Harwich, The Mayflower and Christopher Jones*, reviewed **6(3).**82
see also Couper
Co-operative movement **13(1).**2–15; **17(3).**6–8
Coopersale, church of St Alban **7(3).**77
Coote
Sir Nicholas **1(2).**26
R.N., bishop of Colchester **1(3).**171
Coote family **35(1).**16
Cope, Mary **21(3).**52
Copeland
Edward **15(3).**84
Oswald **16(3).**10
Copford
Ambrose family **38(1).**17–22
Blue Pales Farm **38(1).**19
Bottingham Hall **4(4).**181, 182, 183, 188–9
brickmaking **38(1).**19, 20, 22
church of St Michael & All Angels **10(4).**137, 138; **26(3).**67; **38(1).**17, 20
Copford Hall **38(1).**20
Copford Lodge **38(1).**19, 20, 22
Fullers Farm **38(1).**19, 20
Hole Farm **38(1).**20
investigations **16(1).**4
manor **18(2).**27
Mascotts **38(1).**19, 20
Old Holt **4(4).**182
place-name **38(1).**23
school **38(1).**20
workhouse **38(1).**17
Copland
Albert **46(1).**22–3, 24
Edward **44(1).**28; **45(2).**46
John snr **44(1).**28; **45(2).**46, 47
John jnr **44(1).**27–8
Oswald **14(1).**24
Copland & Sons **45(2).**39; **46(1).**22
Coppen (Coppin), T.L. **1(3).**160–1, 162
copper alloy working evidence
Bronze Age **21(3).**58
Romano-British **8(2).**38; **25(3).**63
not dated **13(4).**92

Essex Journal

copper rolling **3(3).**129
copperas industry **15(2).**40
Coppin *see* Coppen
Copton, R. **13(1).**7
Corbet, Miles **2(2).**76; **13(4).**77, 81–2
Corbett, R.A. **50(1).**26
Corbeuil, William de **31(2).**60
Cordell, Joseph **48(2).**65, 66
Corder
Adeline Kate **40(1).**23; **47(2).***69*
Harry **20(3).**66
Henry **40(2).**49, 53; **41(1).**6; **41(2).**52
John **20(3).***67*
William **20(3).**66
Corder family **20(3).**67
Corder-Birch
Adrian
at Brewery Chapel Museum **25(3).***71*
at Essex Journal launch **43(1).***2*
'20 Questions?' **50(2).**82
'A Brief History of Brickworks in the Hedingham Area' **20(3).**66–7
'The Downs Family and Iron Foundry at Gestingthorpe' **40(1).**22–6
'General Sir Alfred Gaselee, leader of the successful British relieving force to Peking' **29(1).**20–4
'Little Yeldham Church' **25(1).**14–15
'The Oates Family and Gestingthorpe: Captain Lawrence Edward Grace Oates and the association of the Oates family with Gestingthorpe' **47(2).**65–9
obituaries by **43(1).**28; **48(1).**31
on Gainsborough painting **28(2).**47
on Karen Lawrence **45(1).**3
message about the Essex Record Office **46(1).**3
tribute to Maureen Scollan **44(2).**37
book reviews by **25(2).**51; **26(1).**20; **26(2).**46; **27(3).**76–7; **28(2).**63; **29(1).**27–8; **33(1).**28, 29–30; **35(1).**29; **35(2).**62; **39(1).**27; **43(1).**29; **44(1).**31, 32; **44(2).**66; **45(1).**30; **45(2).**66; **46(1).**33; **46(2).**73; **48(1).**36; **50(1).**36–7
Our Ancestors were Brickmakers and Potters, reviewed **46(2).**71–2
Bricks, Buildings and Transport: A History of Mark Gentry, the Hedingham red brick industry, buildings, road and rail transport, reviewed **49(2).**73
A Centenary History of Halstead Hospital, reviewed **19(3).**80
A History of Great Yeldham, reviewed **30(1).**29
A History of Little Yeldham, reviewed **17(1).**24
A Pictorial History of Sible Hedingham, reviewed **23(2).**40
see also Corder-Birch, Pam & Adrian; Crosby, Tony, & Corder-Birch, Adrian; Crosby,

Essex Journal

Tony, Garwood, Adam, & Corder-Birch, Adrian
Pam & Adrian, *The Works: A History of Rippers Joinery Manufacturers of Castle and Sible Hedingham*, reviewed **50(1).**39
Cordingley, Patrick *see* Limb, Sue, & Cordingley, Patrick
Corke
David, (ed.), *Epping Forest, The Natural Aspect*, reviewed **13(2).**70
Helen, *The Story of Kelvedon*, reviewed **14(3).**73
corn driers, Romano-British
Colchester **21(1).**5, *5*
Cressing **12(4).**91
Eastwood **13(4).**90; **15(1).**5
Mucking **7(3).**68; **15(1).**7
Prittlewell **33(1).**14
Shoebury, North **33(1).**14
Stansted **34(2).**42
Wickford **5(2).**81
corn exchanges **45(1).**22–3, *22*
Cornard, **Great** (Suffolk)
lock **16(2).**26
Wyncoll property **2(4).**221
Cornard, **Little** (Suffolk), Wyncoll property **2(4).**221
Cornelisen family **53**.97
Cornell, William **41(1).**10
Cornherth, Richard **46(1).**9
Cornish
Eli **20(3).**67
Orbell **20(3).**67
Cornish & Gayner **40(1).**12
Cornwallis
Charles **4(4).**186, 188, 189–91, 193, 194, 195, 197
Sir John **4(4).**189
Sir Thomas (1519–1604) **4(4).**189; **20(1).**17
Thomas jnr **4(4).**190
Sir William **4(4).**190
Cornwell, George **11(1).**7
Corringham
Badby property **3(2).**98
The Bull **3(1).**13
church of St Mary
advowson **2(3).**172
building stone **15(1).**20
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59
ceremonies with Dutch workers **3(1).**14
Long family **43(1).**10, *11*, 13

Essex Journal

visitation 1631 **3(4).**205
clergy **2(3).**161
Corringham Hall **25(1).**17; **43(1).**10, 11, 12, *12*
Long family **43(1).**10–13
manor **2(3).**172
marshes **3(1).**11–17
Old Hall **43(1).**12, 13
Old Mill Farm **43(1).**12
pasture **3(1).**11
Peasants' Revolt **1(2).**8
place-name **35(1).**21
population **3(1).**17
railway **3(1).**16
Corsellis
– (C18) **33(2).**41
Caesar **25(2).**38
Revd N. **25(2).**38
Nicolas Caesar **27(1).**7
Corsels, Nicholas **16(2).**24
Cory Brothers **3(1).**16–17
Coryton (Kynochtown), village **3(1).**16–17
Costello, Ruth
''We could manage our parochial concerns much better by ourselves': some responses to proposed Poor Law Unions in Essex' **44(2).**45–51
book review by **48(2).**73
Coton *see* Cotton
Cottam & Hallen **31(2).**50
Cotton (Coton)
Edmund **34(1).**16
Sir Henry **12(2).**33
John (C16 of East Wick) **4(3).**141
John (C16 steward) **35(2).**47
Nicholas **3(2).**66
Cotton (Coton) family **14(2).**13
Couchman, C. (ed.)
'Excavations in Essex 1976' **12(4).**88–98
'Excavations in Essex 1977' **13(4).**86–95
Couci, Philippa, m Robert de Vere **5(4).**142, 143
Coumbe, Jenny, *'Lovely Little Places!' The story of the prefabs at Stewards Green, Epping*, reviewed **47(2).**74
Council for British Archaeology **6(1).**28; **6(3).**77
counters, Romano-British
bone **21(1).**7; **27(1).**17; **33(1).**14
ceramic **21(1).**7

Essex Journal

glass **5(2).**81–2; **22(1).**4; **27(1).**17
Countess of Huntingdon's Connection **39(2).**59
County Borough of Southend, publication **4(3).**167
Couper, Gerard **2(4).**183; *see also* Cooper
Couperthwaithe, Mrs – (C18) **34(1).**10
de la Cour
Benjamin **20(1).**2; **20(3).**51–3
Charles **20(3).**52
Elizabeth Hannah **20(3).**52
Francis **20(3).**52
George **20(3).**51
Court, James C.L. **41(1).**9
Courtauld
– (*fl.*1840s) **15(3).**95
Augustine **36(2).**53; **39(2).**39–44, *39*, *40*, *43*, *44*; **47(2).**67
Christopher, 'August Courtauld (1904–59)' **39(2).**39–44
Constance Cicely **36(2).**51
Edith Anne (née Lister) **39(2).**39
Dr Elizabeth (1867–1947) **36(2).**53
Elizabeth (Betty) **39(2).**39
Ellen **46(2).**55, 56, 57, 58–9
George (1761–1823) **21(3).**65; **29(2).**45; **36(2).**47
George (1830–1920) **3(1).**24; **3(2).**69–70; **36(2).**50, 53
George (C20–21) **47(2).**68
Major John Sewell **36(2).**51
Katherine Mina **36(2).**53
Mollie **36(2).**51
Dr Richard Minton **36(2).**53
Samuel (1720–65) **36(2).**47
Samuel (1793–1881) **15(2).**47, 51; **21(3).**65; **36(2).**47–8, 53; **46(2).**54–60
Samuel (1876–1947) **36(2).**51
Samuel Augustine (1865–1953) **36(2).**50, 51, 53; **39(2).**39
Sir Stephen **36(2).**51
Sydney **36(2).**50–1
William Julien **36(2).**51, 53
Courtauld family, and Essex landscape **36(2).**47–54
Courtauld Rates Cup **25(3).**71
Courtauld & Taylor **17(3).**3
Courtaulds **43(1).**17–18, 20
Coutts, Sir Francis **3(1).**26
Couzens, Miss – (C20) **50(1).**32
Covell, Mrs – (C17) **5(1).**47
Coveney, Abraham **20(2).**33
Coverdale

Essex Journal

– (C18) **3(2).**105
– (C19) **19(3).**70
Cowan, Judy
Kelvedon Hatch, Our Village Past and Present, reviewed **20(1).**21
Kelvedon Hatch Revisited and the Wrights of Kelvedon Hall, reviewed **22(2).**47
Cowell
Fiona **46(1).**6
book review by **27(1).**22–3
& Green, Georgina (eds.), *Repton in Essex*, reviewed **35(2).**55
J. **13(1).**4
William **43(2).**52
Cowell family **35(1).**16
Cowlete, Richard & Cecily **5(1).**25
Cowley
earls of *see* Wellesley
Fanny **43(2).**56
G.W., & Deacon, L.C., 'The Imprisonment and Release of Captain Charles Clerke R.N.' **33(1).**17–19
Richard **5(1).**32
Cowper-Temple, William **45(2).**53; **47(1).**15, 16
Cox
– (C18) **1(4).**183
R.W. **16(3).**14
Richard, bishop of Ely **8(4).**113, 114–15
Thomas **8(1).**3, 4, 6, 8
Coyte, Revd – (C18) **10(3).**99
Crabb, Thomas **3(1).**45
Crabtree, Revd Richard **4(4).**186, 187
Cracherode
Sarah **25(1).**14
Thomas **15(3).**99; **25(1).**14
Crackenall, J. **4(2).**86; *see also* Cracknell
Crackenthorpe, Richard **9(4).**123
Cracknell, Basil E., *Portrait of London River*, reviewed **15(3).**107; *see also* Crackenall
Crafter, James, Elizabeth & family **23(2).**46
Craig
Annie **26(2).**47
Robert **26(2).**47
Craigen, Jessie **34(2).**46, 47, 48, 49
Crammavell, William de **7(4).**101
Cramphorn (shoemaker) **16(3).**12
Cranborne, Lady – (C18) **33(2).**41
Crane
Revd Robert **28(2).**45

Essex Journal

Walter **18(3).**66
Cranfield, Lionel, earl of Middlesex **5(3).**97; **20(1).**17, 18
Cranham, parish doctor **2(1).**14–15
Cranke, Mrs – (C18) **1(4).**192
Crawford
– (*fl.*1796) **13(2).**43
– (C19) **11(4).**90
Major H.E. **3(4).**183
Crawforth, Luke **1(3).**139
Crawter, Henry **39(2).**60–1
Crayford (Craiforde)
Leo **7(2).**37
Margaret **10(1).**27
Richard **10(1).**27
Sarah **10(1).**27
Susan **10(1).**27
William **10(1).**8, 27
Credland, Arthur Graves
'Archery in Essex (Part I)' **12(3).**62–75
'Archery in Essex (Part II)' **12(4).**82–7
'An Essex Hero (Part One)' **17(3).**22–8
'An Essex Hero (Part Two)' **18(1).**2–8
'The Fairlop Oak and Fairlop Fair' **14(3).**7–14
Creed, George **16(1).**16
Creevey, Thomas **5(2).**76
Creffeild family, silhouette **22(1).**10, *10*
Creffield
Peter **2(1).**44
Ralph, widow of **2(4).**203
cremations
Bronze Age
Ardleigh **16(1).**3; **41(2).**58, *59*
Hallingbury, Little **10(3).**87
Heybridge/Totham, Great **17(1).**6
Mucking **12(4).**94
Orsett **16(1).**8
Parndon, Great **8(2).**27
Rainham **17(1).**7; **17(2).**7
St Osyth **38(2).**39–41
Shoebury, North **33(1).**12
Iron Age
Elmstead **17(1).**5
Harlow **10(3).**86
Shoebury, North **33(1).**13, *14*

Essex Journal

Stansted **24(1).**8
Iron Age/Romano-British
Stansted **26(2).**41
Wickford **3(1).**7–8; **5(2).**77–9; **17(1).**8
Romano-British
Bartlow Hills **49(1).**15
Billericay **12(4).**89
Chelmsford **25(3).**61
Coggeshall **21(2).**42
Cressing **12(4).**91
Elsenham **27(1).**17
Kelvedon **13(4).**91
Maldon **23(2).**45, *45*
Mersea **49(1).**11–17, *11*, *12*
Mucking **7(3).**68, 71; **15(1).**7
Prittlewell **12(4).**96; **33(1).**14
Shelford, Little **12(4).**93
Shoebury, North **33(1).**14
Stansted **24(1).**8–9, *10*; **27(1).**17
Stebbing **13(4).**93; **16(1).**8
Anglo-Saxon
Mucking **7(3).**71, 74–5
Shoebury, North **33(1).**15, *16*
Springfield Lyons **22(1).**3
Stifford **17(1).**7
not dated, Chesterford, Little **16(1).**6
Cremer, – (C19) **11(1).**22
Creshall, bees **3(3).**164
Crespigny
Sir Claude de **3(2).**69; **12(3).**70; **29(1).**20
Mary (née Clarke) **12(3).**70
William **12(3).**70
Cressener, George **9(3).**84; **9(4).**124
Cressener family **8(1).**5
Cressewelle, John **2(4).**183
Cressing
Belgic site, excavation **11(3).***50*, 51–60, *53*, *55*, *57*, *59*
church of All Saints
dating **18(3).**73
excavation **16(1).**4
background and location **18(3).**72–4, *72*, *73*
excavation evidence **18(3).**74–9, *75*, *76*, *79–82*, 87–91
ironwork **18(3).***83*, 86
pottery **18(3).**83–6, *91*; **19(3).***93–5*

Essex Journal

funeral monument **21(2).**32–3
churchyard, excavations **11(3).**51–2; **12(4).**91; **13(2).**28–9; **13(4).**90; **16(1).**5
cropmark **13(2).***27*, 28–31, *30*
excavations 1988–90 **25(2).**39–41, *39*, *40*, *41*
manor **21(2).**31
railway **15(2).**53; **15(3).**95
will, C17 **48(2).**52
Cressing Temple
barns **18(2).**30; **22(3).**50; **23(1).**14, *14*; **25(3).**56; **27(2).***35*
chapel **21(2).**33
excavations **15(1).**4–5; **16(1).**5; **17(1).**5
farmhouse **27(2).**35–6, *35*
Great House **21(2).**33–4
manor **21(2).**31, 32
Olmius estate **40(2).**54, 57
preceptory **21(2).**31–4, *31*, *33*; **22(3).**67–71, *69*, *71*
settlement, Iron Age–Romano-British **13(2).**28
Temple Rodon manor **21(2).**32
Cressy, T.A. **43(1).**17
Cresy, Edward **14(1).**22, 26
Crick
– & Mrs (C18) **3(4).**220, 221
Joseph **40(2).**49
cricket **3(2).**101–8; **23(3).**56; **37(1).**24
Crickett, Charles Alexander **25(2).**38; **43(2).**46
Crickitt & Co **10(1).**43
crime **10(3).**60–3; **22(2).**39–42
Cripes (Crypes)
Abraham **10(1).**17
Agnes **10(1).**20, 21, 26
Edward **10(1).**26, 27
Elizabeth **10(1).**24, 28
Emme **10(1).**22, 23
Ezekiel **10(1).**21, 22
George **10(1).**23
Henry **10(1).**21, 22
James **10(1).**8, 21, 22, 23
Joan **10(1).**17
John (several) **10(1).**3, 5, 8, 10, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21–3, 24, 26, 27
Leonard **10(1).**21, 24, 26
Margaret **10(1).**20, 27
Mary **10(1).**23, 24
Nicholas **10(1).**26
Peter snr & jnr **10(1).**7, 27, 28

Essex Journal

Richard **10(1).**20
Robert **10(1).**13, 17, 20, 23
Samuel **10(1).**24
Sarah **10(1).**17
Susan **10(1).**24
Thomas **10(1).**17
William (several) **10(1).**5, 13, 17, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 27, 28
Cripps
Arthur **36(2).**56, 57
Clement **36(2).**57
Crisp
Thomas **9(3).**89; **9(4).**126
William & wives **4(4).**218
Criterion Bicycle Club **8(4).**104
Crittall
– (C19) **8(4).**105–7
Ariel, *My Life smilingly unravelled*, reviewed **45(1).**30
F.H. **8(4).**105–7, 111; **29(2).**46, 47; **43(1).**19
Francis **21(3).**66
V.G. **3(4).**182
W.F. (Pink) **36(1).**18; **43(1).**19
Crittall family **36(2).**48
Crittalls **43(1).**19, 20
Croaker, Martha **47(1).**24
Crockatt, Charles **28(2).**47, 47
Crocombe, Avis **43(2).**55, 56
Croft
Canon – (C20) **36(1).**18
Sir Charles **2(2).**65
Cromarty, Dorothy
'Chepying Walden 1381–1420, a Study from the Court Rolls **2(2).**104–13; **2(3).**122–39; **2(4).**181–6
The fields of Saffron Walden, reviewed **1(3).**173–4
Crome
– (C18) **34(1).**11
G. **39(2).**52
Crompton
R.E. & Co **45(2).**50; **50(1).**9, 15
Sir Thomas **4(3).**153
Crompton Parkinson **42(2).**38, 40
Cromwell
Bridget **41(2).**43
Elizabeth, m Mr Hampden **2(2).**72
Frances, m Robert Rich **2(2).**73

Essex Journal

Sir Henry **2(2).**72
daughter of **2(2).**72
Oliver **32(2).**43, 46, 47–8
Essex MPs and **2(2).**72, 73, 74
King's trial **13(4).**77
New Model Army **10(1).**33, 36, 37, 39, 40; **41(2).**42–8
sons education **10(3).**97
Thomas, earl of Essex **2(3).**151, 152–3, 157; **35(2).**47; **45(1).**11
Croockes *see* Crooks
Crook (Crooke)
Miss – (C19) **11(1).**24
C.W. **3(4).**181, 183, 188
John **10(1).**14
Crooks (Croockes)
Alice **10(1).**15
T.W. **16(3).**6
Will **24(1).**22
Croppenburgh, Joos **3(1).**14
Crosby
David **20(2).**32
Tony
'Essex Industrial Archaeology Group' **48(2).**44–5
A Guide to the Industrial Archaeology of Essex, reviewed **47(2).**74
& Corder-Birch, Adrian, 'The Courtauld family and the Essex landscape' **36(2).**47–54
Garwood, Adam, & Corder-Birch, Adrian, 'Industrial Housing in Essex' **43(1).**14–21
see also Wander, Tim, & Crosby, Tony
Crosier, John **13(2).**46; *see also* Crozier
Cross (Crosse)
– (C19) **2(2).**96
Sir Richard **17(2).**19
Sharon, 'De la Cour – a Local Link' **20(3).**51–3
Revd Thomas **4(4).**195
crosses, Anglo-Saxon **49(2).**44
Crossie, – (C19) **45(2).**46–7
Crouch, Walter **27(1).**6; **28(1).**5, 7
Crow, John **17(2).**10
Crowe
Ken
'Archaeological Monitoring at Prittlewell Priory, Southend, Spring 2012' **48(1).**26–8
'The Early History of Southend's Museums' **25(3).**67–70
'The Early Medieval Settlement of Canvey Island' **31(1).**12–17
'The Great War Hospitals of Southend' **50(1).**25–34
'The origins and early history of Southend' **36(2).**55–61
book reviews by **26(1).**19–20; **36(2).**62–3

Essex Journal

Ralph **45(1).**23
Crowther (clothing factory) **28(1).**8, *9*
Croxon
A.B. & A.W. **7(4).**95
Samuel **32(1).**15
Crozier, John **33(2).**42, 44; *see also* Crosier
Crummy, Philip
City of Victory, the Story of Colchester – Britain's First Roman Town, reviewed **32(2).**62
Colchester: Recent Excavations and Research, reviewed **9(4).**139
In Search of Colchester's Past, reviewed **15(3).**108; **21(1).**12, 23
Crump
– (C19) **15(1).**17–18; **15(2).**49
R.W.
'The Embanking of Foulness' **25(2).**31–3, 48
'Foulness Island – The Evolution of its Buildings' **26(1).**14–18
& Wallis, Steve, 'Kiddles and the Foulness Fishing Industry' **27(2).**38–42
Cryer, L.R., *A History of Rochford*, reviewed **13(2).**69
Crypes *see* Cripes
Cryvell, Lewis **4(2).**70
Cubbin, Sue, *'That Precious Legacy': Ralph Vaughan Williams and Essex Folksong*, reviewed **42(1).**29
Cubit (Cubitt)
– (C19) **1(2).**48
Hannah **2(2).**89
John **2(2).**89
Margaret **2(2).**89
Thomas **2(2).**89
William **2(2).**89
cucking stool **9(3).**92
Cuddeford, Michael, *Coin Finds in Britain: a Collector's Guide*, reviewed **48(2).**74
Cudworth, Damaris, m Francis Masham **2(4).**193
Culf, – & Mrs (C19) **9(3).**103; **10(3).**93
Cullum, Sir Thomas **10(3).**99
Culmer, Elizabeth **48(1).**29
Cumberland, duke of *see* Hanover, William Augustus
Cumbers family **43(1).**10
Cumyn, William **24(2).**47
cuneiform **42(2).**55–6, *55*
Cunningham, Ben **38(2).**47
Cunningham Graham, R.B. **3(3).**167
Cunnington, I. & R. **3(1).**53
Cunobelin **26(3).**63
Cure
Capel **1(2).**14; **19(2).**29

Essex Journal

Cornelius **29(1).**9
Curgenven
Peter **49(2).**65–7
William **49(2).**66
Curle family 19(1).6
Curling, George **9(3).**78
Currant, Andy *see* Redknap, Mark, & Currant, Andy
Currer-Briggs, Noel, *English Adventurers and Virginian Settlers*, reviewed **5(3).**122
Currie family 31(1).24
curse, Romano-British **8(2).**34, 40
cursus monuments
St Osyth **38(2).**43
Springfield **16(1).**8; **17(1).**7
Curteis, Mark, book reviews by **40(2).**60–1; **44(2).**65; **48(2).**74
Curteys, Abbot **21(2).**35
Curtis
Gerald
The Story of the Sampfords, reviewed **10(4).**142
The Story of the Sampfords from the Earliest Times to 1950, reviewed **17(2).**22
Mary **22(1).**15
Susan
'The Dedication of the 'O'Leary' Room at Valence House Museum, Dagenham' **22(2).**42
'The Valence House Theatrical Project, 1990' **26(1).**12–13
Dagenham and Rainham Past, reviewed **36(1).**28–9
Ilford: A History, reviewed **40(1).**28
Thomas **40(2).**59
Sir William **3(1).**20–2; **4(3).**134
see also Curttyes
Curtis-Bennett, Sir Henry **3(4).**183, 188
Curttyes, William **27(3).**73
Curzon, George **47(2).**50, 51, 52
customs tokens 31(1).15, *16*, 17
Cutler
Edward **10(1).**25
Gwen **24(1).**4
Mary **10(1).**25
Richard **10(1).**25
cutler's mark 23(1).3, *3*
cutlery 8(1).19–20, *20*; **27(3).**74
Cutsem, Martha van **34(1).**14, 15
Cutt, Sir John **1(1).**21
Cuttle, – (C19) **10(3).**60
Cwichelm 23(2).37
Cwoengyth 23(2).38

Essex Journal

Cycestre, William de **3(4).**214
cycle works **3(1).**57; **40(1).**25
cycling **3(2).**111; **8(4).**103–11, *109*; **16(2).**2–11; **41(2).**52; *see also* tricycling
Cynegils **23(2).**37

Dace
James **15(2).**51
R. **15(2).**51
Dacre
Barons **6(2).**51–3; *see also* Barrett-Lennard; Fiennes; Lennard
Revd George **47(1).**25
Thomas **38(2).**49
Dage, Richard **1(2).**26
Dagenham
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**61, 63
Arneways **2(4).**225
Becontree Estate **43(1).**14
chemical industries **15(3).**89
church of SS Peter & Paul **3(2).**59; **19(3).**74
Church Street, excavation **12(4).**92
coal duty posts **3(3).**158
Dagenham Breach **9(2).**64
flying machine testing ground **6(1).**13
Ford Works **30(1).**7; **46(2).**61
Fry family **1(2).**32
Gale Street Halt **20(2).**38
Marks estate **1(1).**59
Parsloes **1(4).**221, 222
place-name **38(1).**23
railway station **20(2).**38
The Ship and Shovel **42(1).**23
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Valence House **1(1).**59; **1(2).**26; **1(4).**226
Valence House Museum **22(2).**42, *42*; **26(1).**12–13, *13*; **26(2).**28
Vallence Gallance **1(4).**221
witchcraft **1(1).**40
dagger, Iron Age **42(2).**45
Dagueville, – (C18) **34(1).**10–11, 45
Dain, Peter le **4(1).**5
Daines, Percy **4(1).**11, 12, 13, 22
Dalamar, Thomas **44(1).**6
Dale
Mrs – (C19) **2(1).**29
Mary, m John Ruggles **21(1).**13–14

Essex Journal

Dr Samuel **8(1).**3–5; **13(2).**60; **21(1).**14; **38(1).**14; **42(1).**23; **44(1).**15
Dalham Hall (Suffolk) **2(1).**43–4
Dallinger, Ivor *see* Warburton, Stuart, & Dallinger, Ivor
Dalton
Hugh **43(1).**25
Joan, m James Quarles **2(3).**140
Michael **5(1).**23
Revd W.B. **1(3).**151
W.H. **27(1).**18; **42(1).**25
Damen (Dameon; Damyne)
John (several) **10(1).**5, 8, 13, 14, 16, 20, 23, 25, 26
Rachel **10(1).**26
Robert **10(1).**26
William **10(1).**10, 26
Damion, Peter **36(2).**58
Damyne *see* Damen
Danbury
alehouses **5(1).**25, 28–9
barracks **9(1).**15, 18
beacon **23(2).**44; **42(1).**13
church of St John
baptisms **42(2).**59; **43(2).**44
Bishop preaches **49(1).**23
building stone **15(1).**20
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59, 62
Christy visits **41(1).**9
fraternity **38(2).**50
patronage and advowson **50(1).**5, 6
cricket **3(2).**106, 108
Danbury Park/Palace **5(4).***136*, 137, 140; **49(1).**18–24, *18*, *19*, *21*, *22*
Danbury Place **49(1).**18
Griffin **8(4).**104
manor **13(2).**43
Mildmay family **2(2).**74, 75; **13(4).**79
military camp **7(1).**4; **33(2).**44
pollbooks **4(2).**74
Rumbolds Farm **24(2).**47
school **34(1).**10; **43(2).**44, 45
Strutt properties **13(2).**41, 42–3
surnames **24(2).**47
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Woodhill **3(2).**73
Danby, – (C18) **12(3).**69
Dand, – (C19) **13(1).**4; **17(3).**6

Essex Journal

Dane, Norah
birthday **40(1).**4, *4*
obituary **41(1).**3
Daneish, Thomas **10(1).**28
Daniel
Thomas **44(1).**20, 23
W.V. **28(1).**5
Daniell (Danyell)
– (C19) **3(1).**21
Edmond **26(1).**8, 9
Jeremiah **2(4).**203
Dannatt, Robert **30(1).**23
Dannett, Elizabeth **2(4).**223
Dansie
Jane *see* Gifford, Philip, & Dansie, Jane
Leonard E., *The Last Bid*, reviewed **9(2).**72
Danyell *see* Daniell
Darby
Sir Clement **38(2).**44
Thomas **11(1).**7
Thomas Churchman **30(2).**52
see also Derby
Darby of Pleshey **41(1).**22
Darcy
Lady Carolina **1(3).**138; **2(1).**20
Constance, m Edmond Pirton **4(4).**181
John (C15–16, parker) **26(2).**39
John (1532–81), Baron Darcy of Chiche **1(1).**20; **27(2).**36
Robert (1385–1448) **2(1).**49
Robert (1420–69) **2(1).**49–50
Robert (1718–1778), earl of Holderness **1(3).**138, 139, 142–3; **2(1).**23–4, 26
Thomas (1467–1537), 1st Baron Darcy **2(2).**90
Thomas (1506–58), Baron Darcy of Chiche **6(3).**67; **31(2).**61
Sir Thomas (C16) **2(2).**79; **47(2).**63
Thomas (1565–1639), 3rd Baron Darcy **14(1).**3, 4, 5; **39(2).**49
Sir Thomas (1631–93) **1(3).**124, 125–6; **2(4).**190, 191
Darcy family **4(3).**141; **49(1).**18
Dare
John Marmaduke Grafton **3(1).**24
R.W. Hall **2(1).**32, 33; **5(1).**37
Darrell, John **1(1).**42
Daubuz family **14(2).**13
Daubyn, John **26(1).**8, 9
Davenport, Elizabeth **7(3).**61; *see also* Davonport

Essex Journal

Davey
John **19(2).**46
Wally **24(1).**4
& Walker, Helen, *The Harlow pottery industries*, reviewed **45(2).**66
William **40(2).**53
see also Davy
Davey Paxman **7(4).**93; **40(2).**43
David
Griffith **1(1).**7, 8, 9
John **50(1).**7
David Scott (vessel) **29(1).**19
Davidson
Adjutant – (C19–20) **27(3).**69–70
Pilot Officer – (C20) **50(2).**69, 70, 71, 72, 74
James **31(2).**47
John S.
'A History of Chemistry in Essex (Part I)' **15(2).**38–46
'A History of Chemistry in Essex (Part II)' **15(3).**87–90
Davies
– (C19) **8(4).**105
C.N.B. **4(1).**12, 13, 22
Christopher & wife **41(2).**57
Miss E. **12(4).**85
G.M.R.
'Current Archaeological Opportunities in Colchester' **26(3).**63–6
on Kay de Brisay **16(3).**29
Griffith **2(4).**201
Revd Teesdale **16(1).**14
Sir Thomas **21(2).**33
Davies family **40(2).**54
Davis
Hart **4(3).**127, 130–1, 137
John snr (C17) **16(3).**23
John jnr (C17) **16(3).**24
John (C19) **12(4).**85
Leonard
Chingfliers, Chingboys and Chingford Aerodrome, reviewed **33(2).**64–5
Chingford in 1891, reviewed **33(2).**64–5
Richard Hart **4(3).**126–7
Davison, Katharine, 'Ancient Harlow. A Summary and Gazetteer of Present Archaeological Evidence' **8(2).**26–9
Davonport, Aubrey *see* Boot, Freddie, & Davonport, Aubrey; *see also* Davenport
Davy
– (C18) **33(2).**41

Essex Journal

Richard **2(2).**110
see also Davey
Dawes, Frank, *Short Walks in South Essex*, reviewed **9(3)**.108
Dawges
Robert **7(1).**8
Thomas **16(3).**21
Dawney
Eustace Henry **4(2).**105
Hon Payan **1(3).**160, 162
William Henry, Viscount Downe **4(2).**105–6
Dawney family **4(2).**105–6, *105*
Dawson, Eric **22(3).**50
Day
Misses – (C19) **16(1).**12
Daniel **10(3).**59; **14(3).**8, 9, 10; **15(2).**61
F.T. **36(2).**45
George (d.1601) **19(1).**7
George & Son **47(2).**66–7
Harold A.E., *East Anglian Painters*, reviewed **4(4).**225–6
James Wentworth, *Rum Owd Boys*, reviewed **10(4).**143
Joan **19(1).**7
Dayton, Revd Thomas **14(1).**16
Deacon
L.C. *see* Cowley, G.W., & Deacon, L.C.
M., *Great Chesterford: a Common Field Parish*, reviewed **19(2).**54
Deakine, Richard **2(2).**110
Deakins, – (C18) **14(1).**17
Dean (Deane)
Davie **18(2).**49
Dinah
'The Medieval Gilds of Waltham Holy Cross' **28(2).**51–5
The Legend of the Miraculous Cross of Waltham, reviewed **9(1).**36
Silk and Stone, reviewed **25(3).**73
(ed.), *Worthies of Waltham*, reviewed **14(1).**34
Doreen, & Studd, Pamela, *The Stifford Saga*, reviewed **15(3).**107
Hannah **49(2).**58
John (C18 of Fordham) **4(2).**86
John (C18 of Ongar, High) **49(2).**58
John (C19) **3(1).**43, 44
Mary **49(2).**58
see also Deane; Dene
Deane
Sir Anthony **2(4).**191
James **1(3).**145

Essex Journal

W.J. **24(1).**21
see also Dean (Deane); Dene
Dearsley, – (C18) **13(2).**38–9
Deaves, Charles **47(2).**67
Debden
airfield **10(4).**141; **50(2).**67
Amberden Hall **3(2).**99; **3(3).**160, 164
bees **3(3).**164
church of St Mary **2(3).**120; **48(1).**11; **49(2).**61
Debden Hall **48(1).**9
Mole Hall **3(2).**99
Swaynes Hall **3(2).**99
Thistley Hall **3(2).**99
Ward family **11(1).**42
Debnam, Robert **44(1).**7–8
decoy ponds **30(2).***42*, 44–6; **37(1).**10, *10*; **40(2).**48
Dedham
barn **8(4).**125
Brook Street **41(2).**57, *57*
Castle House **36(1).**18
church of St Mary
architectural work **41(2).**55
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57, 60, 63
painting **37(2).**37
restoration **34(1).**12–14, *13*
statue **4(2).**104
cricket **3(2).**102
Dalebrook House **41(2).**55
Dedham House **41(2).**55
Drift Cottage **41(2).**57
fair **10(3).**57
Great House **41(2).**55
Heath Cottage (Little Paddocks) **34(1).**14
High Street, buildings destroyed **11(3).**70
Marlborough Head **10(3).**57
mill **12(2).**38, *39*; **47(1).**10, 11
Netherhall manor **4(2).**104; **39(2).**53
Overhall manor **4(2).**104
postbus **12(1).**11–13
schools **2(2).**92; **33(2).**59, 62; **34(1).**8, 10; **41(2).**53, 55; **43(2).**46
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Westgate House **41(2).**57
workhouse and poor relief **44(2).**50
Dedham Vale Society **41(2).**55

Essex Journal

Deed, S.G. **28(2).**45
Deedes, John **4(2).**85
Deemer, Joseph **3(1).**45
deer parks
Colne, Earls **9(2).**127, 129
Copped Hall **45(1).**11
Crondon **26(2).**37–9, *38*
Hedingham, Castle **32(2).**53
defences
C18–19 **7(1).**3–4, *5*
Chelmsford **9(1).**15–21, *17*
WW2 **29(2).***40*, 41–5, *41*, *42*, *43*, *44*
see also GHQ line; sea defences
Defiance (coach) **2(2).**92
Defoe, Daniel, on
Colchester **18(2).**44, 46–7
Ham, West **1(3).**163
London–Harwich road **16(2).**22, 25; **16(3).**15, 16
malaria **32(1).**18
Mersea **4(4).**215–16
Olmius family **40(2).**54
population **17(1).**16
storm of 1703 **38(2).**56, 57, 58
Tilbury **2(3).**163; **3(1).**15
Walton-on-the-Naze **15(2).**40
Defoe & Co **39(2).**45
Deigher (Deighere)
Augustin **2(3).**123
Thomas **2(2).**112
William **2(4).**183
Delamare
Hugh **2(1).**30; **4(1).**22
Peter Hayward **3(2).**67
Delargy, H.J. **4(1).**12, 13, 16, 25
Delf, G. **4(1).**15
Dellar (Della), Phoebe **29(1).**18, 19
Demmon, John **4(2).**86
dendrochronological dates **13(4).**92
Dene, Thomas **2(4).**183; *see also* Dean (Deane); Deane
Dengie
beacon **23(2).**43; **42(1).**13
church of St James **10(4).**141; **28(2).**51; **42(1).**13
clergy **2(3).**172
cricket **3(2).**108

Essex Journal

Dengie Hall **1(4).**221
marriage **4(4).**216, 219
place-name **23(2).**34–5
St Bartholomew's hospital land **50(1).**8
salt making sites **30(2).**44
Dengie Hundred **2(1).**25, 26
Dengie Hundred Agricultural Steam Power Co **7(4).**92
Dengie & Thurstable hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**78, 82
Denis the Frenchman **4(2).**65
Denison, John **4(3).**126
Dennett
John **31(1).**20
Robert **31(1).**20; **31(2).**58
Denney, Patrick, *Buildings of Colchester Through Time*, reviewed **47(2).**73; *see also* Hedges, John, & Denney, Patrick; *see also* Denny
Dennis
– (C19) **40(1).**9
John **9(2).**64
Thomas **16(3).**10
Denny
Sir Anthony **18(1).**22
Sir Edward **2(3).**155–6; **7(2).**45, 46; **14(1).**3–4
Edward, earl of Norwich **31(2).**58
Henry **18(1).**22
James, earl of Carlisle **31(2).**58
Lady Joan **18(1).**22, 23
Mary, m Richard Harlackenden **41(1).**21
see also Denney
Denny family **31(2).**58
Dent
Arthur **10(1).**24
Robert **26(1).**9
Denton, W. **24(1).**21
Derby, earls of *see* Ferrers, William de; Stanley, Ferdinando
Derby, John **2(4).**183; *see also* Darby
Dereham, William **2(2).**116
Derham
Elizabeth **38(1).**15
Jane **38(1).**15
William
account of storm 1703 **38(2).**56–7
correspondence **8(1).**5
life and work **11(4).**74–9, *75*; **38(1).**12–16
works and collection of **1(4).**193–4, 196; **2(3).**161

Essex Journal

William jnr **38(1).**15
Derholy, John **19(1).**4
Desborough (Disbrow), Major John **10(1).**34; **41(2).**45
deserted medieval villages **8(2).**28; **21(2).**36
Deval, John **18(2).**49, 50
Deverell, William **9(3).**89; **9(4).**126
Devereux, Robert, earl of Essex **2(3).**154; **8(4).**115
Devine, – (C19) **47(1).**28
Devonish, Thomas **11(1).**7
Dewar, Thomas **22(1).**11, 12, *12*, 13, 14
Dewye, John **31(1).**20
diarrhoea **16(1).**11
Dibben, A.A. **38(2).**44
Dick, Quintin (Quentin) **3(1).**19–20; **4(2).**84; **15(2).**51; **15(3).**92
Dickens, Charles, letter from **34(2).**59
Dickerson, Richard **19(2).**29
Dickson, Humfrey **10(1).**23; *see also* Dixon; Dixson
die, ?Anglo-Saxon **9(2).***52*, 53
Digby
– (C18) **10(3).**62
George **4(2).**69
Herbert **37(1).**13
James **9(4).**118
John **9(4).**118
Thomas **9(4).**118
Diggens, Paul, 'Stour Valley Post Bus' **12(1).**11–13
Dighton, John **5(1).**18
Dilke, Sir Charles **17(2).**19–22
Dillenius, John James **3(3).**128
Dilley, Roy, *The Dream Palaces of Southend*, reviewed **19(3).**80
Dilluck, John **15(3).**100
Dillwyn
Lewis Weston **3(3).**133, 134–5, 136
William **3(3).**133, 134
Dines, – (*fl.*1800) **16(3).**19; *see also* Dynes
diphtheria **46(2).**47, 49
directories, Essex **25(3).**64–6, *65*, *66*, 74
Disbrow *see* Desborough
disc, bone **12(4).**94
disease **13(2).**62–3
Barking **22(3).**57–8, 59–60
Chelmsford and Maldon **46(2).**47–8, *47*
Colchester **36(1).**24
John Ray **44(1).**14–17

Essex Journal

Stratford Langthorne abbey monks **21(3).**67–71
see also cholera; diarrhoea; diphtheria; Erythema Induratum (Bazin's Disease); influenza; malaria; plague; scarlet fever; smallpox; tuberculosis; typhus; venereal disease
Disney
J. **19(1).**13, 14; **20(3).**59
John **44(2).**49; **46(1).**21
dispossession, Elizabethan **4(2).**62–72
Diss (Norfolk), bank **1(3).**131
distillery **31(1).**24–5
Dix
Miss – (C18) **33(2).**61
Violet **33(2).**51
Dix, **Green & Co** **43(1).**16
Dixey, William **6(1).**5
Dixon
– (C19) **15(3).**84
B. & R.W. **15(3).**95
Beryl, 'The Longs of Corringham: a nineteenth century farming family' **43(1).**10–13
Revd Francis **3(3).**132–3
Graham, & Wilkinson, Patricia, *The Parish of Wanstead*, reviewed **26(3).**73
Henry **15(1).**15; **15(2).**47, 51
Stephen M. **48(2).***46*
book review by **47(2).**73
see also Dickson; Dixson
Dixson, Raph **48(2).**50
Dobbin
Johan **10(1).**19
John **10(1).**18, 19
Dobbs, John **21(2).**35
Dodd (Dodde)
– (the forger) **3(2).**62
Dr – (C18) **1(4).**192
Cornelius **4(2).**85
Cyril J.S. **3(2).**71
Walter **2(4).**183
Doddinghurst
Cumbers family **43(1).**10
Forster family **1(1).**9
Oxford estate **39(2).**52, 53
Dodds
James, *Knock John Ship*, reviewed **38(1).**29
Norman **3(4).**211
Dodington, William **17(2).**28
Dodsley, Robert **1(4).**194, 196

Essex Journal

Doe
Tony **45(2).***38*
'Exit Ussher, enter Brownrig: the tale of a portrait in the Plume Library, Maldon' **45(1).**5–7
William **32(1).**14, 15
Dolben, Anne, m Gilbert Affleck **2(1).**43
Domesday survey **18(2).**26–9
bees **3(3).**162–4
non-monastic priests **28(2).**50–1
domestic service 1881, Audley End House **43(2).**51–7, *51*, *53*, *55*, *56*, *57*
Domin, David, *Buses in Basildon*, reviewed **6(4).**104
Doncaster, Tony
obituary **30(2).**37–8
on Felix Erith **26(3).**54
book review by **29(1).**28
Donnithorne, Fred **50(1).**31
Donyland, **East**
alehouse **5(1).**29
boundary marker **32(2).**58
Donyland Place **38(2).**59
fishery **28(1).**21
manor house **4(2).**65
Doo, D.C., *As Fast as the Slowest Horse*, reviewed **16(3).**31
Dooley, Father **3(3).**171
Doolittle, I.G., 'Population Growth and Movement in Colchester and the Tendring Hundred 1500–1800' **7(2).**31–6
Doore *see* Dowre
doors, medieval **26(1).**5
Dorewood (Doreward)
Elizabeth **19(1).**4
John **1(4).**188; **2(1).**50
John jnr **2(1).**50
William **19(1).**4
Dormer, A.E., *The Origins and History of the Forest Group of Hospitals*, reviewed **10(1).**46
Dorrington, Eric **24(1).**4
Dorset, marquis of *see* Grey, Thomas
Dorwald, David **14(1).**16
Doubleday, Henry **3(3).**139–40; **16(1).**14
Dougal, Samuel Herbert **49(1).**27
Doughty Browne, Mrs – (C19) **20(2).**36
Douglas
– (C19) **13(2).**43–4
Adye **48(2).**66
Sylvester, Lord Glenbervie **17(2).**13–14
Douglas-Brown, R., *East Anglia*, reviewed **16(2).**32

Essex Journal

Dove
Claude, *The Liberty of Brightlingsea*, reviewed **9(4).**138
Roboshobery **10(1).**8, 28
dovecotes
Bradwell-juxta-Coggeshall **7(1).**17
Chingford
Friday Hill House **4(3).**146
Pimp Hall **17(3).**12–21, *15–17*, *19*, *21*
Colne, Earls **39(2).**47
Dover, Mary **28(1).**24
Dovercourt
beacon **23(2).**43
church of All Saints **10(4).**141; **38(2).**50; **44(1).**4–9, *4*, *5*, *6*, *8*
clergy **46(1).**15, 17
Cross Inn **44(1).**5
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**25; **16(3).**19
manor **44(1).**6; **50(2).**50
place-name **35(1).**21
spa **13(2).**63
dovers' routes **10(3).**52, *56*
Dowling, Ian, & Harris, Nick, *The Old Photographs Series: Ilford*, reviewed **29(2).**63
Down, Jonathan, 'The Problem of the Location of the Battle of Assandun' **22(1).**7–9
Downe
Mark **20(2).**33
Revd William **1(3).**162
Downey, Mary, *Morton Matthews 1866–1953: a Halstead Artist and Teacher*, reviewed **40(1).**29
Downham
church of St Margaret **13(2).**48
clergy **50(1).**5
Friern Farm **50(1).**6
manor **39(2).**53
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**6, 8
Downing
Sir George (C17) **2(2).**76
George (C18) **38(1).**15
Downs
Allan **40(1).**23
Charles **47(2).***69*
Charles Edgar **40(1).**24; **47(2).**68
Elizabeth (née King) **40(1).**24
Elizabeth (née Land) **40(1).**24
John snr (1796–1877) **40(1).**22–3
John jnr (1819–73) **40(1).**24

Essex Journal

John (C19/20) **20(3).**67
John (1927–92) **40(1).**23
John Corban (1886–1949) **40(1).**25
Josiah **40(1).**23
King **40(1).**24–5, *25*, 26; **47(2).**68
Percy King **40(1).**25
Stanley Cyril **40(1).**25
Truman **40(1).**23
Walter **40(1).**23, *23*
William snr **40(1).**22
William Gardiner **40(1).**22
Dowre (Doore)
Nathaniel **2(3).**165
Thomas **2(3).**165
Dowsett, John **16(3).**10
dowsing **28(2).**40–3
Dowyer brothers **1(4).**183
Drake
– (C19 of Chelmsford) **11(1).**19, 22
– (*fl.*1831, workman) **38(2).**54
Charles **45(2).**56
Drakelow, William **2(3).**132–3
Drakes, Thomas **2(1).**49
Drane, Susan **30(1).**13
Drane family **35(1).**16
Draper
Catherine **4(4).**190
John **2(4).**183
Richard **2(4).**183
Warwick **25(3).**68
William (C16) **4(4).**190
William (C18–19), token **6(1).**24
Drawater, John **34(1).**16, 17
Dresden (vessel) **50(1).**17, 18
Drew
Thomas (C17) **36(2).**59
Thomas (C18) **14(1).**14
Drewett, P.L.
'Excavations at Hadleigh Castle 1971. An Interim Report' **7(2).**37–44
'Excavations at Hadleigh Castle 1971. A Second Interim Report' **8(3).**79–87
Dreywood
Humphrey **39(2).**53
Robert **39(2).**53
Driberg, Tom **3(2).**59; **3(3).**168; **4(1).**11, 12, 14, 15, 16–18; **16(1).**30

Essex Journal

Drigue, Judith **40(2).**57
drinking horn, Anglo-Saxon **49(2).**44
Driver
A.P. **39(2).**60
E. & G.N. **4(1).**7
Edward **39(2).**60
droveway, Romano-British **16(1).**4
Drury
P.J., *Excavations at Little Waltham 1970–71*, reviewed **14(3).**72
William **39(2).**53
Dryander, Jonas **3(3).**129
Dryngston, John **2(4).**183
Drynker, Richard **4(2).**71
Du Cane
Charles **3(1).**19; **5(3).**101; **33(1).**20
Sir Edmund **1(2).**33
Ella **39(2).**54
Revd Henry **15(1).**15, 17–18; **15(3).**95
Peter I **5(3).**97–100, 101
Peter II **5(2).**70; **5(3).**99, 100
Peter III **5(3).**101
Richard **5(3).**97
Du Cane family **5(3).**97; **10(3).**55
Dudley
Ambrose, earl of Warwick **8(4).**113
Elizabeth, m Thomas Sutton **8(4).**116
Revd Sir Henry Bate **3(2).**59; **3(3).**118; **48(1).**11–15, *13*, 41, *41*
Sir Henry Bate **48(1).**11
John, earl of Warwick **5(1).**5–6; **8(4).**114
Robert, earl of Leicester **1(1).**21; **4(4).**205–6; **5(1).**7; **8(4).**114; **11(3).**68; **39(2).**47, 48, 53
Thomas **28(2).**54
Dudley family **8(4).**114
Duet (vessel) **39(2).**42, 44
Duffield
– (C19) **47(1).**15
Edward **15(3).**97
Elizabeth **15(3).**97
Elizabeth (née Raymond) **15(3).**97
Sarah **15(3).**97
Duffin, K.D., *Fifty Years On*, reviewed **19(3).**80
Duffy, Maureen, *Inherit the Earth*, reviewed **15(3).**107
Dummer, Jeremiah **2(3).**160–4
Dumoriez, Charles **7(1).**3
Duncan (ferry) **24(1).**21

Essex Journal

Duncan
Col Francis **24(1).**21
Rhona, 'Tilbury Fort' **9(4).**131–6
Dundonald, earl of *see* Cochrane, Archibald
Dunhill, Mary L., *The History of Highams Park and Hale End*, reviewed **41(1).**27
Dunmow, directory **25(3).**66; *see also* Dunmow, Great; Dunmow, Little; Uttlesford, Clavering & Dunmow hundred
Dunmow, **Great**
alehouses **5(1).**28, 29
beacon **23(2).**44
Bigods **18(2).**26; **18(3).**66–7
Boyes Croft malthouse **35(1).**8
church of St Mary **2(2).**115; **41(1).**6
Church View Cottages **7(1).**18
crime **22(2).**39
development, late Victorian **18(3).**69
Doctor's Pond **27(3).**71, *71*
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
Easton Park **1(4).**182; **5(4).**137, 140
Flitch **9(4).**115
footpaths **8(4).**119
ford **38(1).**24
High Street, No. 12 **7(1).**18
housing **17(2).**21
Marks manor **3(3).**163; **18(2).**28
Nauticus at **11(3).**62–3
police station **45(1).**25; **49(1).**26
pollbooks **4(2).**76
road, Roman **25(1).**19
school **18(3).**66–7
Southall, bees **3(3).**164
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
theatre, medieval **9(4).**111–18, 119, 120
windmill **9(2).**68
witchcraft **1(1).**44
workhouse **45(1).**24
Dunmow, **Little**
bees **3(3).**164
Blatches **27(3).**71
church of St Mary **50(2).**49, 54, *55*
FitzWalter estates **50(2).**48
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122
pollbooks **4(2).**76
priory **8(4).**122; **9(4).**111, 116, 119; **13(4).** *74*; **42(1).**25; **50(2).**49

Essex Journal

Taies **4(2).**69
theatre, medieval **9(4).**116, 119
Dunmow (Dunmowe)
Cristina **2(3).**123
Henry **4(2).**86
John **2(4).**183
Thomas **2(4).**183
Dunmow Infantry **9(1).**18
Dunmow Poor Law Union **44(2).**49, 50, 51
Dunn
Revd – (C19) **19(1).**16
Edna **24(1).**4
Hannibal **1(4).**228
Revd R. **40(2).**59
Robert **1(4).**228
William **50(1).**11
Dunnett
B.R.K. **6(3).**63, 66
Rosalind, *The Trinovantes*, reviewed **11(1).**47
Dunnico, Revd H. **3(4).**185–6
Dunston, St, church dedication **19(3).**75
Dunthorne, – (C18) **43(2).**45
Dunton
church of St Mary **42(2).**63
manor **18(2).**28
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**6, 8
Southfield Manor **7(1).**18
Whitehall Manor, excavation **12(4).**92; **13(4).**90
Dunwich, bishop of *see* Alfhun
Duppa, Brian, bishop of Salisbury **45(1).**6, *6*, 7
Durelm, Sir Jolland of **46(1).**12
Durgan, Shirley
'Queen Victoria's Jubilees in Colchester' **26(2).**34–6
book review by **46(1).**34–5
Colchester 1835–1992, reviewed **32(2).**61
Durolitum **18(1).**12–13, *14*; **21(1).**18–21
Durrant
– (C19 of Chelmsford) **35(2).**43
– (C19 constable of Chelmsford) **4(2).**94
Andrew **50(2).**56
E. **19(1).**13, 17–18
Edmund **20(3).**60, 62; **27(1).**18
Dutch, feelings against, 1570–1728 **23(3).**51–4
Dwinger, Nicholas **2(1).**25

Essex Journal

dyeing industries **15(3).**87–8
Dyer, George **44(1).**12
dyeworks, Saffron Walden **2(2).**109–12
Dyghere, Thomas **2(2).**112
Dykes, Wilhelmina Sophia **40(1).**23
Dynes, Thomas **48(2).**52; *see also* Dines
Dynham, John **38(2).**49
Dytes, John **2(4).**183

Eadred, King **2(2).**79
Eadwald **31(1).**15
Eagle
Ellen **47(1).**24
John & wife **41(2).**55
William **47(1).**24
eagle standard **47(1).**28–9, *29*
Eames, Sharon, *Harts and Flowers*, reviewed **25(1).**22
Earle
Dr – (C19) **2(1).**15
Mrs – (C19–20) **50(1).**29
Mrs B. **12(4).**84
Christopher **2(2).**77
Earls Colne *see* **Colne**, **Earls**
Earls Colne Co-operative Society **13(1).**6, 10
Earls Fee manor **39(2).**53
Earp, **Son & Hobbs** **34(2).**50
earrings, Romano-British **21(1).**7
Earwaker, – (C19) **3(3).**152
East Angles, kingdom of **47(1).**8
East Anglia Tourist Board, *The Essex Way*, reviewed **11(1).**48
East Anglian Farmers **13(1).**11
East Bergholt *see* Berholt, East
East Donyland *see* Donyland, East
East Essex Militia **2(2).**91; **33(2).**39, 41, 44
East Essex Regiment **47(1).**28–9
East Ham *see* Ham, East
East Hanningfield *see* Hanningfield, East
East Horndon *see* Horndon, East
East India Company
C17 elections, role in **2(4).**195
Martin, Matthew **22(1).**19–20, 21
memorials associated with **49(2).**65–70, *65*, *66*, *67*, *68*
Mitford family **50(1).**20–1, 22, 23
retired members **3(1).**43

Essex Journal

ships **19(2).**27–8
Sir Charles Raymond **43(2).**38–40, 42
East London Water Co **18(2).**52
East Mersea *see* Mersea, East
East Saxon kingdom **23(2).**34–40; **47(1).**8
East Thurrock *see* Thurrock, Little
East Tilbury (Great Tilbury) *see* Tilbury, East
East and West India Dock Co **20(2).**35, 37
Easter, **Good**
beacon **23(2).**44; **42(1).**13
bridge/causeway **38(1).**24
farmhouse **7(1).**18
Gate House **13(2).**41
Mashbury, ties with **40(1).**15, 17
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Easter, **High**
Blunts **13(2).**37, 39, 41, 44
cage **1(2).**23
church of St Mary **15(1).**20; **37(1).**16; **41(1).**6
Domesday survey **18(2).**26, 27
footpaths **8(4).**119
Hayrons **41(1).**6
Mandeville estate **18(2).**28
theatre, medieval **9(4).**117, 119
Easter
Capt Jeremiah, monument **35(2).**59–60, *59*
Mira Ann **35(2).**59
Eastern Association **13(4).**76, 77, 78–80; **32(2).**43
Eastern Counties Dairy Farmers' Co-operative Society **13(1).**11
Eastern Counties Farmers' Co-operative Society **13(1).**11
Eastern Counties Railway Co
150th anniversary **24(1).**11–14
Barking fishery, effect on **3(1).**37
beginnings of **1(3).**157–60; **3(2).**94
Chelmsford **45(2).**45–50, *46*, *46*–7, *48–9*
Chingford **3(1).**41
coal duties **3(3).**151
Colchester **23(1).**16
Great Exhibition, excursions to **15(3).**83–4
Maldon, Witham & Braintree Railway **15(1).**12, 13, 15, 17; **15(2).**49–51
Royal Show **35(2).**43, 44–5
solicitors **44(1).**28
workshop workers **13(1).**3
Eastern National **15(3).**103, *103*

Essex Journal

Eastern Union Railway **24(2).**31, 32
Easthorpe
Badcock's Farm **38(1).**20
Botetourt estate **3(3).**160
church of St Mary **19(3).**75
Gol Grove, excavation **17(1).**5
Eastland Co **28(1).**20
Eastleigh, Robert L., 'Essex Seaside Piers' **24(2).**29–32
Eastment, Winifred
obituary **29(2).**38
Heart to Heart, reviewed **4(3).**167
Wanstead through the Ages, reviewed **4(3).**166
Eastoe, – (C19) **16(2).**2–4
Easton, **Great**
Arley, bees **3(3).**163
church of SS John & Giles **16(3).**30; **19(3).**75; **41(1).**6
clergy **2(3).**173
Easton Hall **39(2).**53
Mill End Green **16(3).**30
moated site **18(2).**32
New Farm **36(1).**18
school **16(3).**30
theatre **9(4).**119
Easton, **Little**
bees **3(3).**164
church of St Mary
Christy visits **41(1).**6
glass **12(1).**3–10, *4*, *7–8*
monuments **2(3).**158; **12(1).**3
clergy **2(3).**173
Easton Glebe **2(1).**34; **2(2).**103
Easton Lodge
archives **26(3).**58
Edward VII at **26(2).**44
garden **41(1).**14
maidservant **16(3).**30
Maynard family **18(3).**66; **28(1).**22–4
needlework school **18(3).**67
painted glass **12(1).***2*, 3–6
poor relief **44(2).**50
theatre, medieval **9(4).**116, 119
Easton, Edward **16(1).**15
Eastwood
Bury family **10(1).**3

Essex Journal

church of St Lawrence & All Saints **15(1).**20; **46(1).**30
clergy **48(1).**11
Garlandes **10(1).**13
manor **50(2).**52
Marshall's Farm, excavations **13(4).**90–1; **15(1).**5; **16(1).**5; **17(1).**5
Western Approaches Road, excavation **16(1).**5; **17(1).**5
Easy, Simon **13(1).**3
Eaton, Charles **44(1).**12
Eayrs, J.B. **34(2).**46
Eckersley, Peter **50(1).**13
Eddington (steam engine manufacturer) **7(4).**93; **41(1).**22
Eddington
Arthur **30(2).**51
Sylvanus **30(2).**52, 53
William **30(2).**51, 52, 53
Eddis, Eden Upton **3(3).**141
Eddowes, Ann, m Thomas Ruggles **21(1).***13*, 14
Eddy, M.R.
(ed.) 'Excavations in Essex 1978' **15(1).**2–11
(ed.) 'Excavations in Essex 1979' **16(1).**2–10
(ed.) 'Excavations in Essex 1980' **17(1).**2–9
(ed.) 'Progress in Essex Archaeology' **17(2).**2–5
with Petchey, M.R., *Historic Towns in Essex*, reviewed **18(1).**23
Eden
Anne (née Raymond) **15(3).**97
John **15(3).**97
Eden-Nesfield, William **21(3).**50
Edenborough, Capt S.B. **81(1)**.11, 12
Edeva 50(1).5
Edgar (priest) **1(4).**199–200
Edgar, William **1(2).**38
Edith II (vessel) **1(4).**214
Edmond, Mary, *Rare Sir William Davenant, Poet Laureate, Playwright, Civil War General, Restoration Theatre Manager*, reviewed **24(1).**5, 14
Edmonds
John **21(2).**32
Tobie **26(2).**39
see also Edmundes
Edmondson, David, *Anglo-Saxon England in 100 Places*, reviewed **50(1).**36
Edmonton Co-operative Society 13(1).10
Edmund, **St 19(3).**75
Edmund, **duke of York 7(2).**37
Edmund, **earl of Kent 46(1).**13
Edmund, **earl of Lancaster 46(1).**11

Essex Journal

Edmund, **earl of Richmond** **7(2).**37
Edmund Ironside **22(1).**7–9; **49(1).**4
Edmund of Lancaster **2(1).**55
Edmundes, Robert **10(1).**3, 13–14, 19, 20; *see also* Edmonds
education *see* schools
Edward the Elder **47(1).**9
Edward the Confessor, St **7(4).**100–1; **19(3).**75
Edward I **2(1).**53; **5(1).**44, 47; **7(2).**37; **46(1).**7–13; **50(2).**54
Edward II **5(1).**47; **7(2).**37; **21(2).**32; **46(1).**7–12
Edward III **5(1).**47; **7(2).**37; **8(3).**83, 86; **47(2).**54; **50(1).**7
Edward IV **5(1).**47; **50(1).**7
Edward VI **1(1).**39; **2(2).**90; **2(3).**157
Edward VII **26(2).**44
Edward, **the Black Prince** **1(2).**7; **5(1).**47; **5(4).**145
Edward, **duke of Kent** **8(4).**99
Edward, **earl of Rutland** **7(2).**37
Edward the priest **28(2).**51
Edward, Walter **2(4).**183
Edwardes
  Elizabeth **10(1).**21
  Fillis **10(1).**21
  Joan **10(1).**21
  John (d.1546) **10(1).**5, 7
  John (d.1580/1) **10(1).**7, 17, 20–1
  John (son of John d.1580/1) **10(1).**21
  Margery **10(1).**21
  Michael **10(1).**7, 21
Edwards
  – (C18) **1(3).**145
  Allen Clement **3(4).**180, 188
  Annabel, m Philip Raymond **15(3).**101
  Arthur Charles
    obituary **27(2).**34
    'Elizabethan Pond and Water Mill' **1(1).**6–10
    'Elizabethan Seadog' **4(3).**150–5
    'Fitzwalter and the Arts' **1(4).**183–6
    'On His Mind' **2(1).**19–27
    'Send for the Doctor' **1(3).**137–43
    on Jesse Berridge **1(2).**51–2
    book review by **5(3).**117–19
    The Account Books of Benjamin Mildmay, Earl Fitzwalter, reviewed **12(4).**101
    A History of Essex, reviewed **13(2).**68; **30(1).**27
    John Petre, reviewed **11(1).**46
    & Newton, K.C., *The Walkers of Hanningfield*, reviewed **21(1).**12; **21(2).**39, 47

Essex Journal

Arthur F.G., on E.A. Rudge **20(1).**24
George **3(2).**62; **33(2).**58
Nancy Raymonde (née Briggs), obituary **44(1).**30
Passmore **20(3).**61
Robert **4(2).**64
Edwin **28(2).**51; **40(1).**15
Eedies, William **9(4).**125
Egbert, king of Wessex **47(1).**8
Egerton-Green, Horace G. **26(2).**34, 35
Ehret, Georg Dionysuis **5(2).**58
Eiden, Herbert **43(1).***4*
Eldrett family **35(1).**16
Eleanor of Castile **2(1).**53
Eleanor of Provence **1(2).**7; **5(1).**47
Elias son of Gilbert **47(2).**60
Elias fil' Johannis **1(4).**187
Eliot *see* Elliot
Elizabeth I
Barking court house **1(2).**23
and Heneage, Thomas **4(4).**204, 205–6, 207–8
hunting lodge **1(2).**44, 45; **47(1).**13
royal progresses in Essex **1(1).***6*, 20–4; **2(3).**157, 158; **9(3).**80
Audley End **11(3).**68
Belhus **6(2).**53
Colchester **23(3).**66–7
Copped Hall **20(1).**17; **45(1).**11
Havering **5(1).**48
Hedingham, Castle **6(4).**92
New Hall, Boreham **27(2).**36
Tilbury **9(4).**133
and Smith, Thomas **5(1).**7–9, 10
and Vere, Edward de **7(2).**49–51; **39(2).**49, 53
witchcraft **1(1).**39
Elizabeth II **19(1).**20
Elizabeth, the Queen Mother **3(1).**49–50; **4(3).**120; **20(1).**20, *20*; **38(2).**48
Ellerton, Revd John **5(1).**30–1; **27(1).**19
Ellet (Aylett; Ellett)
John **9(4).**124
Samuel **2(2).**84
William **9(4).**124
Elliot (Eliot)
Edward **4(2).**69–70
Frank **21(3).**66
George **29(1).**7

Essex Journal

John **22(3).**50
Josias **2(2).**89
Samuel **2(2).**89
Elliott
John, & Pritchard, John (eds.), *Henry Woodyer: Gentleman Architect*, reviewed **37(1).**28
Sarah **29(1).**19
Ellis (Elys)
Bill **43(2).**59, 60
Henry **10(1).**8, 17
John (*fl.*1484) **2(1).**48
John (1705–1776) **3(3).**124, 127, 129
K.J.
'An Analysis of a Farmer's Account Book' **16(2).**27–31
'Employment under the Old Poor Law in Stebbing' **19(2).**44–8
Lancelot **10(1).**8, 22
Robert Stainton **47(1).**26
Sam **9(2).**59
Ellwood, Revd Thomas **26(1).**17
Elmdon
Charman estates **19(1).**4
St Bartholomew's hospital property **50(1).**6
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Elmer, Samuel **13(1).**20
Elmstead
Affleck property **2(1).**44
bees **3(3).**164
church of SS Anne & Laurence **11(1).***32*
Elmstead Hall **17(1).**5; **25(2).**38
manor **4(4).**181
poor relief **44(2).**50
population **7(2).**33, 35
Elmy, Henry **1(4).**202
Elrington, Christopher **38(2).**47
Elsenham
church of St Mary **2(3).**120; **37(1).**18; **41(1).**9
footpath **8(4).**121
grave-group, Romano-British **27(1).**17, *17*
railway station **26(2).**44
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
theatre, medieval **9(4).**117
Elsenham
Agnes de Ruilli of **47(2).**61
Thomas of **47(2).**61, 63
Elsenham & Thaxted Light Railway **18(3).**70

Essex Journal

Elsyng, William de **50(1).**7
Elveden, Viscount *see* Guinness
Elwes
Elizabeth **14(1).**14
Frances (née Lee) **4(3).**145
Geoffrey **4(3).**145
Sir George **4(3).**145
Sir Gervase (b.1581) **4(3).**144, 145–6
Sir Gervase (d.1615) **4(3).**145
Ely, bishops of *see* Cox, Richard; Galfry
Ely (Elye)
John Woodward **15(3).**95
Richard **1(3).**128
William **7(1).**21
Elys *see* Ellis
Emberton, Robert **35(2).**51
Emery, Elizabeth **29(1).**19
emigration, 1830s **29(1).**16–19
Emma le Someter **19(1).**2
Emmison, F.G. **4(1).**28; **4(3).**120–1; **35(1).**4–5, *5*; **48(2).**59
obituary **31(1).**4
presentation to **22(2).**46, *46*
Victoria County History and **38(2).**43, 44
'Calendars of Essex Assize Files, 1559–1714, and King's Bench Indictments (Ancient), 1538–1675' **1(3).**126–30
'Elizabethan Essex Alehouses' **5(1).**23–31
'Elizabethan Footpaths and Footbridges' **8(4).**119–24
'Forcible Dispossession in Elizabethan Essex' **4(2).**62–72
'Historic Essex Houses in Elizabethan Wills' **27(2).**35–8
'The Saga of the Big Intake – The Forgotten Infancy of the Essex Record Office' **26(3).**56–8, 71
'Surnames from Essex Place-names' **24(2).**47
book reviews by **1(1).**48–50; **4(4).**226; **12(4).**101; **13(2).**67; **16(3).**31; **17(2).**22; **25(2).**46–7; **26(3).**72
on family history **42(2).**50
obituary by **13(1)**.22
reports from The Friends of Historic Essex **19(1).**22
on Walker maps **21(2).**39, 47
books reviewed
Archives and Local History **1(4).**233
Catalogue of maps in the Essex Record Office **3(4).**224
Early Essex Town Meetings **6(4).**104–6
Elizabethan Life: Disorder **6(4).**106–7
Elizabethan Life: Home, Work and Land **11(4).**96

Essex Journal

Elizabethan Life: Morals and the Church Courts **8(4).**127
Elizabethan Life: Wills of Essex Gentry and Merchants **13(2).**68
Elizabethan Life Volume V **15(3).**105
Elizabethan Wills of South West Essex **19(1).**23
(ed.) *Essex Freeholders Book 1734* **17(3).**31
(ed.) *Essex Wills Vol 1, 1558–1565* **17(3).**32
Essex Wills (Vol 12): The Commissary Court 1596–1603 **36(1).**26–7
Guide to the Essex Record Office **3(4).**225–6; **4(3).**159–60
How to read Local Archives: 1550–1700 **3(2).**114–15
& Hall, Olwen, 'Life and Death in Foulness, 1503–1632' **10(1).**2–31
see also Fitch (Fytch), Marc & Emmison, Frederick
Emsley, Arthur **37(1).**13
enclosures
prehistoric
Cressing **13(2).**29
Orsett Cock **12(4).**95; **13(4).**92–3; **16(1).**7; **17(1).**7
Woodham Walter **12(4).**98
Neolithic, St Osyth **38(2).**39, *39*, 41, *42*
Neolithic–Bronze Age, Totham, Great **24(2).**41, *41*
Bronze Age
Ardleigh **17(1).**3
Goldhanger **24(1).**16, 17
Lofts Farm **20(3).**57, *57*, 58
Springfield Lyons **21(3).***57*, 58–60, *58*, *59*
Totham, Great **24(2).**41–2, 43
Bronze Age/Iron Age
Eastwood **17(1).**5
Mucking **15(1).**7
Iron Age
Aveley **16(1).**8
Chignal St James **17(1).**4
Kelvedon **13(4).**91
Rainham **17(2).**7–9
St Osyth **38(2).***40*, 41
Stansted **24(1).**6–7, *6*; **26(2).**41; **34(2).**42
Stifford **17(1).**7
Totham, Great **24(2).**42, *42*
Iron Age–Romano-British
Rainham **13(4).**93; **17(1).**7
Stansted **26(2).**41
Romano-British
Ardleigh **17(1).**3
Bromley, Great **17(1).**5
Chesterford, Great **17(1).**5

Essex Journal

Leyton **14(3).**26, 68
Rainham **16(1).**7
Rayne **23(3).**62
St Osyth **16(1).**8
Springfield **17(1).**7
Woodham Walter **12(4).**98
medieval
Goldhanger **24(1).**17
Totham, Great **24(2).**42
not dated, Heybridge/Totham, Great **17(1).**6
Endicott, John **1(1).**17, 18
Enfield (Herts)
church of St Andrew **28(1).**24
Durants **28(1).**24
Elsyng Palace **45(1).**13
mills **20(1).**11
Enfield
Sir Bartholomew **46(1).**8
John de **42(2).**60
Thomas de **42(2).**58, 62
Enfield Highway Co-operative Society **13(1).**8, 11
Engaine
Gilbert **7(4).**102
Sir John **46(1).**12, 13
Sir Nicholas **46(1).**8, 12
English
George **20(3).**66
Jacqueline A., *The Old House. 17 South Street, Rochford*, reviewed **19(3).**80
Dr John F.E. **25(2).**42–4
Sarah, m Samuel Ruggles **21(1).**14
English Electric Valve Co Ltd **50(1).**14
Ennals, W.G. **6(3).**71
Ennew, Samuel **48(2).**55
Ennews
John **9(3).**86
Richard **9(4).**128
Ennews family **9(3).**85
Ennis
– & wife (C19) **2(1).**29
Trevor, 'In Search of St Botolph: Archaeological and Geophysical Investigation in fields to the east of St Botolph's Church, Hadstock, 2005' **42(1).**6–10
Ensom
Alfred **37(2).**53
Hannah **37(2).**53

Essex Journal

Ensom family **37(2).**53
Ensor, Sarah, 'The Essex Great War Archive Project' **49(2).**42–3
Enticknap, J.B., *Notes on the History of the Parish of St Peter and St Thomas, Stambourne*, reviewed **26(2).**46
Eorcenweald **23(2).**34, 35, 38
Eorcenwine **23(2).**34, 36
Epona **25(3).**63
Epping
Allnutts Estate **16(1).**16
bank **1(3).**133
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
Bell Common **16(1).**15, 16, 17
Bower Hill **16(1).**16
Brickfield Cottages **43(1).**16, *16*
The Bull Inn **14(2).**24
Bush Hall Farm malthouse **35(1).**9, *10*
Church Hill, No. 11 **7(1).**18
Cock Hotel **16(1).**17
Coopersale Common **16(1).**16
Copt (Copped) Hall
coal duty post **3(3).**158
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**21; **2(3).**158
excavations **20(1).**17–19, *17*, *18*; **44(1).**3, *3*; **45(1).**8–15, *8*, *9*, *10*, *11*, *12*, *13*, *14*
history of **1(4).**192, 197; **4(4).**204
hunting **18(1).**18, 19
manor **20(1).**17
Sir Loin legend **2(3).**168
crime **22(2).**39–40
Epping Mound, excavations (*illus.*) **16(2).**13–19
Epping Place **38(2).***45*
Fiddlers Hamlet **16(1).**16
Garden Terrace **16(1).**17
gasworks **50(2).**57, 60
Gaynes Park **16(1).**12
Hartland Road **16(1).**16
Hemnall Street **16(1).**15, 16, 17
High Street
Nos. 102–4 **7(1).**18
Day's School **16(1).**12
sanitation **16(1).**15, 17
view of **16(1).***13*
Hill Hall **1(4).**194
Ivy Chimneys **16(1).**15, 16, 17
Kendall Avenue **16(1).**15, 16

Essex Journal

Kendall Lodge **7(1).**18
Lindsey Street **16(1).**17
Little Park Hall **10(3).**81–2
manor **4(4).**206; **18(2).**27, 28
Marles Farm **18(2).**28
milestones **7(4).**108
public heath **16(1).**11–18
Queen's Alley **16(1).**16
railway **3(2).**95; **16(1).**18
Rood Street Hospital **16(1).**17
St Margaret's Hospital **50(2).**69
Shingled Hall **45(1).**9, 11
Station Road **16(1).**16
Strood Green **16(1).**16
Theydon Place **18(1).**19
toll house **7(4).**107
Trankham's Alley **16(1).**15, 17
Union Terrace **16(1).**16
water supply and drainage scheme **50(2).***57*, 58, 62
White Hart Inn **1(3).**131
windmill **16(2).**16, 18
workhouse **16(1).**11
Epping Common, cricket **3(2).**102
Epping Co-operative Society **13(1).**7–8, 10
Epping Fire Brigade **18(1).***11*
Epping Forest
Addison on **40(1).**7
agriculture, 1914–18 **21(3).**61–4
ancient trees **26(3).**69–70, *69*
boundary markers **32(2).**56
charcoal burning **24(2).**27–8, *28*
coal duty posts **3(3).**156, 158
cricket **3(2).**101
defences, WW2 **29(2).**43–4
encroachments **13(2).**56
Fairmead Lodge **22(2).**27–8, *27*
fight to save **42(1).**16–22, *19*; **45(2).**51, 53–4; **47(1).**13–19, *13*, *14*, *15*, *16*, *18*, *19*
hunting, 1878–1914 **18(1).**15–20, *17*
legend **2(3).**168–71
museum **1(2).**47–9; **20(3).**61
railway **17(1).**10–12; **17(3).**30; **19(2).***37*, 38–42
royal visit **17(1).**10–14, *11*, *13*
Turpin **4(2).**97
wood-pasture and pollarding **46(2).**43, *43*

Essex Journal

during WW1 **23(1).**5–8, 7; **23(3).**56–8
Epping Forest District Council, publication reviewed **12(1).**24
Epping Forest Harrier Club 18(1).19, 20
Epping Forest Mounted Paper Chase Club 18(1).20
Epping and Ongar Bank 1(3).131–2
Ereth, William **19(2).**46; *see also* Erith (Ereyth)
ERIH Programme 40(2).40–4
Erith (Ereyth)
Arthur **41(2).**60
Barbara **41(2).**53, *54*
Edward J. **38(2).**44; **41(2).**53, 54, *54*, 59–61, *60*
obituary **39(2).**36
Felix **41(2).**53, *54*, 55, 57–9, *59*
obituary **26(3).**54
Ardleigh in 1976, reviewed **14(2).**36
George **41(2).**53
Henry Charles **41(2).**53
Henry George **41(2).**53
John & family **41(2).**53
Maud **41(2).**55
Raymond **41(2).**53, 54–7, *54*, *55*; **45(1).**23
Robert, 'The Erith Brothers: their contribution to Architecture, Landscape, Archaeology and Historical Research in Essex' **41(2).**53–61
Sylvia **41(2).**53, *54*
see also Ereth
Erith & Co Ltd 41(2).60
Erkenwald, St, bishop of London **1(4).**197–8, 201; **22(2).**35; **25(1).**11
Erneis *see* Ernest
Ernest (Erneis) **47(2).**55–8, 59
Ernest Bevin (ferry) **24(1).**22
Ernst, M.R., obituary **37(2).**38
Erskine, Thomas, Viscount Fenton **4(4).**196, 197
Erythema Induratum (Bazin's Disease) **44(1).**18–19, *18*
Escreet, John **36(2).**45, 46
d'Espagne, Hervey **18(2).**28
Essex
county history, writing of 1600–1768 **8(1).**2–10
earls of **13(2).**49–56; *see also* Bohun, Humphrey; Bourchier, Henry; Cromwell, Thomas; Devereux, Robert; Fitz Peter, Geoffrey; Mandeville, Geoffrey; Mandeville, William
kingdom of **35(1).**20
Essex (ferry) **24(1).**20
Essex Amenity Society Award Scheme 25(3).71
Essex Archaeological Group 41(2).58
Essex Archaeological and Historical Congress

Essex Journal

1964–1985, a review **20(2).**30
establishment and aims of **1(1).**3; **1(2).**3–5
news of **6(1).**27–8
publications **4(3).**169; **27(3).**60
reports of AGMs
1968 **4(1).**52
1969 **5(1).**52; **5(2).**89–91
1970 **6(3).**75–7
1972 **7(3).**58; **7(4).**109–13
1973 **8(3).**89–91
1974 **9(2).**65
1975 **10(1).**44
1976 **11(1).**27
1978 **13(1).**15
1979 **14(2).**28
1980 **15(2).**68
1981 **16(2).**12
1982 **17(2).**5
1983 **18(2).**56
1984 **19(2).**50
1985 **20(2).**30
1989 **24(1).**2, *2*
1990 **25(1).**29
1992 **27(2).**42
reports of symposia
1967 **7(1).**22
1972 **8(1).**20–2
1973 **9(1).**33–4
1974 **10(1).**42
1975 **11(1).**29–31
1976 **11(3).**72; **12(1).**18–22
1978 **14(1).**7–12
1979 **15(1).**29–32
1980 **16(1).**10
1981 **17(1).**19
1982 **18(1).**21–2
1983 **19(1).**10–11
1984 **19(3).**76
1985 **21(1).**22–3
1986 **22(1).**18
1987 **23(1).**17–18
1988 **23(3).**69
1989 **25(1).**16–20
1990 **25(3).**56

Essex Journal

1993 **28(2).**38; **29(1).**14–16
1994 **30(1).**9–11
2008 **43(1).**5
role of, a look forward **20(3).**65
Essex Archaeological Society
AGM 1969 **4(3).**168–9; **4(4).**230
award **15(2).**69
commemoration of Morant **1(3).**171
foundation **6(3).**63
Miller Christy **42(1).**24, 25, 26
Transactions reviewed **6(1).**29
Essex Architectural Research Society **7(4).**114
Essex Archives Users Forum **40(2).**39; **41(1).**5
Essex Association of Boys' Clubs **39(2).**42
Essex & Chelmsford Philosophical and Natural History Society **20(3).**59–60, 62
Essex Church & Chapel Building Society **34(2).**50
Essex & Copford Brick Kilns Co **38(1).**19
Essex Countryside Conference **7(4).**90–1
Essex County Council, publications reviewed **4(3).**164–5; **5(1).**49–50; **9(2).**72; **12(1).**24; **19(2).**55
Essex County Council Field Archaeology Unit, *Excavations at the Great Holts Farm Boreham 1992–4*, reviewed **39(2).**64
Essex Family History Society **9(3)**.106
Essex Field Club
Elizabeth's hunting lodge **1(2).**47–8
Essex & Chelmsford Museum, relationship with **20(3).**60–2
first president **15(2).**40
meeting, 1889 **25(3).**68
Miller Christy **41(1).**5–6, 9; **41(2).**50; **42(1).**23, 25, 26
Thresh, John Clough **46(2).**50
Essex Gardens Trust **33(2).**38; **46(1).**6
Essex Great War Archive Project **49(2).**42–3, *42*, *43*
Essex Heritage Trust **25(1).**3; **25(2).**30; **28(2).**46; **35(1).**18; **40(2).**39
Essex Historic Buildings Group **20(2).**46–7; **25(3).**73; **31(1).**27
Essex History Day 1984 **19(2).**49
Essex History Fair 1993 **28(2).**47
Essex Hunt **45(2).**55
Essex Industrial Archaeology Group **48(2).**44–5
Essex Libraries, publication **18(1).**24
Essex Local Amenity Society Awards 1979 **15(2).**69
Essex Local History Recorders' Scheme **30(1).**3–4; **42(1).**15
Essex Local Militia **4(4).**210–12; **9(1).**18
Essex Mapping Project **30(2).**42–4
Essex Mills Group **20(3).**56

Essex Journal

1st Essex Mounted Rifle Volunteers **8(1).**14
Essex Place-Names Project **31(2).**54; **35(1).**22; **36(2).**42
Essex Police Museum **49(1).**25–9
Essex Portraits Survey **6(1).**27
Essex Record Office
Colchester branch **20(2).**34, *34*
development of and 75th anniversary **48(2).**55–60
Emmison, F.G., an appreciation **4(3).**120
Essex Great War Archive Project **49(2).**42–3, *42*, *43*
future of **29(1).**6–7
infancy of **26(3).**56–8, 71
Information Age archives **42(2).**53–7
new office, progress reports and opening **32(1).***4*, 5–7, *6*; **34(1).**4; **34(2).**39; **35(1).**3; **36(1).**5, 25
news from **6(3).**78; **28(2).**37–8; **29(1).**5; **31(1).**5; **45(1).**4; **45(2).**37; **46(1).**3, 5; **47(1).**5; **47(2).**42; **48(1).**4; **48(2).**46–8; **49(1).**10; **49(2).**41; **50(1).**4; **50(2).**45
nonconformist records **25(1).**5
photographic slides **25(2).**30
publications reviewed
Catalogue of Essex Parish Records (1240–1894) **1(4).**234
Essex Illustrated: a county, its people and its past **33(1).**28
Essex and the Sea **5(3).**116–17
Essex Towns 1540–1640 **5(3).**119–20
Essex Wills Vol 5; The Archdeaconry Courts 1584–91, **25(1).**21
Essex Wills: the Bishop of London's Commissary Court 1587–1599 **33(2).**63
Essex Wills (vol 12): the Commissary Court 1596–1603 **36(1).**26–7
Law and Order in Essex 1066–1874 **6(1).**30
Record Progress; the Essex Record Office (1962–1969) **4(3).**160–1
Stuart Essex **1(3).**172–3
Towns of Essex **6(4).**107–8
The Visual Arts in Essex **4(3).**161–2
The World of Fred Spalding: Photographs of Essex 1860–1940 **28(2).**61–2
SEAX **36(1).**4
sound archive **26(2).**29–30
Essex Recusant Society, journal reviewed **3(4).**223–4; **5(2).**87; **6(3).**81; **6(4).**104; **7(2).**55; **7(3).**87; **7(4).**116; **8(2).**67–8; **8(4).**128; **9(2).**71; **10(1).**46; **11(1).**48; **13(2).**71; **17(1).**24; **17(3).**30; **19(2).**55
Essex Review **1(1).**3–4; **27(1).**18–19, 24; **42(1).**24
Essex Rifle Volunteer Corps **8(1).**14
Essex Sites & Monuments Record **35(1).**7–13
Essex Society for Archaeology and History, transactions reviewed **37(2).**64; **38(2).**64
Essex Society for Family History **42(2).**49, 51
Essex Sound & Video Archive **26(2).**29–30; **50(2).**46
Essex Staghounds **18(1).**19; **40(2).**49

Essex Journal

Essex & Suffolk Equitable Insurance Society Ltd **7(4).**92
Essex & Suffolk Medical Society **43(2).**45
Essex & Suffolk Water Co **50(1).**10
Essex Trained Bands **33(1).**5
Essex Way **7(4).**113
Essex Yeomanry Cavalry **7(1).**5; **7(3).**77, 78, 81; **8(1).**11, 12–14, *13*
estate agents **38(2).**59–60
Ethelbert, St **19(3).**75
Ethelburga *see* Aethelburga
Ethelston
  Louisa Wickstead (née Perry) **19(2).**26
  Margaret, m John Perry **19(2).**32
Etherege, John **26(1).**10
Etheridge, Martha **1(2).**37, 38
Ethonn, John **2(4).**183
Etkins, George **1(4).**212
Etteridge, Michael **3(1).**45
Etwall, Robert **17(2).**24
Eudo *Dapifer*
  Colchester castle **18(2).**28, 32; **50(2).**50
  holdings **19(2).**26; **22(2).**43; **47(2).**54; **49(1).**7
  under tenants of **5(2).**63
Eustace of Boulogne **2(2).**79; **4(1).**34; **18(2).**28, 32; **26(2).**37; **40(1).**15
Eustace, Revd R.H. **28(2).**56; **30(1).**13; **36(2).**45, 46
  wife of **30(1).**13
Eustache **13(2).**54
evacuation, WW2 **24(1).***2*, 3–4, *5*; **30(1).**5–6, *5*
Evans
  – (C17) **2(2).**68
  – (C18) **2(2).**83
  Barbara **28(2).**49
  Brian, books reviewed
    Bygone Barking **27(2).**50
    Bygone East Ham **29(1).**26–7
    Bygone Hornchurch and Upminster **26(2).**46–7
    Bygone Romford **23(3).**64
    Romford, Collier Row & Gidea Park **31(2).**63
  Edward (Teddy) **47(2).**67
  George **36(2).**45
  Kathleen *see* McMaster, Ida, & Evans, Kathleen
  Maureen, *Saffron Walden Local History: Activity Guide*, reviewed **28(2).**63
  Samuel **1(3).**131
Evanson, Capt – (C17) **18(2).**42
Eve

Essex Journal

Martin, *An Old Gaffer's Tale*, reviewed **20(1).**21
Thomas **10(1).**20
William **4(2).**69, 85
Evelyn, John **18(2).**44, 46; **21(2).**33; **45(1).**6–7
Everard
Anne **28(1).**24
Sir Hugh **38(2).**58
Hugh **38(2).**58
John **44(1).**28
Sir Richard **38(2).**58, 59
Richard jnr **38(2).**58
Walter **2(2).**108
William **2(4).**183
Everdon, Simon de **5(1).**47
Everett
Cowlin **1(3).**159–60
Henry & Son **34(2).**50
Martyn
book review by **36(2).**64
& Newman, Howard, *Saffron Walden: A Pictorial History*, reviewed **34(1).**29
Pamela, 'Moor Hall, Harlow' **19(2).**26–35
Everett family **23(3).**52
Everitt
– (C20) **28(1).**9
Harry **47(2).***69*
James **8(4).**108
John **32(1).**14
Sylvia, *Southend Seaside Holiday*, reviewed **15(3).**106
William **47(2).***69*
Everly, John **10(1).**27
Eves
Adam **49(1).**28
Dick **4(1).**4
Evesham, Epiphanius **4(3).**150
Ewell
John **21(2).**32
Richard **46(1).**8–9
Ewen, James **32(1).**14–18
Exeter (Devon)
bishop of *see* Brownrig, Ralph
duke of *see* Holland, John
earl of *see* Cecil, Thomas
Exmouth (vessel) **29(2).**57
Experiment (vessel) **27(3).**71

Essex Journal

explosives industries **15(2).**41–3
expressions, old Essex **9(2).**66–7
Eyles
John **2(4).**183
Margery **2(4).**183
Eyre, Capt Stratford **31(2).**45–7

Fabyan, Martha **41(2).**41
Faden, William **25(2).**35
Fair, Thomas & Martha **10(3).**51
Fairclough, Keith
'Early Gunpowder Production at Waltham' **20(1).**11–16
'Philippa Walton, Gunpowder Producer at Waltham Abbey' **31(1).**18–22; **31(2).**55–9
Fairfax
John **45(2).**39, 41, 43
Sir Thomas, Lord Fairfax
at Colchester **13(4).**78; **18(2).**39–42, *39*, 43, 46; **23(3).**52; **33(1).**5–8, 22, 23–5; **36(1).**21–2, 23, 24
at Saffron Walden **41(2).**42, 45, 47
mutiny, 1647 **10(1).***32*, 34–6, 39, 41; **32(2).**43, 44, 46–7
Fairman, R., *The Crouch Valley Parishes*, reviewed **22(1).**22
fairs *see* markets/fairs
Fairstead
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Mary **26(1).**7, 8, 10; **36(1).**13
Fairstead Manor **13(2).**35
land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
population **11(1).**33
Falcon, Nicholas **31(1).**21
Falera, Andreas **4(3).**152, 154
Fambridge
steam engine **7(4).**94
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**7
see also Fambridge, North; Fambridge, South
Fambridge, **North**
Blue House Farm marshland survey **37(1).**6, 9, *9*
bridge/causeway **38(1).**24
church of Holy Trinity **2(2).**80
clergy **48(1).**13
manor **37(1).**9
poor relief **23(2).**46; **44(2).**50
Fambridge, **South**, housing **43(1).**16
family history **42(2).**48–53
Fane, Francis **4(1).**36

Essex Journal

Fannemakere, Walter **2(4).**183
Fanshawe
Ann **5(3).**111
Anne (née Alington) **5(3).**110
Aubrey **1(4).**226
Charles, 4th Viscount Fanshawe **1(4).**222, 226
Elizabeth **5(3).**111
Evelyn, 3rd Viscount Fanshawe **1(4).**220, 222
Henrietta **26(1).***13*
Henry snr (d.1523) **1(4).**221
Henry (1506–68) **1(4).**221; **30(1).**25
Sir Henry (1569–1615) **1(4).**221, 223–6
Henry (late C16, master of Ilford hospital) **25(1).**11, 13
Henry (1634–85) **1(4).**222, 226
Joan (née Smythe) **1(4).**221, 222
John (1620–89) **1(4).**222
John (1662–99) **1(4).**222
Sir Richard **1(4).**222, 226, 227
Sir Simon (1604–80) **1(4).**221
Simon (1646–1716), 5th Viscount **1(4).**222
Sir Thomas (1533–1601) **1(3).**124, 125; **1(4).**221, 223; **25(1).**13; **30(1).**25
Sir Thomas (1580–1631) **1(4).**223, 226
Sir Thomas (1596–1665), 1st Viscount Fanshawe **1(4).**221–2, 226, 227; **2(2).**103; **5(3).**110–11
Thomas (1607–51) **1(4).**223, 226
Thomas (*fl.*1613) **1(2).**26
Sir Thomas (1628–1705) **1(4).**223, 226; **2(4).**191
Sir Thomas (1632–74), 2nd Viscount Fanshawe **1(4).**222, 226
William (1583–1634) **1(4).**221, 222, 226
William (1640–1708) **1(4).**222–3
Fanshawe family **1(4).**219–20
Faramus of Boulogne **21(2).**31–2
Farmer
George **37(2).**42
Jack **37(2).**53
Epping Town Fire Brigade, reviewed **19(2).**54
Theydon Bois as I knew it, reviewed **16(1).**32
John **31(2).**57
M.J. **45(1).**11
Farnham (Fernham), bees **3(3).**163
Farnhill, Elizabeth **49(1).**28
Farquharson, Francis **31(2).**47
Farr (Farre), Col – (C17) **13(4).**78; **33(1).**5; **36(1).**21
Farrar
Thomas (*fl.*1601 of Langham) **5(1).**25

Essex Journal

Thomas (*fl.*1609) **4(2).**109
Farre *see* Farr
Farries, Kenneth G.
obituary **22(1).**2
books reviewed
Essex Windmills Millers and Millwrights. Vol 1. An Historical Review **16(2).**32
Essex Windmills Millers and Millwrights. Vol 2. A Technical Review **18(1).**23
Essex Windmills Millers and Millwrights. Vol 3. A Review by parishes A to E **19(2).**53
Essex Windmills Millers and Millwrights. Vol 4. A Review by Parishes F to R **20(3).**54
Farron, John **16(2).**30
Farthing, John **5(1).**29
Fastyd, Thomas **4(2).**109
Faucillon, William & Bartholomew de **21(2).**31
Faukener, Thomas **2(4).**183
Faulkbourne
alehouse **5(1).**28
church of St Germanus **19(3).**75
clergy **15(3).**97
Faulkbourne Hall **2(4).**202; **10(3).**99; **10(4).**141; **15(2).**52
Montgomery family **21**.51
population **11(1).**33
Fawcett
– (C18) **28(1).**4
Henry **45(2).**53, 54; **47(1).**15, 16
Henry Ogborne **28(1).**4, 5, 7
Fawn, James, 'Longinus – A Remarkable Discovery' **32(1).**8
Fawson, Elizabeth Dovee, m Leonard Tresilian **17(2).**10
Fayrhed, John **2(3).**129
Feake
Anne-Charlotte & Mary **12(2).**46
Samuel **12(2).**45–6, 47–8
Feather, Fred **49(1).**26, 27, 28
Featherstone, Sir Matthew **13(2).**35
Feering
alehouse **5(1).**27
chapel **12(1).**16
church of All Saints **37(2).**37
Feering Mill **1(3).**159–60
Houchins Farm **24(2).**47
population **11(1).**33
Prested Hall, bees **3(3).**163
prisoners **1(2).**23
Feering & Kelvedon Local History Museum, publication **14(1).**33
Feering & Kelvedon Society, award **15(2).**69

Essex Journal

Felstead, James **4(2).**85
Felsted
bees **3(3).**164
church of the Holy Cross **2(3).**153; **36(1).**13, 14, 15; **49(2).**59
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122
ford **38(1).**24
grammar school
architecture **45(1).**22, 25
endowment **45(2).**55
governor **3(1).**24
headmaster **29(2).**53
interior **10(3).***98*
pupils **3(3).**123; **10(3).**97; **13(2).**32; **29(1).**20; **49(2).**42
usher **30(1).**20
hand-axes **10(4).**125, 126–7
Hartford End, Mill Lane **43(1).**16
manor **18(2).**28
nonconformity **16(1).**26
Olmius estate **40(2).**54
pollbooks **4(2).**74
springs **13(2).**63
sugar beet factory **16(2).**26
Felsted Charity **15(3).**95
Felton
Alfred **47(2).**68
Arthur **40(1).**25
Mary **47(2).***69*
Sybil de, Abbess **1(4).**200, 201–2; **41(2).**41
Fenn, – (C19) **2(2).**92
Fenton
– (C19) **16(3).**6
James **45(2).**46
W. **50(2).**56
Ferens, W.H. & wife **4(3).**143
Ferrers
Henry de **47(2).**43
William de, earl of Derby **2(1).**53; **47(2).**44
Ferrers family **19(1).**3, **47(2).**44
ferries, medieval **38(1).**25
feudal service **46(1).**7–14
Ffytche *see* Fitch
Fiddler, – (C18) **18(2).**50
Field
Benjamin **22(1).**20

Essex Journal

Thomas **44(2).**44
William **6(1).**5
Field family **13(1).**19
field names **31(2).**54; **34(1).**19
field systems
Bronze Age, Shoebury, North **33(1).**12
Iron Age
Colchester **12(4).**90
Kelvedon **16(1).**6
Mucking **12(4).**94; **13(4).**92
Wendens Ambo **10(3).**89
Witham **17(1).**9
Iron Age–Romano-British
Chignal St James **16(1).**3–4
Goldhanger **24(1).**16
Sampford, Great **35(2).**58
Shoebury, North **33(1).**13, 14
Stansted **24(1).**8
Romano-British
Aveley **16(1).**8
Chignal St James **15(1).**3; **17(1).**4
Hadstock **42(1).**6
Heybridge/Totham, Great **16(1).**6
Leyton **14(3).**26, 68
Lofts Farm **20(3).**57
Mucking **7(3).**71; **12(4).**94; **15(1).**7
Rainham **17(2).**9
St Osyth **16(1).**8
medieval–post-medieval, Ingatestone and Fryerning **28(1).**16, 17
Elizabethan, Colne, Earls **9(4).**124–5
not dated, Stifford **17(1).**7
Fielding, Andrew, & Fielding, Annalise, *The Salt Industry*, reviewed **42(1).**29
Fiennes
Thomas, 9th Baron Dacre **62**.53
William **3(4).**203
Figg, John Wilmin **40(1).**13
figurines
Romano-British **7(3).**68, *73*; **15(1).**6; **25(3).**63
post-medieval **47(2).**48
Filiol (Filliol), Thomas **46(1).**11
Filiol (Filliol) family **3(3).**160
Fillbrigg
Abigail **48(2).**52
John **48(2).**52

Essex Journal

Fillingham, – (*fl.*1800) **10(3).**60
Filwood, Revd Jame **3(1).**15
Finch (Fynche)
Major-Gen – (*fl.*1803) **9(1).**18
Alfred Benjamin **47(2).**68
Daniel, lord of the Manor of Foulness **14(3).**4
Daniel, 7th earl of Winchilsea, 2nd earl of Nottingham **26(1).**15
Daniel, 8th earl of Winchilsea, 3rd earl of Nottingham **2(1).**25–6
George (C16) **39(2).**53
George, 9th earl of Winchilsea **3(2).**104, 105; **27(2).**40
George (C19/20) **20(3).**67
Henry **34(2).**48–9
Joan **35(1).**5
Joseph **19(3).**77
Roger, *A Cross in the Topsail*, reviewed **15(1).**35
Fincham
Benjamin (d.1727) **1(3).**131
Benjamin (d.1820) **1(3).**131, 132
Benjamin (b.1766, son of Benjamin d.1820) **1(3).**131–3
Benjamin (d.1789) **1(3).**131
Hannah (née Simpson) **1(3).**131
John **1(3).**131
William **1(3).**131–3
William Cole **1(3).**133
Zachariah **1(3).**131
Fincham, **Barrell**, **Fincham & Fincham** **1(3).**132
Fincham family **1(3).**131, 133
Fincham & Sons **1(3).**131–4
Finchingfield
alehouses **5(1).**25, 29–30
Ashwell Hall **18(2).**28
Benlowes family **2(3).**145
Boynton Hall **40(2).**53
Brent Hall **5(1).**25; **48(1).**23
bridge **38(1).**24
buildings **2(3).**120
church of St John **15(1).**22, 23, 25, 26, 27; **42(2).**59
Cornherth lands **46(1).**9
dispossessions **4(2).**64
footpaths **8(4).**119, 121
Jeckyll's Farm **18(2).**28
manor **15(1).**23; **18(2).**28; **21(2).**31; *see also* Nortofts manor
migration **17(1).**16
Nortofts manor **39(2).**53

Essex Journal

pollbooks **4(2).**76, 86
postmill **5(1).**43
Sign of the Lion **15(1).**26
Spains Hall
archives **26(3).**58
Kemp family **26(1).**8
lordship of **5(3).**105
name **18(2).**28
Ruggles/Ruggles-Brise family **1(2).**33; **3(1).**24; **3(4).**193; **13(2).***26*; **21(1).**15–16, *15*
straw plaiting **25(1).**6; **35(1).**15
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Finderne (Fyndern), Thomas **2(1).**50
Finer, Henry **6(1).**6; *see also* Fyner
finger rings
Iron Age **34(2).**42
Romano-British
copper alloy **7(4).**106, *107*; **8(2).**37; **10(4).***121*, 122
jet **5(2).**79
silver **3(1).**5; **7(4).**106, *107*
not specified **21(1).**7
Anglo-Saxon **22(1).**3
Fingringhoe
beacon **23(2).**43, 44; **42(1).**12, 13
bridge repair **50(2).**54
church of St Andrew **19(3).**74; **49(2).**63
Fingringhoe Hall **2(1).**44; **2(4).**201; **11(1).**46; **25(2).**38
Hornwood Heath, military camp **33(2).**44
pollbook **4(2).**86
shipbuilding **46(1).**22
Finlay, Graeme **4(1).**13, 15, 22
Finley, Sgt – (C19) **47(1).**28
Finnemore, Ellen Kate **50(1).**27
Finnis, Alderman – (C19) **16(3).**28
fire brigade **3(2).**111–12; **18(1).***11*
Firley
John & Alice **28(1).**20
John jnr **28(1).**20, 21
Firmin, – (*fl.*1809) **4(4).**211
Fischer, P. **6(1).**18
fish tank **15(1).**8
fish traps *see* kiddles
Fisher
Bill **43(1).**23, 25
Edmund **36(2).**58

Essex Journal

F.J. **38(2).**44
George **4(4).**193
J.L., *A Medieval Farming Glossary of Latin and English words taken mainly from Essex sources*, reviewed **33(2).**63–4
John, bishop of Rochester **2(3).**149–50, 152
Canon John **38(2).**45
Louisa, m John Mayne St Clere Raymond **15(3).**102
Thomas **6(1).**5
William snr & jnr **9(4).**124
William Richard **1(2).**45; **40(1).**7; **47(1).**18
fisheries
Barking **3(1).**30–9; **28(2).**39
Brightlingsea **49(2).**51
Colchester **28(1).**20–1; **49(2).**51–6, *52*, *54*
Fobbing **3(1).**11, 13
Foulness **10(1).**3–5; **27(2).**38–42, *39*, *40*, *41*
Horndon-on-the-Hill **3(1).**13
Mucking **3(1).**13
Norman **18(2).**29
Thurrock, Grays **2(1).**55
Tilbury, East **3(1).**13
fishmongers **2(3).**128–30
fishponds
Baddow, Little **41(1).**6
Boreham **33(2).**54, 56
Colne, Earls **9(3).**87
Cressing Temple **22(3).**70
Havering **5(1).**47; **21(2).**28
Writtle **50(2).**52
Fitch (Ffytche; Fytch)
Abigail **41(1).**21
Edward A. **20(3).**60; **27(1).**18, *18*, 19; **42(1).**23; **48(1).**9, 10, 11
George **4(4).**195
Canon J. (ed.), *Essex Churches and Chapels – A Select Guide*, reviewed **32(1).**29–30
James **41(1).**21
Jereboam **19(2).**47
John (C16) **8(4).**122
John (C17) **41(1).**21
Marc **8(4).**125
obituary **29(2).**39
& Emmison, Frederick (eds.), books reviewed
Feet of Fines for Essex, Vol V (1547–1580) **27(1).**23; **30(2).**61–2
Feet of Fines for Essex, Vol VI (1581–1603) **30(2).**61–2
May **19(1).**7, 8

Essex Journal

Fitch (Ffytche; Fytch) family **35(1).**16; **49(1).**18
fitting, Anglo-Saxon, copper alloy **9(2).***51*, 53
FitzAucher, Henry **18(2).**53; **45(1).**9
FitzAucher family **45(1).**9
Fitzgerald, Edward *see* Lane, Ernest H., & Fitzgerald, Edward
FitzGerald-de Ros, William, Lord Ros **2(2).**96
Fitzhugh
  Lloyd **3(2).**67
  Mary, m Simon Rogers **3(2).**66–7
  Robert **5(1).**47
  Thomas **3(2).**67
  Thomas Lloyd **3(2).**68
Fitzlewes, Richard **2(1).**50
Fitzlewes family **1(4).**202
FitzPayn, Maud, m2 John de Vere **5(3).**109
Fitz Peter, Geoffrey, earl of Essex **37(1).**15, 18; **50(2).**49
FitzRichard, Alice, m Aubrey de Vere (2) **5(3).**104
FitzRobert, John **50(2).**50, 51
Fitz Simon, Sir John **46(1).**8
Fitzurse
  Reginald **7(4).**102
  Richard **7(4).**102
  Robert **7(4).**102
Fitzurson, Ralph **7(4).**102
Fitzwalter
  – (C17) **16(2).**24
  Lord – (C17) **41(1).**4
  Alice, m Aubrey de Vere **5(4).**145
  Christina **50(2).**49
  Elizabeth **38(2).**49
  Matilda **50(2).**48–9
  Sir Robert **38(2).**49; **46(1).**8, 10, 11, 12, 13; **50(2).**48–9, 50, 51, 53, 54
Fitzwalter family **2(2).**79; **5(3).**99; **19(1).**3, 4; **46(1).**7
fitz Warin, Sir Fulk jnr **46(1).**11
Fitzwilliam
  Henry **4(2).**68
  John **4(2).**67–8
  Lady Juliet Wentworth, m Somerset de Chair **31(2).**61
  William jnr **4(2).**67–8
Flack, James **4(3).**137
Flannell, John **4(2).**86
Flannery, Sir James Fortescue **3(2).**71–2; **3(4).**180
Flatford (Suffolk)
  lock **15(2).**58, *60*

Essex Journal

postbus **12(1).**13, *13*
Fleetwood
– (C17) **2(2).**68
Col – (C17) **10(1).**39; **41(2).**43, 47
Charles **41(2).**43
William **7(2).**45
Fleming (vessel) **3(1).**32
Flemyng, William **2(3).**129
Fletcher
– (C16) **9(3).**94; **9(4).**122
Ensign – (C18) **33(2).**42
Joseph **4(4).**221
Patricia, *Little Maplestead: A Millennium History*, reviewed **35(2).**62
flint, as building material **36(1).**19–20
flint tools
Palaeolithic *see* hand-axes
Mesolithic
Chignal St James **15(1).**3
Hullbridge (Hockley) **22(2).**30
Mucking **7(3).**65
Parndon, Great **8(2).**27
Sheering **10(3).**86
Stansted **34(2).**41
Neolithic
Chignal St James **15(1).**3
Harlow **10(3).**86
Hullbridge (Hockley) **22(2).**31
Mucking **7(3).**65
Parndon, Great **8(2).**27
St Osyth **38(2).**39
Stansted **34(2).**41
Wendens Ambo **10(3).**89
Wickford **5(2).**84
Bronze Age **33(1).**12; **34(2).**41
not dated **10(4).***121*, 122
flint working, Neolithic **38(2).**39
Flitcroft, H. **3(2).**60; **5(1).**46
Flook, Roland *see* Brown, Nigel, & Flook, Roland
floor tiles
medieval
Colchester **12(4).**91
Copped Hall **45(1).**14
Maldon **36(1).**10–11, *10*
Radwinter **16(1).**7

Essex Journal

Waltham Abbey **13(4).**94
post-medieval
Copped Hall **45(1).**14
Upminster **47(2).**48
Flower, W.H. **20(3).**60
Flowers
David **3(1).**44
John **35(2).**51–2
flushwork **36(1).**19–20
fly-shuttle **43(1).**6–9, *8*
Fobbing
beacon **23(2).**42, 43; **41(2).**13
bridge **38(1).**24
church of St Michael **3(1).**14; **3(4).**205
drainage and land reclamation **3(1).**14–15
fishery **3(1).**11, 13
Fobbing Hall **25(1).**17
Long family **43(1).**10–11, 12
pasture **3(1).**11
Peasants' Revolt **1(2).**8; **3(1).**13
pollbook **4(2).**86
population **3(1).**17
Reedham's Farm **43(1).**11
Swornmen **27(1).**7
Foderingay, Christian, m John de Vere **6(4).**91
Fogarty, Malachy **26(2).**39
Fogg
Catherine **31(1).**21
Jonathan **31(1).**20
Foley, Michael, *More Front-Line Essex*, reviewed **44(2).**65
Foliot
Jane, m Robert de Vere **5(3).**108
Richard **18(2).**26
Folkes, Martin **5(2).**57
fonts
Ashdon **41(1).**9
Chignal St James **40(2).**53
Orsett **42(2).**61
Springfield **42(2).**60, *60*
Thurrock, West **26(1).**5
Willingale Doe **42(2).***62*
Witham **15(1).**10
Yeldham, Little **25(1).**14

Essex Journal

Foot, – (jeweller) **25(3).**69, 70
Foot-Mitchell, W. **3(4).**181, 182, 183
football **9(4).**127; **10(3).**57; **21(3).**60; **23(3).**56
Foote-Gower, Revd – (C18) **13(2).**46
footpaths, Elizabethan **8(4).**119–24, *120*
Forbes, Donald **38(2).**45, 46
  book review by **9(2).**69
Forcett, Anne **34(1).**14
Ford (Forde)
  Edward **33(2).**61
  Henry **5(1).**27
  Lesley, 'Sudbury Granary – A Major Project for Two Local Charities' **22(1).**21
  William atte (C14) **19(1).**2
  William (C16) **9(4).**125
Fordham
  bees **3(3).**164
  church of All Saints **39(2).**59; **42(2).**50, 51, *52*
  clergy **31(2).**59
  Countess of Huntingdon's Connection chapel **39(2).**59; **42(2).**50, 51
  Fordham Hall and Archendines **31(2).**59
  friendly society **42(2).**51
  Frith **31(2).**59
  Great Fordham manor **31(2).**59
  place-name **38(1).**23
  poolbook **4(2).**86
  Potter family **42(2).**50–1
Fordham
  John **4(2).**85
  Mary **42(2).**61
  Simon **42(2).**61
  Thomas **4(4).**232
Fordyce, Alexander **2(4).**199
Foreman, Stephen, *Hylands*, reviewed **25(3).**73
Forest, Maurice Arnold de, baron de Forest **3(2).**79
Forest Gate
  bicycle club **8(4).**104
  directory **25(3).**66
Forest Group for Local History **6(3).**80
Forestegue, W. **18(1).**19
Forge, – (C19) **3(1).**34
Forham family **2(2).**115
Forrester, Harry, books reviewed
  Medieval Gothic Mouldings **7(4).**116
  Timber Framed Houses of Essex **10(3).**104

Essex Journal

Fors, William de, count of Aumale **50(2).**50
Forster
– (C19) **30(2).**58
Revd Benjamin (1736–1806) **3(3).**121, 123, 134; **48(1).**13
Benjamin Meggott (1764–1829) **3(3).**123, 126, 128–30, 131, 133, 134, 135, 137–8
Charles **3(3).**125
Dorothy (née Furley) **3(3).**121–2, 123
Edward (1730–1812) **3(3).**121, 122, 123–5, 135–6
Edward (1765–1849) **3(3).**123, 126, 128–30, 131, 133–5, 136–41
Edward (*fl.*1833) **29(1).**16, 18
John **3(3).**125–6
John jnr **3(3).**125–6
Revd Nath **1(2).**17
Richard **3(3).**121
Susannah (née Furney) **3(3).**123, 131, 136, 137
Susannah Dorothy (b.1758), m Francis Dixon **3(3).**123, 131–2
Thomas (b.1698) **3(3).**121
Thomas (1843–1913) **3(3).**125
Thomas Furly (1733–1806) **3(3).**121, 122–3, 123–4, 124–5, 126, 131, 132
Thomas Furly (1760–1825) **3(3).**123, 126, 128–32, 134, 135, 136, 137
William **2(2).**83
Forster, **Lubbocks**, **Forster & Clarke** **3(3).**130, 137, 138
Forster family **1(1).**9; **3(3).**119–21
Forsyth
Charles **50(1).**29
William **14(3).**9
Fortesque, W. **21(3).**63
forts/camps
Iron Age **23(1).**19–20, *19*, *20*
Roman
Chelmsford **13(4).**88; **25(3).**58–60, *59*
Chesterford, Great **16(1).**5
Colchester **6(3).**65; **16(1).**4; **21(1).**3, 4; **26(3).**63
Othona **30(2).**42; **39(2).**46
Romford **21(1).**19–20
post-medieval *see*; Harwich; Tilbury, East, Coalhouse Fort; Tilbury, West
Fossett, – (C19) **28(1).**5
Foster
– (C16) **9(3).**96
– (C18) **43(2).**47
– (C19) **2(2).**95
Alice **1(1).**40
Sir Frank **38(2).**45
Irene **50(1).**32

Essex Journal

John **48(2).**52
Pearl **24(1).**4
Richard **1(1).**40
Robert **47(2).**63
Stewart
'The Thirteenth Lord Petre' **19(3).**69–71
The Catholic Church in Ingatestone, reviewed **17(3).**31
T. **14(3).**9
Sir William **15(3).**95
Fothergill, Dr John **13(2).**60; **17(1).**21; **25(2).**38
Fouache, Phillipe **1(4).**185
Foule, John snr & jnr **10(1).**15, 16
Foulness
Arundel Marsh **14(3).**4
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
Blarescotes **10(1).**22
buildings, evolution of **26(1).**14–18, *14*, *15*, *16*, *17*
church of St Mary **27(1).***17*, 18
East Wick **10(1).**3
embanking **25(2).**31–3, *31*, *32*, *33*, 48
Foulness Hall manor (Southwick; Old Hall) **10(1).**2, *9*, 10, 18
Foulness manor **14(3).**4; **26(1).**14, 15; **27(2).**39; **50(2).**52
George & Dragon **26(1).**17
Havengore Bridge **38(1).**5, 7–8
history and archaeology **14(3).**2–6, *3*, *4–5*
kiddles **27(2).**38–42, *41*
Kings Head Cottage **26(1).**14–15, *14*
life and death, 1503–1632 **10(1).**2–31, *4*, *6*, *9*
Maplin Sands development proposed **6(2).**34
Naze Wick **10(1).**3, 23; **14(3).**2, 3
New Marsh **14(3).**2, 4
New Wick **10(1).**3, 5, 16
Newlands **25(2).**31
Orwell, beacon **42(1).**12, 13
Priestwood **10(1).**7, 18; **26(1).**17
Ridge Marsh **14(3).**4
Ridge Marsh Barn **25(1).**16, *16*
Ridge Marsh Farm House **13(4).**92; **16(1).**5; **26(1).**15–16, *15*
Rugwood Farm House **26(1).**17
salt making **33(1).**14
schools **27(1).**17–18
Signal House **26(1).**16–17
Temple Farm **10(1).**7
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**7–8

Essex Journal

tithes **2(2).**82
Tree Farm **13(4).**92; **26(1).**17
windmill **26(1).**17
four-post structures **34(2).**41, 42
Fowkes
Reginald L. *see* Ramsey, Winston G., & Fowkes, Reginald L.
Susie *see* Hibbitt, Wendy, & Fowkes, Susie (eds.)
Fowler
Henry **9(2).**64
Margaret **46(2).**67
P.J. (ed.), *Archaeology and the Landscape*, reviewed **8(2).**65–7
R.C. **38(2).**43
Dr Trevor **16(1).**15–17
Fowley, Thomas **4(2).**68
Fox
Alderman – (C20) **42(2).**42
Anthony W.
'Essex Placenames containing the Anglo-Saxon element 'Til': an alternative etymology' **39(2).**45–6
'Non-Monastic Priests in Domesday Essex' **28(2).**50–1
'William Derham, Rector of Upminster: an eighteenth century scientist with business acumen' **38(1).**12–16
Elizabeth **10(1).**26
George **2(3).**162; **9(2).**64
Henry **20(2).**39–40
J.H. **44(2).**58
Joseph **6(3).**67
Michael
on William Smith **45(2).**63
book reviews by **43(1).**29–30; **44(2).**64; **46(2).**71; **47(1).**36; **47(2).**73; **49(2).**74; **50(1).**40
Chelmsford Diocese – the first 100 years, reviewed **49(2).**71–2
Sir Stephen **41(1).**4
Tony
'Una Lucy Silberrad, Authoress, 1872–1955' **44(2).**58–63
book reviews by **36(2).**63–4; **40(2).**61
William **10(1).**17
Fox-Edwards, Pat **43(1).**25, 26
Foxe, John **44(1).**6, 7–8
Foxearth
boundary dispute **15(3).**100
church of SS Peter & Paul **33(2).**52
clergy **15(3).**101
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
river crossings **47(1).**7, 10

Essex Journal

Rod Bridge **47(1).**7
Row, John, of **40(1).**24
Foxwell, D.P. **13(1).**4
Foyce
Elizabeth **10(1).**25
George **10(1).**25
Harry **10(1).**25
Margaret **10(1).**7, 25
Foyle
Christopher, *Beeleigh Abbey – a guide and history*, reviewed **48(1).**33
William **1(4).**202
Framlingham (Suffolk) **50(2).**50
Francis
Jane **28(2).**45
L.A.W., *Cambridge Park Methodist Church*, reviewed **10(4).**144
Pat, *Borough Over the Border; life in West Ham, 1895–1915*, reviewed **43(1).**29–30
W. **37(1).**23, 24
Franck, Richard **2(4).**210; *see also* Frank
Franck family **2(4).**209
Francotte, Mesdame **34(1).**7
Frank
John **28(1).**21–4
Katherine **28(1).**21
see also Franck
frankincense **49(1).**14–17
Fraser
Daniel **1(2).**39–40
Canon Duncan **21(1).**9, 11
H.M., 'Essex Bees in the Domesday Book' **3(3).**162–4
Frasier, Dr – (C19) **10(3).**96
fraternities *see* gilds/fraternities
Frating
Affleck property **2(1).**44
bees **3(3).**164
church **12(1).**16; **14(2).**32; **15(2).**70
population **7(2).**33
freak shows **10(3).**59
Frebarne
Edward **2(2).**87
Jone **2(2).**87–8
Margarette **2(2).**87
Thomas **2(2).**87–8
Thomas jnr **2(2).**88
Frederick, Prince of Wales **2(1).**22

Essex Journal

Free, Robert **43(1).**17
Free, **Rodwell & Co** **43(1).**17
Freeman (Freman)
– (bootmaker) **16(3).**12
Anne **20(1).**13
Edith
A Family Story: the Ruggles of Spains Hall, Finchingfield, Essex, reviewed **28(2).**62–3
& Ruggles-Brise, Sir John, 'The Ruggles of Bradford Street' **21(1).**13–16
Ellen **2(3).**165
Henry **27(2).**38
John (of Chingford) **19(3).**77
John (of Saffron Walden) **2(3).**129
John (of Southwark) **20(1).**12, 15
John jnr (d.1684 of Waltham Abbey) **20(1).**12–13
Lydia, m John Walton **20(1).**15
Margaret **48(2).**51
Mildred, 'What Fun It All Was' **26(2).**43–4
Dr Ralph **27(2).**43
Richard **20(1).**15
Robert **48(2).**51
Roger A., *Airfields of the Eighth Then and Now*, reviewed **13(2).**69
Freemantle, – (C18) **3(2).**108
freemasons **42(2).**52
Freman *see* Freeman
French
Acting Sgt – (C19–20) **49(1).**27
Elizabeth (née Symmes) **41(1).**21
John (C14) **37(2).**50
Sir John (C19–20) **35(1).**26
Tinfield **4(2).**86
Frend *see* Friend
Frere, Sheppard **6(3).**63
Fretoun, John **24(2).**47
Fretton family **24(2).**47
Friend (Frend)
John (C16) **10(1).**22; **27(2).**40
Dr John (C18) **1(3).**141
Capt Matthew Curling **48(2).**61, 63–4
Robert **1(3).**141
Thomas & Joan (2) **28(2).**53
friendly societies **42(2).**51, 52
Friends of Historic Essex
Essex Great War Archive Project **49(2).**42–3, *42*, *43*
Neale, Kenneth **39(1).**9

Essex Journal

news from **2(4).**229; **3(4).**226; **5(1).**53; **19(1).**22; **25(2).**41
reception **27(1).**20, *20*
visit to Marks Hall **29(2).**60–1
Friends of Radwinter Church, *The Remarkable Radwinter Reredos: Scenes from the life of the Blessed Virgin Mary*, reviewed **39(1).**28
Frinton & Walton Heritage Trust **19(2).**53
Frinton-on-Sea
Bushell family **48(1).**29–30
church of St Mary **48(1).**30
curate **2(2).**91
Godmanston family **2(1).**50
The Homestead **45(1).**26
manor **48(1).**29
Marconi **50(1).**15
see also Walton & Frinton lifeboat station
Frith
Gilbert del **47(2).**61
Richard del **47(2).**63
Robert del **47(2).**63
Fromanteel family **22(3).**52
Fromont, Mrs – (C18) **34(1).**8
Froom, Jack, books reviewed
A Century of Valour 1878–1978 **13(2).**70
Southend Lifeboat **11(1).**48
Frost
A.H. *see* Kentish, B.L., & Frost, A.H.
A.L., *Takeley*, reviewed **10(4).**142
John **5(1).**46
Kenneth
'Eastern Counties 150: the 150th Anniversary of the Coming of the Railway to Essex' **24(1).**11–14
'The Hornchurch–Upminster Railway Centenary' **20(2).**35–8
on Walter Southgate **21(2).**40
Michael, *Half a Gale*, reviewed **17(1).**24
William (C19) **38(2).**53
William, *Reminiscences of an Old Colonist (Colchester, 1897): with additional information by John S. Appleby*, reviewed **45(2).**65
Frowick, place-name **47(1).**9
Frowyk
Henry **6(4).**99
John **6(4).**99
John jnr **6(4).**99
Katherin **6(4).**99
Laurence **6(4).**99

Essex Journal

Stephen **6(4).**99
Walter, children of **6(4).**99
Fry
– (C19) **30(1).**13, 15
Anthony **1(4).**230
C.B. **16(2).**11
Elizabeth **1(2).**32; **3(4).**208; **9(2).***63*, 64; **13(2).**60
Miss G. **12(4).**85
John **16(3).**10
Katherine **24(2).**34
L. **8(3).**89
Dr L.S. **1(4).**230
Lewis **41(1).**7
Roger **1(4).**230
Fry & Chapman **1(3).**132
Fryerning
Barking abbey properties **1(4).**203
boundary markers **32(2).**56
church of St Mary **19(1).**20, *20*; **28(1).**14; **48(1).**11
clergy **48(1).**11
cricket **3(2).**105
Delamas **28(1).**16
Ging Hospital manor **34(1).**23
Howletts Hall **28(1).**16
poor relief **44(2).**49
postmill **5(1).**43
Roman Catholics **29(1).**11
St Leonard's Bridge **38(1).**24
Stoneymore Wood, excavation **17(1).**5
survey, 1990–91 **28(1).**14–17
Fuchs, Bunny **39(2).**41
Fudge, Erica, 'Looking for Livestock in Wills, 1620–1635' **48(2).**49–54
Fuentes, Nicholas
'Durolitum Found?' **21(1).**18–21
'The Trinovantes and the Antonine Itinerary' **23(1).**21–3
Fulbridge, Old Channel **13(2).**47
Fulcher, E.A. **24(1).**4
obituary **31(1).**4
'Archaeological Symposium 1979' **15(1).**29–32
'Archaeological Symposium 1981' **17(1).**19
'The Archaeological Symposium 1989' **25(1).**16–20
'The Archaeological Symposium 1994' **30(1).**9–11
'Congress Symposium 1982' **18(1).**21–2
'Congress Symposium 1983' **19(1).**10–11

Essex Journal

'Durolitum' **18(1).**12–14
'Essex Congress A.G.M. 1982' **18(2).**5
'The Essex Congress Archaeological Symposium 1993' **29(1).**14–16
'The Essex Congress Symposium, Colchester 12th November 1987' **23(1).**17–18
'The Essex Congress Symposium, Southend 1986' **22(1).**18
'The Essex Congress Symposium, Stratford 1985' **21(1).**22–3
'The Essex Congress Symposium, Stratford 1988' **23(3).**69
books reviewed
(ed.) *A Century of Woodford Memories* **22(1).**22–3
The Methodist Chapel, Woodford **12(1).**24
(ed.) *Woodford in the 1930s* **28(2).**63
(ed.) *Woodford: Village to Suburb by M.M. Smith* **17(3).**31
see also Brooks, R.T., & Fulcher, E.A.
Fuller
Bridgett (née Lee) **1(1).**13, 16
Edward **1(1).**13, 14, 15
Elizabeth **35(1).**16
Henry (*fl.*1400) **2(2).**112
Henry (C19) **35(1).**16
Joan **9(3).**86, 87
Nicholas **1(1).**12–13
Robert, Abbot **18(1).**22; **45(1).**11
Samuel **1(1).**11, 12, 13, 14, 15–16, 17, 18
Samuel jnr **1(1).**16, 18
Susannah **1(1).**13
Thomas (1415–80) **2(1).**49
Thomas (C17) **2(3).**169–70; **20(1).**11
Thomas (C19) **35(1).**16
William **2(4).**183; **5(1).**48
Fullere, William **2(3).**123
Fulton, Sir James Forrest **3(2).**72; **3(3).**165, 166
Fund for the Relief and Support of such Widows and Orphans of Schoolmasters **43(2).**46
Furbank, Arthur J. **20(3).**60
Furley
Benjamin **3(3).**122, 130
Benjohan **3(3).**122
Dorothy, m Thomas Forster **3(3).**121–2, 123
Johanna (née Wright) **3(3).**122–3
John (C16) **3(3).**133
John (C17) **18(2).**42
John (d.1754/5) **3(3).**133
Revd Samuel **3(3).**122, 123
Revd Samuel jnr **3(3).**123, 134

Essex Journal

Furney, Susanna *see* Forster
Furnivall, Dr F.J. **27(3).**62
Fursey **47(1).**8
Fyfield
church of St Nicholas **26(1).**7, 8, 10
Fyfield Hall **9(1)**.24
Fyfield pea **40(2).**49
manor **4(1).**36
river crossing **38(1).**24
Fyn, William **2(3).**129; **2(4).**183
Fynche *see* Finch
Fyndern *see* Finderne
Fyner, John **37(1).**24; *see also* Finer
Fyntain, Derike **3(1).**14
Fytch *see* Fitch

Gabbitas, – (C19) **2(2).**91
Gabriell
Margaret snr & jnr **3(4).**207
Nicholas **3(4).**207
Gadd, Richard **34(1).**7
Gage, Capt – (C18) **31(2).**43
Gainsborough, Thomas **28(2).**47; **48(1).**15
Galant, John **37(2).**50
Gale
John **2(3).**136; **2(4).**183
Richard **2(4).**183
Galey, R.L., *The History of the Woodford Green United Free Church*, reviewed **4(3).**157–9
Galfry, bishop of Ely **7(4).**101
Gamble, Charles **9(3).**78
Game
John **9(4).**125
Mary **18(3).**62
William **18(3).**62
Gamester, E.R. **38(2).**44, 45
gaming pieces *see* counters
Gamman
James **18(2).**52
Joseph B. & Ann **18(2).**52
William **18(2).**52
Gansel
Gen – (C18) **25(2).**38
– (C19) **14(3).**18
gaols/prisons **1(2).**21–35, *30–1*; *see also under* Chelmsford; Colchester (castle); London

Essex Journal

(Newgate); Springfield; *see also* houses of correction; lock-ups
Gardener
Stephen **4(3).**141
Sir Thomas **14(1).**3
William **47(2).**61
see also Gardiner; Gardner
gardens
Audley End **11(1).**40–1; **15(3).**76, 78–9
Braxted Lodge **5(3).**100–1
Copped Hall **20(1).***17*, 18–19; **45(1).**8–9, *8*, *10*, 14
Cressing Temple **25(2).**40–1, *41*
Hedingham, Castle **32(2).**53–5
Moulsham Hall **4(1).**4–5, 6, 7–8
Repton **35(2).**55
garderobes **8(3).**79, *82*, 86; **22(3).**70
Gardiner
Arthur **35(2).**50
Margery **35(2).**50–3, *52*
Stephen, bishop of Winchester **5(1).**6, 11
Tom, *Broomstick over Essex and East Anglia*, reviewed **16(3).**31
William **7(4).**94
see also Gardener; Gardner
Gardiner family **25(1).**15
Gardner
Ben W. **3(4).**182, 184, 189; **4(1).**10
Edward L. **4(1).**14, 15, 22
Ellen **4(2).**92
Herbert Coulston **3(2).**74; **27(1).**19
John **39(2).**53
Michael **39(2).**53
Robert **44(1).**7–8
S.J., letter from **2(4).**228
Thomas **15(3).**95
see also Gardener; Gardiner
Garington *see* Garyngton
Garlies, Lord *see* Stewart, George
Garlond, John **2(4).**183
Garnet, Richard **28(2).**50
Garnett
Cecil **48(1).**25
Elizabeth, m John Roberts Kirby **2(2).**94, 97
Garnham, Sue, *Cold Norton Village Life 1953/1993*, reviewed **30(2).**62
Garnier, George **1(3).**139
Garnyshe, George **10(1).**16

Essex Journal

Garrett *see* High Garrett *under* Bocking
Garrod, Rebecca **16(3).**4
Garside, T.H. **3(4).**185–6
Garwood
Adam *see* Crosby, Tony, Garwood, Adam, & Corder-Birch, Adrian
Gregory **9(3).**85, 86
Garyngton, John **38(2).**49
gas engineers **50(2).**56–64
gas manufacturing
Chelmsford **44(2).**52–7, *52*, *53*, *54*, *55*, *56*, *57*
Saffron Walden **48(2).***45*
Gascoigne (Gascoyne)
Bamber (1725–1791) **2(4).**200, 202, 204; **4(2).**77, 83; **8(1).**17; **12(3).**69; **13(2).**34, 46; **30(1).**25
Bamber (1758–1824) **30(1).**25; **39(2).**59
Sir Bernard **33(1).**5, 7; **36(1).**21
Sir Crisp **30(1).**25; **43(2).**41
Elizabeth **45(2).**43
George **7(2).**47, 49
see also Gascoyne-Cecil
Gascony (France), military service **46(1).**9–11, 12, 13
Gascoyne-Cecil
Lord Eustace Brownlow Henry **3(1).**24
Francis Mary **4(1).**55; **30(1).**25
James Edward Hubert, 4th marquess of Salisbury **20(1).**22
Robert, 3rd marquess of Salisbury **32(2).**38, 39
Gascoyne-Cecil family **25(1).**13; **30(1).**25
Gaselee
Gen Sir Alfred **25(1).**15; **29(1).**20–4, *20*, *21*, *23*
Revd John **25(1).**15; **29(1).**20
Sir Stephen **29(1).**23
Gaskell, Benjamin **4(2).**83
Gaskill, Malcolm, *Witchfinders: A Seventeenth Century English Tragedy*, reviewed **40(2).**60–1
Gaskin, Elizabeth & brother **37(1).**14
Gatton, John **10(1).**25
Gatward, William **22(3).**59–60
Gaule, John **1(1).**43
Gavin, Sir William, *Ninety years of family farming; the story of Lord Rayleigh's and Strutt and Parker Farms*, reviewed **3(1).**55–6
Gawber, John **4(2).**66
Gawdy
Marie, m Isaac Wyncoll **2(4).**220
Sir Thomas **2(4).**220
Gay (Gaye)

Claude **9(2).**64
John **10(3).**59
Walter **1(1).**9
Gayfer, – (C20) **17(2).**15
Gaywood, John **39(2).**52
Gear, J. **6(1).**18
Gedding family **19(1).**6
Gee, Mary **9(3).**82, 83, 84
Geffrey, John **21(2).**32
Geldart, Revd Ernest **3(4).**213; **30(2).**38; **34(2).**53–4, *53*; **40(1).**11
General Strike **30(2).**53–5
Genibelli, Frederico **9(4).**133
Gent, Thomas **39(2).**53
The Gentleman's History of Essex, authorship **48(1).**9–15, *10*, *12*, 41
gentry, in wars of Edward I & II **46(1).**7–14
Gentry, Mark **20(3).**67
Geoffrey, son of Ralf **5(1).**44
George II **2(1).**19–20
George III **1(4).**192; **17(2).**11; **33(2).**41–2, 58
George IV **8(4).**99, 101; **17(2).**11–13, *12*
George (vessel) **28(1).**18
George & Co **30(1).**7
Gepp
– (C19) **1(2).**15–16
E., *Essex Dialect Dictionary*, reviewed **5(3).**121
G.A. **30(2).**59
Lt George **7(3).**78
George (banker) **16(3).**10
Major T.F. **7(3).**77, 78–9, 80
Thomas Morgan **15(3).**95
William **16(3).**10
Gerard, Walter **2(3).**129
German, St, church dedications **19(3).**75
Germany, Mark, 'A causewayed enclosure at St Osyth, near Clacton' **38(2).**39–43
Gernon, Robert **22(1).**6; **47(2).**54, 60; **50(2).**49
Gestingthorpe
Ashley Cottage **40(1).**22, 24
brickmaking **20(3).**66, 67; **40(1).**22
church of St Mary **20(3).**66; **36(1).**16; **47(2).**66–7, *67*, 68
clergy **15(3).**101
Delvyn's Farm **35(2).***49*, 50–2, *50*
Foundry House **40(1).**23, 24, *25*, 26
Gestingthorpe Hall (Over Hall)
Botetourt family **3(3).**160

Essex Journal

foundry **40(1).**22, 23, 24
Oates family **47(2).**65–9, *66*, *68*, *69*
staircase **36(1).**16
Hall Farm **47(2).**66
iron foundry **40(1).**22–6, *25*
Netherstreet Farm **40(1).**24
post office **40(1).**23
Pound Farm **40(1).**23, 24; **47(2).**66
Raymond property **15(3).**99
Rectory Farm (The Parsonage) **40(1).**24
Romano-British site **3(4).**226–7
sarsen stones **46(1).**29
school **47(2).**67–8
tithe dispute **35(2).**49–53
Tucklands Farm **40(1).**22, 24
Geyton, John de **28(1).**14
Gheeraerts, Marcus the Younger **5(3).**110; **6(1).**19, 20
GHQ Line **45(2).**57–62, *57*, *59*, *60*, *62*
Gibbens, Revd William **40(2).**49, 53
Gibberd, Sir Frederick **30(2).**49; **43(1).**22, *22*, 23, 24, 26
Gibbon (Gybon)
Edward **20(1).**13
Reginald **2(4).**183
Gibbs
Alexander **34(2).**50
Annie **17(2).**14–15
Brandreth **35(2).**43
Effie **17(2).**14–15
James **45(2).**56
Kenneth **17(2).**15
Samuel **43(2).**49
Sarah **17(2).**15
William Alfred **17(2).**14–15
Gibson
– (C19) **50(2).**56
A.F. **8(3).**88
A.V.B., 'Some Small Un-jettied Medieval Houses in Essex' **9(1)**.22–31
Edmund, bishop of London **1(4).**191, 195–6; **8(1).**8
Francis **1(4).**230
George **35(2).**50–2
George S. **41(1).**7
George Stacey **1(4).**229; **3(3).**139; **41(1).**9
Herbert **48(2).**58
Jabez **1(4).**228; **41(1).**9

Essex Journal

James M., *The Walthamstow Charities: Caring for the Poor 1500–2000*, reviewed **36(1).**29
John **2(4).**201
Lawrence **4(3).**153
Michael M.
'Captain Easter of Tollesbury' **35(2).**59–60
'The Old Hall Syphons' **38(2).**52–5
William **4(3).**137
Gibson family **43(1).**16
Gibson's Bank **3(3).**139; **41(1).**7
Gidney, Capt Francis **17(2).**15
Gifford
George **1(1).**41
Philip, & Dansie, Jane, *Grandpa's Essex*, reviewed **16(3).**32
P.F. (ed.), *The Maize, the Wheat and the Rye*, reviewed **15(1).**11
P.R. (ed.), *Resist the Invader* **18(2).**54
Dr William **13(2).**59
Gifford family **3(4).**214
Gikel *see* Jekyll
Gilberd
E.B. & Penney, Lord, *William Gilberd*, reviewed **6(3).**82
Jerome **10(3).**97; **13(2).**57
William **10(3).***96*, 97, 100; **13(2).**57, **22(3).**51
Gilbert, bishop of London **7(4).**99, 101
Gilbert FitzMable **21(2).**32
Gilbert the priest **28(2).**51
Gilbert, Mrs – (C20) **50(1).**32–3
Gilbey
F. **8(4).**105, 111
Sir Walter **18(3).**70
Gildersburghe, John **1(2).**8
gilds/fraternities
Braxted, Great **38(2).**50
Burnham **38(2).**49
Clavering **19(1).**7
Danbury **38(2).**50
London **42(2).**52
Maldon **36(1).**9, 11; **38(2).**49, 50
Rawreth **3(4).**214
Saffron Walden **2(3).**135–6; **2(4).**185–6
Shopland **2(2).**85
Ulting **38(2).**49–50
Waltham Abbey **10(1).**42
Waltham Holy Cross **28(2).**51–5
Giles, **St**, church dedications **19(3).**75

Essex Journal

Giles (Gyles)
Revd Edward **4(4).**185
George **1(2).**24
James **24(1).**21
John **10(1).**12
Robert **33(1).**22
Gill, Robert **1(1).**7–8
Gilles, Ebenezer **18(3).**60, 61
Gillham, J.C. *see* Anderson, R.L., & Gillham, J.C.
Gillott
Lawrence **9(3).**82–3, 92, 93–4; **9(4).**127
Peter **9(4).**127, 129
Gillow, Joseph **26(2).**39
Gilman, Revd C.P. **1(3).**171
Gilpin, William **14(3).**7
Gilson, John **16(3).**10
Gimlet *see* Gymlet
Ginn, Edward **16(2).**25
Girard **40(1).**15
Girardon, Sheila, 'Barking and District Historical Society 1934–1984' **20(1).**22
girdle hanger, Anglo-Saxon **9(2).**53, *54*
Girdlestone, Revd J.L. **33(2).**61
Girdwood, Sgt Alexander **50(2).**69, 74
Girling
Frank, obituary **1(2).**54–5
Sarah **29(1).**19
Gittins, Roger **4(2).**66–7
Given-Wilson, C. (ed.), *The Parliament Rolls of Medieval England, 1275–1504*, reviewed **43(1).**31–2
Gladstone
– (C19 of Blake Hall) **18(1).**19
William Ewart **42(1).**16, 17; **45(1).**16–21, *18*
wife of **40(1).**13
Glascock (Glascocke)
Edward **39(2).**53
Elizabeth **45(2).**56
Elsie **1(1).**13
John **39(2).**53
Richard **45(2).**56
Richard jnr **45(2).**56
Robert **10(1).**27
William **45(2).**56
Glasenbury
Cecily **1(1).**39

Essex Journal

Thomas **1(1).**39
Glasewright (Glasewrighte)
John (*fl.*1404, brewer) **2(3).**131
John (*fl.*1421) **2(4).**183
Glasier *see* Glasyer
glass vessels
Romano-British
Chelmsford **25(3).**62
Elsenham **27(1).**17
Leyton **14(3).**60
Mersea **49(1).***12*, 13
Mucking **7(3).**68
Stansted **24(1).**8
Stebbing **13(4).**93
Wickford **5(2).**84
Anglo-Saxon
Mucking **4(4).**213; **7(3).***70*, 75
Prittlewell **39(1).**19, *19*; **49(2).***44*, 45
Rainham **17(2).**9
post-medieval
Copped Hall **45(1).**14
Upminster **47(2).**48
Wanstead **30(2).**50
glass working, Anglo-Saxon **41(2).**39–40
Glasse
George Henry **31(2).**39, 40, 42
Hannah (née Clutterbuck) **31(2).**39, 42
Samuel **31(2).**39–42
Glasyer, Richard **2(2).**101
Gledhill, William **8(1).**16
Glemsford (Suffolk) **47(1).**11
Glenbervie, Lord *see* Douglas, Sylvester
Glenny, Kenneth **30(1).**16–18
'St Lawrence Spittel, Barking Abbey and the Forgotten Benefactor, John Wilde' **10(4).**129–33
Gloucester
dukes of *see* Humphrey; Thomas of Woodstock
earl of *see* Clare, Gilbert
honour of **49(1).**7
Glyde, John, *The Moral Social and Religious Condition of Ipswich*, reviewed **7(3).**87
Glynn, Revd T.C. **12(4).**84
Gnatt, – (*fl.*1800) **10(3).**60
Gobel, B.M., 'The Day War Broke Out' **24(1).**3–5
Goddard, Arthur **35(2).**51

Essex Journal

Godeston
Christine **42(2).**61
John **42(2).**61
Godfrey, rector of Walkern **47(2).**63
Godfrey (Godferye)
– (C19) **1(3).**156
Edmund **43(2).**40
John (*fl.*1391–1403) **2(3).**139
John snr & jnr (*fl.*1421) **2(4).**183
John (*fl.*1601) **4(1).**32
Peter **43(2).**40, 41
Richard **11(1).**6
Thomas (C15) **2(4).**183
Thomas (d.1771) **3(3).**128
Godgifu **40(1).**15
Godmaston (Godmerston), John **2(1).**50
Godric **5(1).**16; **22(1).**6; **28(2).**51
Godsalf, Sir John **16(3).**22
Godwin **28(2).**50, 51; **47(1).**11; **47(2).**61
Godwin, – (C19) **17(2).**21
Godyng, John **2(4).**183
Goff, – (C19) **8(4).**107
Goffe, Lt-Col – (C17) **10(1).**33
Gold
Charles **3(2).**72
Edward **45(2).**43
John **9(3).**85
William **10(1).**8
see also Gould
Goldesburrough, – (C17) **50(2).**54
Goldhanger
alehouse **5(1).**28
Atkinson family **4(2).**105
boundary marker **32(2).**57, *57*
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59
Chigborough Farm, excavation **24(1).**15–18, *15*, *17*, *18*
cricket **3(2).**107
Domesday survey **28(2).**50
foundry **3(1).**23
steam engine **7(4).**94, 95
Goldie, James **20(3).**51, 52
Golding
Dr Benjamin **13(2).**65
Edward **28(2).**54

Essex Journal

George **34(1).**14; **39(2).**53
John **7(4).**95
Margaret **28(2).**54
Mary **39(2).**53
Sally, 'The Importance of Fairs in Essex, 1750–1850' **10(3).**51–67
Thomas **28(2).**54
Goldingham
Sir Alan **46(1).**12
William **46(1).**8
Goldsburgh, Thomas **2(2).**101
Goldstone, – (C18) **3(2).**106; *see also* Gouldstone
Goldstone family **35(1).**16
golf **23(3).**56
Golightly, Alfred **13(1).**9, 12
Golland, J.S., letter from **30(1).**4
Gollifer, D.E., 'How Great Bentley's Green Was Saved' **37(1).**20–6; **37(2).**58
Gomme, Sir Bernard de **1(4).**211; **9(4).**135–6
Gonner, John & Jane **9(3).**85
Gooch (Gooche)
Charles **41(2).**56
Sir Daniel **17(3).**9
Thomas **39(2).**53
Good Easter *see* Easter, Good
Good Intent (vessel) **2(2).**91
Goodale, Alfred P., *Holy Trinity, Southchurch*, reviewed **9(2).**69
Goodall, John **3(1).**44
Gooday, Major – (C17) **32(2).**47
Goode
Ellen **1(1).**39
John **1(1).**39
see also Goude
Goodere, – (C18) **1(4).**192
Goodeve, Dorothea Sophia *see* Clarke
Goodey, James T. **13(1).**12; **17(3).**7; *see also* Goody
Goodey & Cressall **45(1).**25
Gooding, Roger **9(3).**86; **9(4).**128
Goodwin, Revd – (C18) **15(3).**100; *see also* Goodwyn
Goodwins, – (C16) **9(4).**128
Goodwyn, E.A., & Baxter, J.C. (eds.), *East Anglian Reminiscences* **12(3).**80; *see also* Goodwin
Goody, Thomas **4(2).**87; *see also* Goodey
Goodyear, H.R. **45(1).**23
Gorbell, Mrs – (C18) **1(4).**192
Gordon (ferry) **24(1).**21, 22
Gordon

Essex Journal

Alexander **3(3).**127
Charles George **39(1).**24
D.J., *A Brief History of the Village of Newport and its Church*, reviewed **5(3).**119
George **32(2).**39
James **3(3).**127
James jnr **3(3).**127
William **3(3).**127
Gore
John (C18) **17(2).**10
John (C19) **16(3).**28
Gorges, – (C16) **2(3).**154
Goring, George, earl of Norwich **1(2).**25; **18(2).**39, 43; **33(1).**5, 23, 25; **36(1).**21
Gorman
John, *Images of Labour*, reviewed **20(2).**46
Rebecca **47(1).**25
Gorst
Gilpin **17(2).**14
Philip **17(2).**14
Gosfield
brickmaking **20(3).**66
church of St Catherine **37(2).***49*, 50, 51
co-operative store **13(1).**3
coroner's inquest 1581/2 **1(3).**128
Cut Hedge **36(2).**53
Gosfield Hall
Courtauld family **36(2).**53
defences **4(2).**62
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**21, 22
Nugent family **2(1).**10; **5(3).**99; **21(1).**15; **25(1).**6; **35(1).**14
Gosfield Hall manor **37(2).**50
Hawkwood Farm **37(2).**50, *50*
housing **36(2).**48, 53
Kings Head **49(1).**25
Liston Hall Farm **37(2).**49
migration **17(1).**16
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Park Hall **3(3).**160
Goslin
Frank **4(3).**138
John **4(3).**138
Gosling, Austen & wife **26(3).**59
Gosnell, C.G. **27(2).**47
Gosset, Gertrude **48(1).**24
Gotild **18(2).**27

Essex Journal

Goude, Anthony **1(4).**183; *see also* Goode
Gough
Anthony, *A Short History of the Parish Church of St Mary the Virgin, Peldon*, reviewed **6(1).**29–30
Richard **3(3).**129–30, 135; **22(1).**7; **25(2).**34, 35; **48(1).**9, 13, 14
Goul, Richard **2(4).**183
Gould
John Rose **7(1).**8
Shane, 'Yesterday's Archaeological Heritage in Essex' **35(1).**7–13
William (C16) **10(1).**23
William (C16, rector) **10(1).**8
see also Gold
Gouldstone
Ann **30(1).**13, 14
Joseph **30(1).**14
Ruth **30(1).**14
see also Goldstone
Gouletquer, P.L., 'The Development of Salt Making in Prehistoric Europe' **9(1).**2–14
Gowen, – (shoemaker) **16(3).**12
Gower, Revd Thomas Foote **49(1).**5
Gowers
Daisy **44(1).**26
Sir Ernest **43(1).**24
Florence **44(1).**26
Grace **44(1).**26
John **44(1).**26, 29
Lydia (née Boreham) **44(1).**26
William **44(1).**25–6, 27
Grabham, Dr – (C19) **2(2).**83
Grace of God (vessel) **28(1).**20
Gradenigo, Francesco **23(2).**41
graffiti
Romano-British **12(4).**93
late medieval **40(1).**18–21, *19–20*
late Elizabethan–early Stuart **34(1).**20–3, *21*, *22*
Graham
– (C18) **18(2).**50
C. **14(3).**13
H. **33(2).**44
Sir James **21(2).**46
John, 'Old Harlow Redevelopment' **8(2).**51–64
William **46(1).**23–4
Graique, Dorothe, m Benjamin Furley **3(3).**122
granaries

Essex Journal

Iron Age **38(2).**41
Romano-British **5(2).**81; **15(1).**3; **21(1).**5, *5*
medieval **33(2).**54–6, *55*
post-medieval **22(1).**21
Granger, W. **22(3).**57, 58
Grant
Mary **9(3).**93–4; **9(4).**126, 128
Walter de, abbot of Waltham **17(3).**30
Grant family **9(4).**124
Granville, Dr – (d.1872) **13(2).**63
Grave
– (C19) **11(1).**16, 18, 19
Ursula **4(2).**70
Graves
G. **16(3).**6
John **41(2).**53
Gravesend, Stephen, bishop of London **26(2).**37
Gravesend Railway **1(3).**160
Gray (Graye)
Con – (C20) **38(1).**8
Benjamin **1(4).**185
Charles **2(4).**199, 202–3, 205, 206; **8(1).**4, 5, 8
Edward **18(2).**49
Ellen (Helen) **1(1).**40
Ernest **3(2).**77, 78
G.W. **3(2).**74
George (C18) **2(4).**203
George (C19) **30(1).**14
Sir Henry **2(3).**155
John **1(1).**8
Revd Joseph **11(1).**22
Mary **30(1).**14
Patrick, Lord Gray **2(4).**188–9
Vic **48(2).**59
'News from the Essex Archive Users Forum' **40(2).**39; **41(1).**5
'The Sound of Essex – the work of the Essex Sound Archive' **26(2).**29–30
reports on the Colchester Record Office **17(2).**28
Walter William **30(1).**13, 14
see also Grey
Gray family of Sampford **35(1).**16
Graygoose, Mary **49(2).**58
Grays Co-operative Society **13(1).**4, 6, 8, 10, 12
Grays Thurrock *see* Thurrock, Grays
Grayson, Dr – (C19) **1(3).**156

Essex Journal

Grayston, Maria **7(4).**93, 94
Great Baddow *see* Baddow, Great
Great Baddow infantry **9(1).**18
Great Bardfield *see* Bardfield, Great
Great Bentley *see* Bentley, Great
Great Birch *see* Birch, Great
Great Braxted *see* Braxted, Great
Great Bromley *see* Bromley, Great
Great Burstead *see* Burstead, Great
Great Canfield *see* Canfield, Great
Great Chesterford *see* Chesterford, Great
Great Chishill *see* Chishill, Great
Great Clacton *see* Clacton, Great
Great Coggeshall *see* Coggeshall
Great Cornard *see* Cornard, Great
Great Dunmow *see* Dunmow, Great
Great Dunmow Co-operative Society **13(1).**8, 11
Great Eastern Railway
deputy chairman **3(2).**74
director **3(1).**24
excursion trains **8(4).**105
High Beech extension **19(2).***37*, 38–42
housing **43(1).**18
Manor Road station **16(2).**6
North Woolwich Old Station Museum **20(1).**20–1, *20*
private siding **17(3).**9
royal visit to Epping Forest **17(1).**10
Southend-on-Sea **33(2).**49
Stour Valley line **47(1).**11–12
Great Eastern Railway Society, publication reviewed **12(1).**24
Great Easton *see* Easton, Great
Great Essex Road *see* London–Harwich Road
Great Exhibition **15(3).**83–6; **19(2).**34
Great Fire of London **3(3).**146–8
Great Hallingbury *see* Hallingbury, Great
Great Henny *see* Henny, Great
Great Holland *see* Holland, Great
Great Horkesley *see* Horkesley, Great
Great Leighs *see* Leighs, Great
Great Maplestead *see* Maplestead, Great
Great Oakley *see* Oakley, Great
Great Parndon *see* Parndon, Great
Great Saling *see* Saling, Great
Great Sampford *see* Sampford, Great

Essex Journal

Great Stambridge *see* Stambridge, Great
Great Tey *see* Tey, Great
Great Tilbury *see* Tilbury, East
Great Totham *see* Totham, Great
Great Wakering *see* Wakering, Great
Great Waltham *see* Waltham, Great
Great Warley *see* Warley, Great
Great Wigborough *see* Wigborough, Great
Great Yeldham *see* Yeldham, Great
Greathead, Henry **27(3).**72
Greatorex, Jane, books reviewed
The Benedictine Priory of Castle Hedingham Essex **44(1).**31
Coggeshall Abbey and Abbey Mill **35(1).**29
Green
Lt – (C18) **33(2).**42, 44
Mrs – (C18) **33(2).**61–2
Alan Spencer **3(2).**100
Angela, *Aldham*, reviewed **40(1).**29
Elizabeth **9(3).**94
George **19(2).**27, 28, 30
Georgina
'Living History' **26(3).**69–71
'Sir Charles Raymond of Valentines' **43(2).**38–43
'The Story of Redbridge Museum' **36(1).**6
Epping Forest Through the Ages, reviewed **17(3).**30
Robert Surman of Valentines, reviewed **40(2).**62
see also Cowell, Fiona, & Green, Georgina
John (1420–73 of Gosfield) **1(4).**190
John (d.1559 of Colne, Earls) **9(4).**124
John (*fl.*1586 of Navestock Hall) **8(4).**124
John (*fl.*1598 of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**83
Joseph **4(3).**137
Marjorie **43(1).**24
Mary (C16) **9(3).**96
Mary (C18), m John Perry **19(2).**28
R. & H. **24(1).**21
Thomas **9(4).**125
William **4(3).**138
William Friese **9(3).**106
see also Greene
Green family **2(2).**93
Green Line jubilee **15(2).**66–7, *66*, *67*
Greenaway, Frank **49(2).**69
Greene

Essex Journal

Edmund **4(3).**143
John **10(1).**27
Nicholas **3(4).**214
Robert **11(3).**68–9
William **1(1).**40
see also Green
Greengrass family **3(2).**109
Greening
Anna, letter from **29(2).**57
Revd Henry **35(2).**49–50, 51, 53
Greenleaf
Edward **4(3).**138
John **4(3).**138
Thomas **4(3).**138
William **4(3).**138
Greenstead Green
church, school and vicarage **45(1).**24
New House Farm (Tudor Cottage) **3(3).**144–5
Village Hall **36(2).**53
Greenstead-juxta-Colchester
clergy **31(2).**59
sarsen stone **46(1).**29
Greenstead-juxta-Ongar
church of St Andrew **18(2).**27; **26(1).**7, 8, 10
manor **18(2).**27
Greenway, Diana, & Watkiss, Leslie, *The Book of the Foundation of Walden Monastery*, review article **37(1).**15–19
Greenwood
Abraham **3(3).**131
Elizabeth **9(3).**93
Frederick **41(1).**22
Sir Hamar **3(4).**183, 189
John **11(1).**16, 18, 19
Mary Jane, m Edward Forster **3(3).**131
Pamela A.
tribute to **25(1).**2
'The Excavation at Church Road, Leyton, 1978' **14(3).**15–70
'Uphall Camp, Ilford' **23(1).**19–20
book review by **24(2).**44
Thomas **45(2).**46
Greer, Germaine **37(2).**52
Greeves, I.D. **45(2).**58
Gregg, Jane **29(1).**18, 19
Gregory

Essex Journal

James **30(1).**13
Samuel **4(2).**97
Greiffenhagen, Maurice **50(2).**52, 53–4
Grendale, Gillian, 'The Library Movement in 19th Century Chelmsford' **19(1).**12–19
Gresham, Sir Thomas **5(1).**15
Gresham family **30(1).**25
Gretton
Revd H. **49(2).**62
William **17(2).**24–5
Greveshall, John **37(2).**49
Greville (Grevile)
Frances Evelyn (née Maynard), countess of Warwick **16(3).**30; **18(3).**66–71; **26(2).**44; **39(2).**54
Francis, Lord Brooke **3(2).**74
G. **2(4).**203
Ludovick **4(2).**70
Sir Thomas, brass **42(2).***58*
Grey
Lady Elizabeth **2(4).**223
Henry de (*fl.*1194) **2(1).**52–3
Sir Henry (C13) **46(1).**11
Henry de (d.1309) **2(1).**52, 53–5
John de (1305–92) **2(1).**55
Sir John (C16) **2(3).**173
Richard (*fl.*1238) **2(1).**53
Richard de (1285–1335) **2(1).**52, 55
Rose **4(3).**140
Thomas, marquis of Dorset **2(4).**223
William de **4(3).**140
see also Gray (Graye)
Grice, David, 'The Illnesses of John Ray' **44(1).**14–19
Grieve, Hilda **38(2).**44, 46
obituary **29(1).**4
The Sleepers and the Shadows. Chelmsford: a town, its people and its past, Vol I, The Medieval and Tudor story, reviewed **25(3).**72
The Sleepers and the Shadows. Chelmsford: a town, its people and its past, Volume 2, From Market Town to Chartered Borough 1608–1888, reviewed **30(1).**26–7
A Transatlantic Gardening Friendship 1694–1777, reviewed **17(1).**24
Griffin
Edmund **22(3).**57
Elizabeth **20(2).**39
Sir John Griffin, 1st Baron Braybrooke
Audley End **11(1).**39–40, 41, 42, 43–4
land management **15(3).**75–82; **16(1).**19–23

Essex Journal

patronage **17(2).**23–6
political role **4(2).**77; **20(2).**39–41, *40*; **20(3).**68–71
town house **18(2).**48–51
Mary, m William Parker **17(2).**23
Mathew **17(2).**23
Richard, 2nd Baron Braybrooke **7(3).**78
Richard, 3rd Baron Braybrooke **1(4).**228; **36(2).**41
Griffith
Percy **50(2).**60, 61
William **5(3).**99
Griffiths, Ruth M., 'The Country Parson in the 1830s' **12(2).**26–33
Griggs (Grigges)
– (C19) **39(1).**22
Nicholas **5(1).**29
Sir Peter **3(4).**180, 185–6, 189
Thomas **39(1).**22
W.P. **3(2).**76
see also Grygges
Grime *see* Grymme
Grimes
Lt-Col – (C17) **10(1).**36; **32(2).**44; **41(2).**46
Rita, *The Complete Guide to the Monumental Figure Brasses of Essex*, reviewed **9(1).**36
Grimston (Grimeston)
Edward **4(2).**70
Sir Harbottle snr **2(2).**73
Sir Harbottle snr/jnr **7(2).**32–3
Sir Harbottle jnr **1(3).**122–3; **2(2).**73–4; **2(4).**190, 194; **48(1).**29
Grimwood
Bob, *The Cinemas of Essex*, reviewed **31(1).**28
James **3(2).**78
Jeffery **15(2).**53; **15(3).**95
Revd Thomas **33(2).**59, 62; **34(1).**8, 10; **43(2).**46
Grindlay, Capt Thomas **31(2).**45
Grinstead, Revd Charles **21(1).**11; **25(2).**44
Grissel, Henry **3(3).**156
Groarke, Dr Frank **3(4).**210
Groom
John **2(2).**63, 67
Robert **19(3).**77
Grosvenor, Thomas **16(3).**26
Grounds, Wendy M., 'The Old Billericay Workhouse' **3(4).**218–22
Grove, T.N.A. **3(2).**72
Groves, T.E. **3(4).**181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 189–90; **4(1).**10
Growse, Dr – (C19) **2(1).**13

Essex Journal

Grubb
Jessie **46(2).**66–7
William **4(3).**138
William Dawson **48(2).**66
Grueber, Francis **31(1).**20, 21
Grygges
Olive **44(1).**28–9
Thomas **44(1).**28–9
see also Griggs
Grymme, Edward **1(2).**24
Gudmund **29(2).**60
Guichard, – (C18) **12(3).**69
Guido, dean of Waltham **7(4).**101
Guildesborough, Sir John **1(4).**187–8
Guinness
Gwendolen, countess of Iveagh **3(4).**184, 185, 190; **4(1).**21
Hon R.E.C.L., Viscount Elveden, earl of Iveagh **3(2).**79; **3(4).**180, 181, 182, 183, 190
Gull, Sir William **2(2).**91
Gumbrell, Jean, *Saffron Walden: The Archive Photographs Series (1995)*, reviewed **30(2).**62
Gummer *see* Gunne
guncotton industry **15(2).**43
Gunfleet Haven **42(1).**13; **48(1).**30
Gunne (Gummer), Capt – (C18) **31(2).**43
Gunnis, Robert **1(4).**208
Gunnora **16(3).**21
gunpowder industry **15(2).**41–3; **20(1).**11–16; **31(1).**18–22, *19*; **31(2).**55–9; **40(2).**40
Gunpowder Mills Study Group **20(3).**56
Gunston, Ursula **41(1).**15
Gunter, Capt Raymond J. **4(1).**11, 22
Gunton family **3(2).**112
Gurdon, John **13(4).**77, 81
Gurdon-Rebow, – (C19) **3(1).**27
Gurney, Samuel **1(3).**170; **9(2).**64; **13(2).**60; **17(1).**21
Guthrum **47(1).**9
Guy
– (C19) **16(2).**26
Ann, m John Williams **43(2).**41
Guyon, William **15(3).**99
Guyver, – (C18) **12(2).**47
Gwalior (India), tomb **49(2).***66*
Gwyn, Roger **4(2).**65
Gwynne
Beatrice **4(4).**178, 190, 192–3, 195
George **4(4).**195

Essex Journal

John **4(4).**196–7
Matthew **4(4).**192, 193, 196–7
Nell **41(1).**9
Roger **4(4).**178, 190, 191, 192–201
Susanna **4(4).**196
Gwynne family **4(4).**191–3
Gybon *see* Gibbon
Gyford, Janet
book reviews by **39(1).**26–7
books reviewed
A History of Witham **41(1).**25–6
Memories of Witham – Shops **18(1).**24
Public Spirit: Dissent in Witham and Essex 1500–1700 **34(2).**62–3
Witham 1500–1700: Making a Living **31(2).**62
Gyles *see* Giles
Gymar, Johanna **2(4).**183
Gymlet (alias Barbar)
Clement **4(2).**63
Thomas **4(2).**63

Haag, Michael, *The Templars – History and Myth*, reviewed **43(2).**66
Hacket, Dr John **28(2).**44; **45(1).**5–6
Hackney (Middx)
church of St Augustine **7(3).**64
Tottenham Mills **20(1).**11
Tottenham Mills Bridge **3(3).**154
Haddon, Thomas **16(3).**22
Hadleigh
castle
building stone **15(1).**20; **18(2).**32
custody of **5(4).**145
excavations **7(2).**37–44, *38*, *40–1*, *43*, *44*; **8(3).**79–87, *80–2*, *84–5*
tug-of-war **27(1).***8*
church of St James **7(3).**64; **26(1).**5; **44(1).**7
enclosure, Iron Age **33(1).**13
Farm Colony **13(1).**11; **27(1).**8–12, *8*, *9*, *11*, 19; **27(3).**67–70, *67*, *68*; **30(1).**7
Hadleigh Hall **38(2).**59
High Street, excavations **4(1).**29–30
manor **7(2).**37; **50(2).**52
marriage **4(4).**216, 218
witchcraft **1(1).**44
Hadleigh (Suffolk), school **33(2).**61–2; **34(1).**8
Hadstock
advowson **8(4).**113

Essex Journal

Allington family **2(2).**102
battle location **4(4).**222; **49(1).**4, *4*
church of St Botolph
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**62
Dane's skin **41(1).**9
dedication **38(1).**24
excavations **10(1).**43; **12(4).**92–3; **42(1).**6, 9
origins **22(1).**9
excavations 2005 **42(1).**6–10, 7, *8*, *9*, *10*
Haws Hall **33(1).**23
manor **8(4).**113, 114–15, 116–17; **42(1).**9
mill **8(4).**117
monastery? **42(1).**6, 8, 10
Hagedorne, Jo(n)es **33(1).**11
Haggar, Arthur L., & Miller, Leonard F., *Suffolk Clocks and Clockmakers*, reviewed **10(3).**104
Hagger, S.A., 'Children of the Poor in Essex (1770–1813)' **1(2).**36–42
Hagno the clerk **50(1).**5
Haies, Humphrey **26(1).**5
Hailstone, Edward **40(2).**49
Hainault Forest
charcoal burning **24(2).**27–8, *28*
encroachments **13(2).**56
gypsies **3(4).**208
Norman period **18(2).**29
oak trees **3(1).**36
sale of **47(1).**14
Hainault Foresters **12(3).**62–70, *64*, *67*
Haining, Peter, *The Great English Earthquake*, reviewed **11(3).**71–2
Haker *see* Hawker
Hakewill, E.C. **13(1).**17–19
Hale
Edward **26(1).**10
Robert **4(3).**138
William **41(1).**15
Hale-White, Dr William **50(1).**26, 29, 33
Hales
– (C19) **25(3).**68
Revd Greville Turner **34(2).**51–3
John **5(1).**15–16
Sir Robert **21(2).**32
Halifax, earl of *see* Montagu, Charles
Hall
A.F. **37(2).**42
Andrew **18(2).**46

Essex Journal

Sir Benjamin **22(3).**58
John (C17) **2(2).**64
John (C19 of Chelmsford) **50(1).**9
John (C19 of Coggeshall) **36(2).**47, 48
Kenneth **28(1).**3, *3*; **48(2).**59
obituary **43(2).**62
'Local Archive Services – Looking Ahead' **29(1).**6–7
Maggie, *Smocks*, reviewed **15(1).**11
Matthew **5(3).**98; **13(2).**38
Matthew & Co **25(2).**31
Olwen
'A Dutch Master Weaver's Home in 1609' **4(2).**107–9
'Inventories of Ingatestone and West Thorndon Halls, 1582–1685' **11(1).**2–13
Saunders **18(2).**42
Hall & Beckwith **17(3).**2
Hall-Dare, Robert Westley **3(1).**24–5
Hallam
Mary **38(2).**53
Thomas **38(2).**53
Halliday
Sir Lionel **2(4).**221
Robert, 'The Gestingthorpe Tithe Dispute' **35(2).**49–53
Hallingbury, **Great**
bees **3(3).**163, 164
church of St Giles **2(3).**120; **19(3).**75; **49(2).**62
clergy **49(2).**62
Houblon estates **5(2).**74
manor **2(4).**209, 210–11; **50(2).**50
Morley Hall **1(1).**21
place-name **40(1).**17
pollbooks **4(2).**74
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Woodside Green **37(1).**20
Hallingbury, **Little**
bees **3(3).**164
Bouchers manor **8(4).**115, 117
finds **10(3).**86
Goose Lane, excavation **10(3).**87
Houblon estates **5(2).**74
manor **50(2).**52
Mid Field **10(3).**87
mill **9(2).**56–9, *57*, *58*; **36(2).**47
Motts Green **10(3).**87
place-name **40(1).**17

Essex Journal

pollbooks **4(2).**74
school/almshouse proposed **8(4).**117
Woodside Green **37(1).**20
Halls
Abraham **4(3).**138
Charles (2) **4(3).**138
James **4(3).**138
John **4(3).**138
John jnr **4(3).**138
Robert **4(3).**138
Thomas **4(3).**138
William **4(3).**138
Hallye, Alexander **10(1).**15, 16
Halsey, Richard **16(3).**21
Halstead
alehouses **5(1).**27, 29
bicycle making **8(4).**110
Bois Hall **7(1).**18
brickmaking **20(3).**67
bridewell/house of correction **1(2).**27, 32
child labour **1(2).**38, 39
church, RC **36(2).**53
Church Hall **36(2).**53
clergy **8(1).**3; **26(1).**10
coach service **45(2).**47
College **26(1).**10
Corn Exchange **45(1).**23
Cottage Hospital **36(2).**50; **45(1).**24
Courtauld Homes of Rest **36(2).**51
crime **22(2).**39–40
directory **25(3).**64
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
Dutch community **23(3).**51–2
Factory Terrace **36(2).**48
footpaths **8(4).**119, 121
golf course **25(3).**63
Gosfield Place **20(3).**67
Greenstead Hall **41(2).**57
Hipworth Hall, bees **3(3).**163
housing **36(2).**48–50, 51, 53; **43(1).**17–18
The Howe **36(2).**53; **39(2).**39
market **8(4).**119
Market Hill, drinking fountain **36(2).**50
midwifery **13(2).**59

Essex Journal

museum **25(3).**71
Nurses House **36(2).**51
Penny Pot **36(2).**53
police station **45(1).**25
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76, 79
school **34(1).**10
silk mill/industry **1(2).**39; **17(3).**3; **29(2).**45; **36(2).**48, *49*; **46(2).**54–60, *54*, *57*
Sloe House **32(2).**48
Smith Brothers & Frost **25(1).**4
Stansted Hall **3(3).**164; **36(2).**51
Tortoise Foundry **30(1).**7
Tyler's Wood **39(2).**45
typhoid **46(2).**47
water supply/scheme **50(2).**60, 62
White Hart Inn **45(2).**47–8
workhouse **36(2).**51
Halstead Co-operative Society **13(1).**2–3, 6, 10
Halstead & District Local History Society
anniversary **32(2).**48
profile **25(3).**71
publications **15(1).**11; **16(1).**32; **18(2).**55; **19(2).**54; **19(3).**80; **23(2).**40; **26(1).**20; **26(2).**46; **27(2).**49; **27(3).**74; **30(1).**29; **31(1).**27; **33(1).**30; **34(1).**28; **40(1).**29
Halstead District Tithepayers' Association **35(2).**49, 50
Ham, East
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**61, 63
Allington family **2(2).**102
Beckton gasworks **20(3).**50, *50*; **46(2).**61
church of St Mary **12(3).**79; **13(2).**62; **18(2).***32*; **21(1).***2*
co-operative store **13(1).**8
directory **25(3).**66
Domesday survey **18(2).**29; **28(2).**50, 51
Hammarsh manor **18(2).**27
Manor Park **38(2).**46, *46*
Ham, West
Adam and Eve public house **24(2).**34, 35
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**61–2, 64, *64–5*, 66, 67
Bakers Row **24(2).**36
chemical industries **15(2).**41, 43–5
Chobham manor **4(2).**104
church of All Saints
baptism, 1753 **43(2).**39
building stone **15(1).**20
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57, 63
photograph **15(2).***65*

Essex Journal

directory **25(3).**66
dispensary **9(3).**106
Domesday survey **18(2).**26, 29
Drill Hall **3(3).**165
footpath **8(4).**121
general elections **3(3).**165–73
gunpowder industry **15(2).**41
Ham House **1(3).**170
Irish migrants **17(1).**20–3
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**20
manor **22(3).**56; *see also* Chobham manor
Maryland Point **17(1).**21
mills **15(2).**41; **31(1).**24–6, *25*
Montfitchet lands **50(2).**49
New Barnes **1(4).**221
pollbooks **4(2).**76
poor law, 1646–1836 **10(3).**163–70
schools
Godwin Road **24(1).**4, *5*
South Hallsville **46(2).**67
Spotted Dog **13(2).**62; **14(3).***75*
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
tannery **9(2).**68
temperance movement **17(1).**20–3
trams **14(1).**29
Upton House **1(3).**162
Victoria Docks, church of St Mark **15(2).**70
West Ham Hall **42(1).**18
workhouse **1(3).**165, 166–8; **17(1).**21; **29(1).**18
Yorkshire Grey Yard **17(1).**21
see also Stratford Langthorne abbey
Hambley, William **26(1).**18
Hamilton
Mrs – (C19–20) **50(1).**27
Lord Claud **19(2).**40, 41
Lady Emma **13(2).**65
Gawen **41(1).**16
Sir George **3(4).**184, 185, 190; **4(1).**10
James **6(1).**5
John **31(2).**47
R.W. **8(1).**12
Hamlett, Frank **3(4).**188
Hamley, W., 'The Expansion of Victorian and Edwardian Colchester' **14(2).**2–10
Hammack, Miss – (C19) **40(1).**13

Essex Journal

Hammett, James **3(3).**143, 144
Hammond
Lt-Gen – (C17) **10(1).**36, 37; **32(2).**44, 46; **41(2).**45, 46
– (C18) **3(2).**108
Joseph Samuel **3(2).**67, 68
Norman, 'King Harold's Church at Waltham Abbey' **27(1).**7
Col Robert **10(1).**36; **32(2).**44
see also Hamond
Hammond family of Ingatestone **25(1).**10
Hamnett, Victor **43(1).**24
Hamo *dapifer* **18(2).**27
Hamond, Reynold **38(2).**50; *see also* Hammond
Hampden
Elizabeth (née Cromwell) **2(2).**72
Sir John (C16) **5(1).**6, 17
John (C17) **2(2).**72
Hampton
Francis **9(4).**123
William **9(4).**123
Hanbury
John MacKenzie **17(3).**9
Osgood **48(1).**21
Hanbury family **48(1).**21
Hance, Frederick Charles **15(2).**47
Hancock (Hancoke), John **10(1).**22; **27(2).**40
Hand, Mary **38(2).**53
hand-axes, Palaeolithic
Baddow, Great **10(4).**125
Bocking **10(4).**124, 127
Braintree **10(4).**123–4, 126, 127
Broomfield **10(4).**125–6
Chelmsford **10(4).**125
Felsted **10(4).**125, 126–7
Harlow **23(3).**55
Kelvedon **10(4).**126, 127
Springfield **10(4).**125
Tey, Marks **10(4).**127
Tiptree **10(4).**126, 127
Waltham, Great **10(4).**124–5, 126–7
Wickford **5(2).**84
Witham **10(4).**126
Witham Lodge **10(4).***121*, 122, 123–7
Woodford **10(3).***78*, 79
handles

Essex Journal

Romano-British **5(2).**79; **8(2).**40
Anglo-Saxon **9(2).***52*, 53
see also key handle
Handley
C.M. **15(3).**92
Jenny, & Lake, Hazel, *Progress by Persuasion: the life of William Smith, 1756–1835*, reviewed **44(1).**31–2
Handley Page **6(1).**13
Handworth, Sir Humphrey **3(3).**124
Hane, Nicholas de **33(1).**10–11
Hanger, Col G. **9(1).**16
Haningfield, Sir William **46(1).**11, 12
Hankeford, William **50(1).**6
Hann, Andrew, 'The Benefits of a Life in Service: Audley End *c.*1881' **43(2).**51–7
Hanningfield, **East**
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**66
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59
East Hanningfield Hall **7(4).**94
Hanningfield, **South**
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**61, *61*
clergy **49(2).**61
Pee Lane **8(4).**119
will, C17 **48(2).**51
Hanningfield, **West**
Church House **45(2).**39; **46(1).**21
church of SS Mary & Edward **2(2).**103
Cloville family **2(1).**42; **2(2).**103
dispossession **4(2).**71
Middlemead, Strutt land **13(2).**41, 44
Sidney family **46(1).**21, 24
waterworks, housing **43(1).**20
Hanover
Amelia Sophia Eleanor **2(1).**21–2
Anne, Princess Royal **2(1).**20–1
William Augustus, duke of Cumberland **2(1).**22–3
Hanson
Lydia Mary **20(3).**52
Shirley D.
book review by **8(4).**126
The Postal Service in Walthamstow, reviewed **8(2).**68
A Walthamstow Bibliography, reviewed **6(4).**104
Will **34(2).**53
Hantler, – (C18) **14(1).**17
Hardcastle, Joseph Alfred **3(1).**28; **15(2).**47; **17(3).**4; **45(2).**49

Essex Journal

Harden, D.B., Painter, K.S., Pinder-Wilson, R.H., & Tait, Hugh, *Masterpieces of Glass*, reviewed **5(1).**50–1
Hardie, James Keir **3(3).**166–73; **3(4).**189; **27(1).**18; *see also* Hardy
Harding
Mrs – (C18) **33(2).**60
Elizabeth **1(1).**39–40
Revd John **12(4).**84
Hardman, Messrs **40(1).**11, 12, 13
Hardwick
P.C. **45(2).**56
Thomas **31(2).**41
Hardy
– (C19) **2(2).**94
Daisy **37(2).**53
Dennis, & Ward, Colin, *Arcadia for All, the Legacy of a Makeshift Landscape*, reviewed **20(2).**47
George (of Bradfield) **2(2).**94
George & Son (of Yeldham, Great) **20(3).**66
John **4(3).**138
Richard **37(2).**53
see also Hardie
Hardy & Page **48(2).**59
Hare
Geoffrey **46(2).***42*
'20 Questions?' **48(1).**37
'Victoria County History of Essex: the current position' **46(1).**4
reports on diamond jubilee of VCH **46(2).**42
H.T. **25(3).**69
Harford, John Scandrett **44(1).**20
Hargreaves, Mayling, *Windmills and Watermills Open to the Public*, reviewed **19(2).**55
Harlackenden
Dorothy **41(1).**19, 22
Elizabeth, m Thomas Bowes **41(1).**21
George **9(4).**122
Mabel, m John Haynes **41(1).**19, 21, 22
Richard (1568–1631)
estates **7(3).**62, 63; **9(3).**87, 88; **9(4).**123
puritan heritage **41(1).**19–21
Richard jnr **41(1).**19, 21
Richard (son of Richard jnr) **41(1).**21
Dr Richard (physician, son of Thomas) **41(1).**19, 21
Roger (of Colne, Earls) **7(3).**62; **9(3).**80–1, 84, 87, 88, 93, 96; **9(4).**122, 123, 129; **34(1).**14, 16, 17; **39(2).**47, 49, 52, 53
Roger (son of Richard) **41(1).**19, 21–2

Essex Journal

Thomas (brother of Richard) **41(1).**19
Thomas (son of Thomas) **41(1).**19
William (C17) **41(1).**19
William (son of Thomas) **41(1).**19
Harlackenden family **41(1).**19–22
Harland, M.G. & H.J., *Flooding of Eastern England*, reviewed **15(3).**107
Harleston (Harliston)
Emma **4(2).**104
John de **42(2).**59
Robert **2(2).**49
William **4(2).**104
Harley
Edward, earl of Oxford **45(2).**56
Laurence S.
obituary **19(1).**24
'A 13th Century Will and Great Horkesley Chantry' **6(4).**99
'Bricks of Eastern England to the End of the Middle Ages' **10(4).**134–41
'The Essex Archaeological and Historical Congress: Aims of the Congress' **1(2).**3–5
The Clay Tobacco Pipe in Britain, reviewed **12(1).**24
Robert, earl of Oxford **8(1).**5
Harliston *see* Harleston
Harlow
almshouses **19(2).**35
archaeological evidence, summary and gazetteer **8(2).**26–9
bees **3(3).**163
biscuit factory **13(1).**12
Black Cottage, recording **10(3).**85
Black Croft **19(2).**32
Bramble Croft **19(2).**30
Burrs Farm **19(2).**30
Bush Common **12(3).**70, *71*, 72; **12(4).**83–4
Canes Lane, excavation **10(3).**84
Chalk Lane, excavations **10(3).**85
Chantry **19(2).**34
churches
All Saints **19(2).**29
Baptist **22(3).**53–5, *53*, *54*, 66; **32(2).**44–6
St John **8(2).**62
SS Mary & Hugh **19(2).**26, 35
cricket **3(2).**107
crime **22(2).**39
Drill Hall **43(1).**23
Drinkwaters **19(2).**30, 34
education **43(1).**24, 25, 26

Essex Journal

Essex Reformatory Institution **19(2).**34, *36*
fair **10(3).**52, 55, 57
Feltimores Farm **19(2).**29, 30, 32
Foster Street, burial ground **22(3).**54
The George **8(4).**104
Harlow Common/Mill Street, excavation **10(3).**84
Harlow Tye Farm (Jacketts) **19(2).**32, 34, *36*
Harlowbury
  bees **3(3).**164
  chapel **8(2).**28; **12(1).**15; **15(3).**104
  manor **19(2).**26; **21(2).**35–9, *35*, *36*, *37*
  mill **21(2).**36
High House **19(2).**30, 34
Holbrooks, excavations (*illus.*) **8(2).**31–50; **15(1).**5
hospital **43(1).**26
Housham Hall **19(2).**26, 30, 34
Housham Tye **19(2).**34
King Arms **19(2).**34
King's Head **19(2).**34
Laundry Cottages **19(2).**30, 34
market **43(1).**23
Marsh Lane Garden **30(2).**49
milestones **7(4).**108; **17(1).**9
Moor Hall
  cricket **19(2).**34
  fieldwalking finds **10(3).**86
  history of **19(2).**26–35, *26*
  hounds **18(1).**19; **19(2).**34, 35
Moor Hall Farm **19(2).**30, 32
Moor Hall Gravel Pit, excavation **10(3).**85–6
Mulberry Green **8(2).**28
museum **8(4).**125
new town **16(1).**23; **43(1).**22–7, *24*, *25*, *26*
New Way Farm **19(2).**34
nonconformity **16(1).**26
old town, C19 **43(1).**23–4, *24*
Ox House Farm **19(2).**30, 34
Park Wood, excavation **10(3).**84
police station **19(2).**35, *36*
Potter Street
  Baptists **22(3).**53–5, *53*, *54*, *55*, 66
  milestone **7(4).**108
  Temperance Hall and Gym **22(3).**55
pottery manufacture **7(1).**8; **8(2).**26, 28; **10(3).**84; **45(2).**66

Essex Journal

redevelopment plan
High Street **8(2).**51–61, *52–3*, *55*, *57*, *60*
Maltings **8(2).***58–9*, 62–4, *63*
Revertex **15(3).**87
River Way, excavation **17(1).**6
Roffey Homestead **19(2).**30, 32
school **19(2).**34, *36*
Schoolhouse **8(2).**62, 64
Stafford House
excavations **16(1).**6; **17(1).**6
tripod mount **20(3).**55–6, *55*
temple, Romano-British
excavations **23(1).**9–13, *10*, *11*, *12*, *13*; **23(3).**55, *55*
summary **8(2).**26, 27
Woolston Hall **19(2).**26
Harlow Antiquarian Society **31(1).**23
Harlow Defence Association **43(1).**23
Harlow family **21(2).**35
Harlow News, reviewed **3(2).**115
Harlow, **Ongar & Freshwell hundred**, pollbooks **4(2).**78, 81, 82, 85
Harlston, Ivo **42(2).**61
Harman
Alfred H. **15(3).**89
Jasper **9(4).**126
Margaret **10(1).**23
Harmeling, Josef **50(2).**68, 70–1, 72
Harmer
Don **38(1).**6
William **33(2).**61
harness fittings, medieval **33(2).**56
Harold, King **18(2).**27; **27(1).**7; **42(1).**11
Harper
Charles G. **4(2).**102
Elizabeth **3(2).**67
George, *Warley Magna to Great Warley*, reviewed **20(2).**46
Harper-Bill, Rowcliffe, & Wilson (eds.), *East Anglia's History: studies in honour of Norman Scarfe*, reviewed **37(2).**64
Harre, Thomas, wife of **9(3).**92
Harrington
– (C18) **34(1).**8; **43(2).**45
William P. **4(3).**138
Harris
Mrs – (C16) **1(1).**23
– (C18) **3(2).**108

Essex Journal

Benjamin **10(1).**25
Charles **45(2).**43
Frances, m Oliver Raymond **15(3).**96–7
Sir Francis **2(2).**70
Gloria, '20 questions?' **47(2).**75
Revd J. **39(2).**59
John **5(1).**30
Nick *see* Dowling, Ian, & Harris, Nick
P.J. **6(1).**6
Richard
on Kenneth Hall **43(2).**62
book reviews by **42(2).**66; **43(2).**66; **45(2).**64; **49(2).**73; **50(1).**35–6; **50(2).**77–8
Discovering Timber-Framed Buildings, reviewed **14(2).**35
Sewell **43(1).**26
Vincent **36(2).**51
William (C16) **2(2).**79
Sir William (C17) **15(3).**96–7
see also Harrys
Harrison
Col – (C17) **10(1).**33
A.B.C. (Brian) **4(1).**13, 15, 22
A.N.
'B. Fincham & Sons, Epping and Ongar Bank, the Family Background' **1(3).**131–4
The family of Godfrey of Woodford, Essex and of East Bergholt, Suffolk, reviewed **21**.56
Capt Aylmer **7(3).**78
C.T. *see* Jarvis, Stanley M., & Harrison, C.T.
Revd Christopher **34(1).**12
Elizabeth **29(1).**19
Francis **16(3).**10
Frank **22(3).**55
John **4(3).**138
Marion **27(3).**65
Richard **12(2).**45–8
Thomas **4(3).**138
William (1535–1593) **3(1).**11; **10(1).**5; **16(2).**22; **16(3).**16; **27(3).**61–6, 73; **29(1).**24; **30(1).**11
William (*fl.*1812, bricklayer) **4(3).**138
William (*fl.*1812, porter) **4(3).**138
see also Harryson (Haryson)
Harrison & Lloyd **17(3).**5–6
Harrod, James **2(3).**165
Harrof, Roger **28(2).**53
Harrold, Christopher
'West Thurrock Church Restored to Life' **26(1).**4–7

Essex Journal

Exploring Thurrock: An Historical Guide, reviewed **30(1).**28–9
The Story of St Clements (West Thurrock), reviewed **28(1).**28
Harrys
Arthur **5(1).**30
John **7(1).**21; **10(1).**7
Harryson (Haryson)
Agnes **10(1).**15
Alice (2) **10(1).**5, 7, 8, 13, 14, 16, 23, 24
Anne **10(1).**15, 16
Emme **10(1).**13, 18, 19, 23
Joan (daughter of Richard) **10(1).**15
Joan (daughter of Robert) **10(1).**13
Johan **10(1).**16, 18
John (several) **10(1).**2, 3, 5, 7, 8, 10, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18–20, 23
Margaret **10(1).**13, 16, 23, 24
Mary **10(1).**13, 23
Richard **10(1).**3, 15–16
Robert (d.1547) **10(1).**3, 5, 7, 8, 13–15
Robert jnr **10(1).**23
Thomas (several) **10(1).**2, 7, 13, 14, 16, 17, 20, 22, 23
Ursula **10(1).**18–19
Walter **10(1).**15
William **10(1).**16
Harryson (Haryson) family of Foulness **10(1).**3, 8, 10
Harsnett
John **18(2).**44
Samuel, archbishop of York **1(1).**41–2; **3(4).**202
Hart
Ann **29(1).**19
Cecilia **29(1).**19
Cyril **4(4).**222
Edward **18(2).**44
Hugh **9(4).**125
Stephen, books reviewed
Flint Architecture of East Anglia **36(1).**19–20
The Round Church Towers of England **39(1).**25–6
Hart & Son **34(2).**50
Hartley, Alfred **50(2).**48
Hartopp
Sir Charles **5(1).**38
Millicent, m2 Henry Wellesley **5(1).**38
Hartwell, A. **17(1).**10
Harvard, Leslie C., *Country Chronicles: A History of the Village of Stock*, reviewed **28(1).**29
Harvey (Harvye)

Essex Journal

Alexander **10(1).**23
Basil, *Little Horkesley Church and Manor*, reviewed **12(4).**104
Ben Hyde **43(1).**24, 25
Christopher **4(3).**138
Christopher jnr **4(3).**138
Daniel Whittle
  Maldon, Witham & Braintree Railway **15(2).**47, 50
  parliamentary career **3(1).**20, 22–3, 25–6, 28; **4(3).**127, 130–6, 137
Edward (*fl.*1602) **23(2).**43
Capt Edward (d.1812) **5(2).**74
Sir Eliab (C17) **2(4).**187, 188–9; **36(2).**44; **41(1).**4
Sir Eliab (d.1661, brother of Dr William) **13(2).**57; **36(2).**43
Eliab (C18) **5(2).**70; **36(2).**44
Admiral Sir Eliab (d.1830)
  Chelmer Navigation **13(2).**46
  daughter **3(1).**24
  debt **2(4).**178–9
  naval career **5(2).**73–4
  parliamentary career **2(4).**197–8, 204; **5(2).**71–2, 73–4; **13(2).**34
  portrait **1(4).**208
  Rolls Park **40(1).**22; **41(1).**16
Eliza, m Thomas William Bramston **3(1).**24
Elizabeth **27(2).**36
Ellen **10(1).**23
Ellen jnr **10(1).**23
Emma (née Skynner) **41(1).**16
Francis **2(3).**154; **4(2).**69; **27(2).**36
Gabriel **11(3).***66*, 67–70; **27(3).**62, 63, 66
Sir Gawain **30(1).**18
Griffith (Griffen) **10(1).**8, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27
John (C16 of Halstead) **23(3).**51–2
John (C16 of Saffron Walden), and family **11(3).**67, 68
John (*fl.*1812, gardener) **4(3).**138
John Edgar **4(1).**14, 16, 22
Joseph **4(3).**138
Louisa, m William Lloyd **40(1).**22
Mary (C16 daughter of Alexander) **10(1).**23
Mary (d.1677) **36(2).**44
Mary (C17), m Edmund Anderson **2(3).**172
Mary (d.1761, wife of William) **36(2).**44
Mary (C18), m Montagu Burgoyne **5(2).**70
Matthew Bernard **3(1).**25
R.J., *The First Hundred Years*, reviewed **12(3).**80
Richard **11(3).**68–9

Essex Journal

Sander **23(2).**43
Sarah **35(1).**16
Thomas **10(1).**23
William (C15) **2(4).**183
Dr William (1578–1657)
burial **13(2).**57; **28(2).**56; **36(2).**43–7; **41(1).**9; **50(1).**7
career **13(2).**57, 58; **50(1).**7
portrait **12(3).**79
'witches' examined by **1(1).**42
William (d.1742) **36(2).**44
William (1714–63) **2(3).**172; **2(4).**196, 203, 204; **4(2).**75, 79–80; **41(1).**16
William (d.1779) **2(4).**204; **40(1).**22
see also Hervey
Harvey, **Son & Co** **1(3).**132
Harvey family, archive **40(1).**22
Harward, John **4(2).**86
Harwich
almshouses **7(1).**18
beacon **23(2).**42–3, *43*; **42(1).**12, 13
Beacon Hill **10(1).**43
cage **1(2).**23
church of St Nicholas **19(3).**75
Church Street, No. 23 **7(1).**18
clergy **46(1).**15, 17–18
coach services **16(3).**15
crime **22(2).**39, 40
Cups Hotel **23(1).**16
directories **25(3).**64, 66
Dovercourt Spa **10(3).**103
educational institute **13(1).**8
Electric Theatre **8(4).**125
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**21
evacuation, WW2 **30(1).**6
foundation **50(2).**50
gaol **1(2).**29
gasworks **50(2).**57, 60, 61
George Street, White Hart Hotel **16(1).**6
House of Correction **1(2).**27
Kingshead Street, excavation **15(1).**5; **17(1).**6
Landguard Fort **33(2).**44–5
lighthouse **2(2).**102
Naval House **10(3).**103
packet-boat **16(3).**14–15
Park Hall **2(4).**205

Essex Journal

Parkeston Quay **43(1).**18
piers **24(2).**32
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76; **4(3).**122
port development **9(2).**68
Quakers **46(1).**17–18
railway **3(2).**95; **24(2).**32
Redoubt **10(1).**44; **10(3).**103
school **34(1).**8
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Three Cups Inn **16(3).**13; **41(2).**52
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**5–6
town report, reviewed **9(3).**108
views of **6(1).***8*; **8(4).***127*; **16(3).***17*; **46(1).***17*
water supply **50(2).**60
Harwich Bicycle Club **8(4).**105
Harwich & Dovercourt Co-operative Society **13(1).**6, 8, 10
Harwich Packet Boats **2(4).**200, 205
Harwich Society, publications **8(1).**24; **8(4).**127
Harwood
Elizabeth, obituary **25(2).**28
James **4(3).**138
Joan **1(1).**40
John **5(3).**100
Haselfoot, Capt – (C19) **8(1).**11
Hasler
– (tailor) **16(3).**12
J.W. **16(2).**28
John **44(1).**25–6, 27, 28
Theophilus **40(1).**24, 25
Thomas **44(1).**27
Haspingehaughe, William **10(1).**8, 12, 13
Hassall, Lionel **48(1).**9, 14–15
Hasteler, Thomas **3(4).**215
Hastings (Hastynges)
Henry, Lord Loughborough **18(2).**43
Maria **1(4).**201
Patrick **3(4).**185
Dr Somerville **4(1).**11, 12, 13, 22
Warren **2(4).**205
Hastler
Edward **27(3).**74
Thomas **27(3).**74
Thomas jnr **27(3).**74
hat-making **42(1).**24

Essex Journal

Hatch, Widow – (C17) **29(1).**8
Hatcham (London) **49(1).**23
Hatfield Broad Oak (Hatfield Regis)
Ballingtons and Rise **2(4).**219
Barrington family **2(1).**35; **2(2).**71; **2(3).**144; **3(2).**85
bridge **38(1).**24
cage **1(2).**23
church of St Mary
Selwin family **45(2).***52*, 55
de Vere family **5(3).**107; **7(3).**64; **50(2).**49
clergy **26(1).**10
Corringales **35(1).**21
Domesday survey **18(2).**26, 27
Down Hall **45(2).**51, 53, *54*, 55–6, *55*; **47(1).**18
Franck family **2(4).**209, 210
Fryers Farm **50(1).**5
Hatfield Priory **4(3).**132
manor **2(4).**209, 219n; **18(2).**27
Oak Cottage **9(1).**24–6, *25*, 31
pollbooks **4(2).**76
priory
disputes, C14 **38(2).**47; **50(1).**6
dissolution **2(2).**71
founder **5(3).**104
de Vere family **5(3).**104, 107; **7(3).**64; **50(2).**49
St Bartholomew's hospital land **50(1).**5, 8
theatre, medieval **9(4).**116, 117, 119
Hatfield Forest
conflict over rights **2(4).**209
Norman period **18(2).**29
sarsen stone **46(1).**29
Hatfield Peverel
church of St Andrew **4(2).**65; **38(2).**49
co-operative shop **13(1).**7, 8
London–Harwich Road **16(3).**19
manor **50(2).**52
mill **18(1).**1
population **11(1).**33
priory **4(2).**65; **18(2).**32; **38(2).**49
The Terrace **43(1).**16, *16*
Whitelands **17(3).**9
Hatfield Regis *see* Hatfield Broad Oak
Hatley, A.J.H., obituary by **3(2).**63–5
Hatt, Alma **43(1).**23

Essex Journal

Hatton
Sir Christopher **2(3).**158; **7(2).**49
Sir Richard **1(4).**211
Haukin
John **27(2).**37
Robert **27(2).**37
Haulgh, Mrs – (C17) **2(2).**63
Hauser, Kitty, *Bloody Old Britain: O.G.S. Crawford and the Archaeology of Modern Life*, reviewed **43(2).**65–6
de Hauville
Geoffrey **22(2).**44; **47(2).**59, 61
Ralph **47(2).**59–60
William de snr & jnr **47(2).**59–61
de Hauville family **22(2).**43; **47(2).**59, 61
Havell, George, *Essex County Amateur Athletic Association*, reviewed **19(1).**24
Havengore **33(1).**14; **38(1).**7–8
Havens
Robert **4(3).**138
William **4(3).**138
Haverfield, F.J. **38(2).**44
Haverill, John **2(4).**183; *see also* Haveryll
Havering (Haveryng)
Nicholas de **36(2).**55
Richard **7(4).**102
Simon de **7(4).**102
Havering History Review **5(3).**116
Havering-atte-Bower
Bedfords **38(2).**59–60; **39(2).**60
The Bower **3(2).**74
Bower House **3(2).**60; **5(1).**46, 47; **21(2).**29
chapel **19(3).***65*, 66
church of St John **5(1).**46; **7(4).**100–1; **21(2).**29
court house **1(2).**23–4
Dagenhams manor **28(2).**47
Durolitum? **18(1).**13
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**20, 21, 22
Gidea Hall **1(1).**11, 21; **2(3).**157; **5(3).**110; **16(3).**15; **38(2).**59
Gobions (Up-Havering) manor **2(2).**77
Hare Street **39(2).**59
Havering Grange **2(3).**173
Havering Palace
engraving **28(1).**5
history **5(1).**44–8, *45*
site **19(3).**65–8, *65*

Essex Journal

structure **21(2).**27–9, *27*, *28*, *29*
Havering Park **19(3).**66
Liberty of **39(2).**59–61
manor **5(1).**44, 46, 47; **5(3).**107; **7(4).**100; **18(2).**27, 29–30; **39(2).**60; *see also* Dagenhams manor; Gobions manor
Marks estate **1(1).**59
Pyrgo **2(2).**74; **5(3).**110; **38(2).**59–60
roads **1(1).**23
Romanies **3(4).**210, 211
Rush Green **39(2).**59
steward **2(1).**50; **2(3).**157
Havers
Dr Clopton **13(2).**59
Dorcas (née Fuller) **13(2).**59
Henry **16(1).**24, 25
Haveryll, William **2(4).**185
Havis, Richard
'Heritage Sampford Project' **39(1).**16–17
'The Stansted Project' **34(2).**40–5
book review by **34(2).**64
& Brooks, Howard, 'The Stansted Project – The Fourth and Fifth Years' Work' **26(2).**40–3
see also Medlycott, M., & Havis, Richard, R.
Haward, Anne, book review by **39(1).**25–6
Hawes
– (C19) **30(2).**56
Derek, 'Village Housing Conditions in Essex' **17(2).**19–22
Thomas **8(4).**122
Hawken, Barbara **41(2).**57
Hawker (Haker)
Ann **2(2).**89
William **2(2).**80, 84, 89
Hawkes
– (C19) **9(3).**104; **10(3).**94, 95
Christopher **6(3).**63
Thomas **22(3).**53, 54
Hawkin *see* Hawkyn
Hawkins
Sir Caesar **1(3).**138, 141
James (*fl.*1734) **9(2).**64
James (*fl.*1812 of Colchester) **4(3).**138
James jnr (of Colchester) **4(3).**138
Jenepher, book reviews by **48(1).**33; **49(1).**36; **50(2).**78–9
John **1(3).**141, 142
Joseph **4(3).**138

Essex Journal

Rosetta **29(1).**19
William **4(3).**138
Hawkwell
bees **3(3).**163
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Hawkwood
Alexander de **37(2).**49
Gilbert de **37(2).**49–50
Sir John snr **37(2).**49–51
John (son of Sir John snr) **37(2).**50, 51
Sir John **1(3).**119; **29(1).**24; **37(2).**49, 51; **40(1).**27
John (son of Sir John) **37(2).**51
Margaret/Margery **37(2).**49, 51
Nicholas **37(2).**49
Hawkyn
Walter **7(1).**21
William **7(1).**21
Hawys, Roger **38(2).**50
Hay (Haye)
Capt – (C18) **31(2).**43
David & Joan, *East Anglia from the Sea*, reviewed **8(1).**24
Lord Edward **5(1).**21
Henry **5(1).**29
Robert **28(2).**45
see also Hey
Hay Merricks & Co **3(1).**16
Haycock, George **16(3).**10
Haye *see* Hay
Hayes
John (of Walthamstow) **20(3).**51
John (of Woodford) **14(1).**14
Haygate, Reynold **9(4).**124
Hayle, Matilda **1(4).**201
Hayman, Christy & Lilly **41(2).**52; **42(1).**24
Haynes
Hezekiah **41(1).**21, 22
John **41(1).**21, 22
John (son of Hezekiah) **41(1).**21
Richard **2(1).**47, 48
Robert **41(1).**21
Hayter
Ann **49(1).**5
Charles **49(1).**5
Hayward (Heyward)

Essex Journal

C.F. **45(1).**28
H.W. **45(1).**25
Henry le **19(1).**3
John *see* Rider, George, & Hayward, John
Martha **9(3).**93
Richard **9(3).**93; **9(4).**125
Hayward & Son **5(4).**137
Hazelby, Gilbert **4(3).**138
Hazeleigh
bridge **50(2).**54
mill **7(4).**93, 94, 95
Hazelwood, Ben **2(1).**15
Headland, John **16(1).**19
Headley, Henry **15(1).**26–7
Heard
Grange **4(3).**138
Sir Isaac **46(1).**26
Sarah **41(2).**53
see also Herde
Hearsum, Samuel **4(3).**138
hearths, Romano-British **8(2).***33*, 34–7; **11(3).**54–6
Heath
Charles **4(3).**138
F.G. **19(2).**40
Samuel **4(3).**138
Stephen **26(1).**8
Heathcote
Revd Boothby **19(3).**78
Revd George **1(3).**160, 161
Lydia, m William Downe **1(3).**162
Mrs R.B. **17(1).**12
Heathcote family **1(2).**44; **3(1).**43–4
Heathfield, Emily **49(2).**67
Heaton, John **39(2).**59–60
Hebditch, M. **6(3).**63
Hecker, Thomas **4(3).**138
Heckford, Rayner **48(1).**13
Hedge
Edward **4(2).**64
Nathaniel **4(3).**138
Thomas **4(3).**138
Hedge family **22(3).**51
Hedges
Mrs – (C20) **37(1).**13

Essex Journal

Anne, m Edward Smyth **5(1).**19
John, & Denney, Patrick, *Starvation or Surrender: Matthew Carter's 'Siege of Colchester'*, reviewed **38(1).**28
Hedingham, **Castle**
brickmaking **20(3).**66, 66–7, *66*, *67*; **40(1).**23
castle **21(1).***17*
anarchy **13(2).**49
earls of Oxford **5(3).**103, 104, 105, *106*, 107, 108; **5(4).***146*; **6(4).**90, *91*, 92; **7(2).**49, 51, 52; **7(3).**60; **18(2).**28; **39(2).**49
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**21; **9(3).**80
history of **32(2).**50–5, *51*, *52*, *54*
John attacks **50(2).**53
keep **18(2).**32
mortgage **39(2).**49
survey **34(1).**14
church
bricks **20(3).**66
dedication **19(3).**75
origins **18(2).**31–2
Pevsner on **45(1).**26
de Vere burials **7(2).**53; **7(3).**62, 64
fair **10(3).**52
footpaths **8(4).**119, 121
honour court **49(1).**7
hospital **5(3).**108; **32(2).**53
Kirby Hall **28(2).**47; **39(2).**48; **48(1).**9, 10, *11*
manor **7(3).**60, 62; **39(2).**53; **49(1).**7
market **32(2).**53
Oxford estate **39(2).**47
police station **45(1).**25; **49(1).**25
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
priory **5(3).**107, 108; **32(2).**53
railway station **22(2).**26, *26*
Rippers **20(3).**67; **36(1).**14
rural poverty **21(2).**45
sarsen stones **46(1).**30
vineyard **18(2).**29
Hedingham, **Sible**
brickmaking **20(3).**66–7, *67*
bridge **38(1).**24
church of St Peter **26(1).**10; **37(2).**49
clergy **3(1).**15; **15(3).**100
convent **37(2).**50
Graves Hall **37(2).**51

Essex Journal

Grays, Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Hawkwood family **1(3).**119; **37(2).**49
Hawkwood Manor **37(2).**49
housing **36(2).**53; **43(1).**19
innoculation **13(2).**62
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Peppers, Oxford estate **39(2).**53
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
school **43(2).**46
theft, 1594 **9(3).**93
Heldene, John **2(3).**123
Helion Bumpstead *see* Bumpstead, Helion
Helliwell, Leonard **6(3).**71; **31(1).**22
'The Royal Opening of the Civic Centre, Southend-on-Sea' **3(1).**49–50
Southend on Sea, reviewed **4(4).**227
& Macleod, Donald G.
'Excavations at High Street, Hadleigh. Brief Provisional Report' **4(1).**29–30
Rayleigh Castle, reviewed **17(1).**23
Helme, Robert & wife **12(4).**85
Helmer, Francis **4(2).**68
Helyon
Edith **1(4).**190
Joyn **1(4).**190
Hemenhale, Robert **46(1).**8
Hemingway, Thomas snr & jnr **15(2).**61–2
Hemmema, Beatrice, m Robert de Vere **7(3).**60
Hemming, Revd George **12(4).**83
Hemmor bucket, Romano-British **8(2).**38, 40
Hempson, – (C19) **2(2).**96
Hempstead
church of St Andrew
Christy visits **41(1).**9
Harvey, William **13(2).**57; **28(2).**56; **36(2).**43–6, *43*, *44*, *45*; **50(1).**7
Hempstead Hall **36(2).**43
Turpin, Dick **4(2).**98
Hendeman, Richard **2(4).**183
Henderson
Mrs – (C20) **50(1).**29
Arthur **3(4).**188
Tom, *Guide to Newland Street, Witham*, reviewed **19(2).**55
Sir V. **3(4).**184, 190
Henderson & Co **17(3).**4
Hendy, Sir Philip **43(1).**26
Heneage

Essex Journal

Anne **45(1).**11
Elizabeth **4(4).**206
Faith **26(2).**39
Mary (née Heneage) **4(4).**206
Sir Thomas
Armada Jewel **4(4).**204–9
Copped Hall **1(1).**21; **20(1).**17, 18; **45(1).**11, 13
parliamentary career **2(3).**154–5, 157–8
henge monument **21(3).**57–60, *57*
Henham
bees **3(3).**164
Broome Farm **12(2).**46
church of St Mary **12(2).***44*, 46, 47, 48
clergy **3(3).**132
Cock Inn **12(2).***44*, 47
estate, C18 **12(2).***44*, 45–8
fields **9(2).**68
Forster family **3(3).**133
Henham Hall, bees **3(3).**164
M11 works/excavations **13(4).**91; **15(1).**6
manor **12(2).**45, 48; *see also* Pledgden manor
Parsonage Farm **12(2).***44*, 47
Pledgden manor **19(1).**2
a summer's day **14(2).**18–19
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
will, C17 **48(2).**52
Henham, John **2(3).**139
Henig, M., Loring, L.E., & Wadhams, M.C., 'Romano-British Finger Rings at Witham' **7(4).**106–7
Henman, John jnr **2(4).**183
Henniker, Sir John **16(3).**16
Henny, **Great**
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Mary **36(1).**14, 15, 17
clergy **4(4).**195
Henny Hall **4(4).**194
manor **4(4).**193, 194–6
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Wyncoll property **2(4).**222
Henricus Grapinel **1(4).**187
Henry I **5(1).**44, 47; **13(2).**49; **50(1).**5
Henry II
earl of Essex and **13(2).**55
falconer **47(2).**59

Essex Journal

fines **18(2).**32
Havering Palace **5(1).**47
Hornchurch priory **1(2).**7
Maldon **13(2).**65; **18(2).**30
Thomas Becket and **7(4).**97–101
Waltham Abbey **17(3).**29–30; **18(2).**30
Henry III
carpenter **2(2).**101
chapel **21(2).**28
Clavering **19(1).**6
coronation **50(2).**53–4
Hadleigh castle **7(2).**37; **8(3).**83
Havering Palace **5(1).**46, 47
and Knights Templar **21(2).**32
regent **50(2).**52
Stratford Langthorne abbey **21(3).**71
tax relief granted by **50(1).**5
Henry IV **5(1).**46
Henry V **5(1).**47
Henry VII **6(4).**90; **32(2).**53
Henry VIII
Copt Hall **20(1).**17; **45(1).**11
Elsyng Palace **45(1).**13
forts **9(4).**131–3
grants money for bridge **29(2).**49
Hadleigh castle **8(3).**86
Hunsdon House **17(2).**28
hunting lodge **1(2).**43
manors **17(3).**12–13; **47(2).**63
parliament and **2(3).**148, 150
Sir Loin legend **1(2).**44; **2(3).**170
witchcraft **1(1).**39
Henry of Essex **5(3).**112, 114; **18(2).**32
Henry and Mary (vessel) **3(1).**31
Henry, W. **16(2).**8
Henshaw
Benjamin **19(2).**26–7
Revd Joshua **19(2).**26
Thomas **19(2).**26
Henshaw family **19(2).**26
Hensman, Miss F. **9(3).**76
Henson, Hensley **30(1).**25
Herberd
Henry **2(4).**183

Essex Journal

John **2(4).**183
Herbert
– (C18) **1(4).**185
George **1(1).**17; **3(4).**203
Herde, John **2(4).**183; *see also* Heard
Hereford
countess of *see* Bohun, Joan
earls of *see* Bohun, Henry; Bohun, Humphrey; Clare, Gilbert; Clare, Richard
Herford, Silvester de **5(1).**46
Heritage Sampford **37(2).**40–1; **39(1).**16–17; **41(2).**36
Herland, Hugh **1(2).**10; **5(1).**46
hermit's cell **28(1).**16
Heron
Sir John (C13) **46(1).**11
John (C16) **38(2).**50
Herongate & Ingrave Society **15(2).**69
Herrick, Revd Joseph **18(3).**58
Herries, John Charles **3(1).**26
Herrmann
Frank, 'Maldon's Treasure. The Library of Thomas Plume' **28(2).**43–5, 55
Patricia **46(2).***42*
Herse, Richard **10(1).**18, 21
Hertford, earl of *see* Seymour, Edward
Hertfordshire & Essex Water Co **16(1).**15
Hervey
Lord Charles **1(4).**229
Sir George **1(2).**23
see also Harvey (Harvye)
Hester, Frederick **33(1).**21
Heveningham
John de **42(2).**60
William **13(4).**77, 82–3
Hewes
Byam **4(3).**138
Matthew **4(3).**138
Robert **4(3).**138
see also Hughes
Hewett
– (C17) **3(4).**203
Cecil A.
obituary **33(2).**37
books reviewed
Church Carpentry **10(1).**48
The Development of Carpentry, 1200–1700 **5(3).**117–19

Essex Journal

English Historic Carpentry **16(1).**31–2
& Smith, J.R., 'Faked Masonry of the Mid-13th Century in Navestock Church' **7(3).**82–5
Douglas, 'Barking a Fishing Port. The Short Blue Fleet' **3(1).**30–9
John **39(2).**53
Robert **3(1).**37
Roy S. **3(1).**39
obituary **2(4).**226
Samuel **3(1).**32, 33–7
Scrymgeour **3(1).**31–2; **30(1).**19
Hewett family **2(4).**209
Hewitt
Revd Charles **43(2).**44
D.A., 'Boat-Train to Harwich' **35(2).**56; **36(2).**54
William Alfred, obituary **49(1).**31
Hewson, Col – (C17) **10(1).**37, 39; **32(2).**46; **41(2).**45
Hey, John *see* Bishop, Stan, & Hey, John; *see also* Hay (Haye)
Heybridge
bees **3(3).**163
Bentall family **3(1).**23
Bentall ironworks **40(2).**42; **43(1).**16, 17, *17*, *18*
bridge **38(1).**24
cheese **3(1).**11
diphtheria **46(2).**47
Elms Farm **30(1).***10*, 11
Lofts Farm, fieldwork **16(1).**6; **17(1).**6; **20(3).**57–8, *57*
Maldon Iron Works **40(2).**42
railway **15(3).**95
road, Romano-British **25(1).**19
Saltcote Maltings **35(1).**9–10
steam engine **7(4).**95
theatre, medieval **9(4).**118, 120
Heydon (Cambs.)
bees **3(3).**164
charter **50(2).**52
church of Holy Trinity **41(1).**9
Heygate
Reynold **9(4).**126
W.E. **22(1).**7
William **6(1).**15
Heyham
John **2(3).**123
William **2(3).**123
Heythorne, – (C16) **10(4).**129
Heyward *see* Hayward

Essex Journal

Heywood
William **26(2).**39
William Arthur **26(2).**39
Hibbitt, Wendy, & Fowkes, Susie (eds.), *Historic Writtle: Village Life through Misfortune and War* **50(2).**78–9
Hibbs, John, *The History of British Bus Services*, reviewed **4(2).**111–13
Hicks
James & family **11(1).**33
Joseph **15(3).**78
Matilda **29(1).**19
Higginbotham, Peter, *Voices from the Workhouse*, reviewed **48(2).**73
Higgins
Charles **15(3).**77–8, 79; **16(1).**22; **18(2).**49
William **47(1).**15
Higgs, Laquita M.
'Tudor Colchester and 'All the Profits of This Last Voyage'' **28(1).**18–21
Godliness and Governance in Tudor Colchester, reviewed **34(2).**62
High Easter *see* Easter, High
High Garrett *see under* Bocking
High Laver *see* Laver, High
High Ongar *see* Ongar, High
High Roding *see* Roding, High
Hight, S.J. **13(1).**7
highwaymen **16(3).**19; *see also* Turpin, Dick
Hildelitha **1(4).**198
Hilder, Lt-Col Frank **3(4).**180, 181, 190
Hilditch, James **41(1).**23
Hiles, John **25(1).**9
Hill
A.S., *Guns and Gunners at Shoeburyness: The Experimental Establishment and Garrison*, reviewed **35(1).**29
Aaron **2(2).**102
Abigail, m Samuel Masham **2(4).**193
Christopher **14(1).**14
Elizabeth **10(4).**132–3
James **26(2).**34
Jared **26(3).**71
Jeremy, letter from **38(1).**4
Lady Louisa Gordon **14(2).**24
Robert (*fl.*1415) **50(1).**6
Robert (*fl.*1447) **4(1).**35
Will **28(2).**54
Hillary, Albert Ernest **3(4).**181, 182, 190
Hillary family **49(1).**18

Essex Journal

hillforts
Mucking **7(3).**67; **13(4).**92
Uphall Camp **23(1).**19–20, *19*, *20*
Hilliar, Daphne, on William Joseph Thomas Smith **45(2).**63
Hilliard (Hilliarde)
John **30(1).**18
Nicholas **4(4).**207
Hillman, Edward **15(2).**66
Hills
Arnold F. **16(2).**2, 4–12; **22(1).**12
E.H. **16(2).**12
Edward **4(4).**220
F. Ernest **16(2).**12
John **4(4).**220
Philip, 'Incendiarism in North Essex in the 1840s' **21(2).**45–6
Hillyer, William **1(2).**27, 28, 31; **11(1).**40
Hilton, Charles **20(3).**67
Hind, Charles **4(2).**85
Hindes, Richard **8(1).**16
Hindman, Josiah **43(2).**40
Hine, George **16(1).**12
Hinkley, Helene **50(1).**32
historic towns survey **32(1).**10–13
historical societies, listed **3(4).**229–31
Hitchcock, Alfred **20(3).**50
hoards
Bronze Age **8(2).**27; **17(2).**7
Iron Age **20(2).**42–5, *42*, *43*, *44*, *45*
see also coin hoards
Hoare
Benjamin **40(2).**54
Sir Richard **5(3).**97; **13(2).**45
Hobb, Henry **8(4).**105
Hobbs
Alice **4(4).**193
Gregory **4(4).**193
William Fisher **15(2).**47; **35(2).**41, *41*, 43, 46; **37(2).**61, 62–3
Hobcraft, – (C18) **18(2).**49, 50
Hobhouse, John Cam **3(1).**26
hobnails, Romano-British **10(4).**122; **24(1).**8, 17; **27(1).**17
Hobson
– (C19) **48(2).**42
Thomas **10(1).**27
Hoche

Essex Journal

Agnes **10(1).**13
John **10(1).**8, 13
Margery **10(1).**13
Robert **10(1).**13
William snr **10(1).**13
William **10(1).**13
Hocke, Raynould **10(1).**22
Hockley
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
Hullbridge
Anchor Cottages, Nos. 1–3 **7(1).**18
footpath **8(4).**121
foreshore archaeology project **22(2).**29–33, *29*, *30*, *31*, *32*, *33*
Little Hockley Hall, bees **3(3).**164
Lower Hockley Hall, bees **3(3).**164
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**8
Southend Road, Nos. 65–7 **7(1).**18
spa **13(2).**63, *64*
Wyncoll property **2(4).**222
Hoddesdon, William **2(4).**183
Hodge
Agnes **10(1).**13, 15
Joan **10(1).**12, 15
John (d.1542) **10(1).**8, 12–13, 15
John jnr **10(1).**12, 13
John (C20) **36(2).**51
Margaret **10(1).**12
William snr & jnr **10(1).**12, 13, 15
Hodges
Charles C. **41(2).**52
Sir William **45(2).**42–3; **46(1).**23
Hodgkin, John, bishop of Bedford **35(2).**47
Hodgkins, John R., *The History of Cliff Town Congregational Church, Southend-on-Sea 1799–1972*, reviewed **10(1).**46
Hodgson
John **3(1).**43
Thomas I. **13(1).**5
Hodilred **25(1).**11
Hodson, William **29(1).**7
Hoffman, Philip Christopher **3(4).**182, 190
Hoffmann
Messrs – **4(1).**6; **30(1).**7; **45(2).**50
Ann, *Bocking Deanery*, reviewed **12(1).**23
Hog, John **2(2).**110–11

Essex Journal

Hogarth, William **41(1).**16
Hogg
A., & P., Rhodes, G. & V., *Fit to Drink*, reviewed **23(2).**40
Edgar Peter Maxwell, obituary **24(1).**18
Hoghton, Sir Henry **25(2).**38
Hogsflesh, G.H. **16(2).**8
Holbeach, Martin **10(3).**97
Holbrook
Anthony **8(1).**3
Thomas **24(2).**35
Holcroft, Sir William **49(2).**57, 60, 63
Holdeburgh, Roger **2(2).**110
Holden
Richard **5(3).**98
Thomas **1(4).**201; **3(1).**44
William **25(3).**64
Holderness, earl of *see* Darcy, Robert
Holditch
– (C19) **30(2).**59
George **40(1).**12
Holford
Sir Christopher **26(1).**5
William **43(1).**22
Holgate, Anne **7(3).**63
Holinshed, Ralph **27(3).**63, 64
Holker, Ralph **17(1).**21
Holland
Anne **4(1).**35
Camille **49(1).**27, 28
Henry **17(2).**10
John (C14), duke of Exeter **4(1).**35
John (C16) **4(4).**180
John (C19 of Maldon) **18(3).**60
Margaret, m Leonard Tresilian **17(2).**10
Michael
'Captain Swing' **39(1).**20–3
'Terror in the Night! The 1953 North Sea Surge and its effects on the Essex Coastal Community' **38(1).**5–12
book review by **41(1).**26
& Cooper, Jacqueline (eds.), *Essex Harvest: A Collection of Essays in Memory of Arthur Brown*, reviewed **38(2).**62–3
Holland, **Great**
Great Holland Hall and manor **2(2).**90–1
reminiscences of **2(2).**90–2

Essex Journal

school **2(2).**91
Swing Riots **39(1).**21, 22
tidal monitoring **38(1).**5
Holland, **Little**
Bushells (Bennetts) Farm **48(1).**29, 30, *30*
defences **7(1).**5
Holles
Denzil **41(2).**43, 47
Gervase **7(2).**49
Hollick, Thomas **43(1).**16
Hollings
Dr – (C18) **1(3).**140, 141, 142
– (C18) **1(4).**185
Hollington (clothing manufacturer) **28(1).**8, 9, 13
Hollis, Thomas Brand **19(3).**70
Holloway
Christina, ''a noble large house': Excavations on the site of a Tudor mansion at Copped Hall' **45(1).**8–15
Rene **50(1).**31
Holman, William **8(1).**2, 3, 4–6; **38(1).**15
Holmes
– and Mrs (C19–20) **25(1).**10
Dixon **15(1).**13
Sir J.Stanley **4(1).**9, 11, 12, 22
John **34(1).**16, 17
T.V. **20(3).**62
Holst
Gustav **1(4).**179–82; **18(3).**68, 69
Imogen **2(3).**166–7
'Gustav Holst at Thaxted' **1(4).**179–82
Holt
– (C18) **12(2).**45
Capt Herbert Paton **3(4).**183, 190–1
Sir John **12(4).**100
Holtby, A.G. **13(1).**7
Home
Alexander **4(1).**5
Robert, *'A Township Complete in Itself': a Planning History of the Becontree/Dagenham Estate*, reviewed **32(2).**63–4
Home Guard **45(2).**61
Homere, John **2(4).**183
Homers, Mrs – (C19) **30(1).**13
Homfray, E.R. **50(1).**26
Honching, John **4(2).**85

Essex Journal

hones *see* whetstones/hones
Honeyball, – (C19) **16(3).**28
Honeywood (Honywood)
John Lemotte **2(4).**188–90, 192; **4(2).**78
Mary **26(2).**31
Gen Philip **26(2).**31–2; **29(2).**60, 61
Robert (*fl.*1605) **29(2).**60
Robert (*fl.*1715) **4(2).**79–80
Sir Thomas **1(2).**25; **2(4).**192; **13(4).**77, 78, 80; **26(2).**31; **36(1).**21
William Philip **26(2).**32
Honeywood (Honywood) family **26(2).**31
Honyngton, John **28(1).**18
Honywood *see* Honeywood
Hood, Thomas **18(1).**16
Hoodless, Mary **46(2).**66
Hook
Fiona, book reviews by **33(1).**28; **36(2).**63
Ian **33(1).**4
'Essex Boys Across the Veldt' **35(1).**23–6
book review by **35(1).**29
Theodore **21(1).**11
Hooke
Dr Robert **11(4).**74, 78; **44(1).**15
William **3(2).**91
Hooker
Revd Thomas **2(3).**162; **3(4).**203; **22(3).**50; **41(1).**21
William Jackson **3(3).**136
hooks
Romano-British **8(2).***36*, 40
Anglo-Saxon **9(2).**53, *54*
Hooper
Miss – (C20) **44(2).**59
B., 'A Flagon at Chigwell' **7(4).**105
Bari
'A Horse-skull House-charm from Manuden' **24(2).**45–6
'Late Elizabethan to Early Stuart Graffiti in Bardfield Saling Church' **34(1).**20–3
'Late Medieval Graffiti in Chelmsford Cathedral' **40(1).**18–21
'Ritual and Magic in Manuden' **22(3).**3–4
hop-growing **42(1).**24
Hope
G.P. **42(1).**23
John H.
'A Cropmark at Cressing' **13(2).**27–31
'Excavation in Cressing Churchyard 1979' **18(3).**72–95

Essex Journal

'The Knights Templar and the Excavations at the Cressing Temple 1978–1981, Interim Report Part 1' **21(2).**31–4
'The Knights Templar and the Excavations at the Cressing Temple 1978–1981 Part 2' **22(3).**67–71
'Preliminary Excavations at a Belgic Site in Cressing' **11(3).**50–60
William **22(3).**58
Hopkinne, James **1(1).**39
Hopkins
John **4(2).**86
Matthew **1(1).**43
Oceanus **6(1).**12
Hopper
Humphrey **36(2).**44
Thomas
Battles Bridge **8(1).**17
Colchester County Hospital **45(1).**24
Danbury Park **49(1).**18
life and work **5(4).**132–40
police stations **45(1).**25
Springfield gaol **1(2).**29; **11(4).**83–4, 92
Widford Bridge **31(2).**50
Hordern, Richard **26(1).**8, 10
Horingham Hall **7(1).**18
Horkesley, **Great**
chantry **6(4).***98*, 99; **41(2).**55
church of All Saints **6(4).**99
Littlegarth School **41(2).**53–4
manor **47(1).**11
Westwood Park **41(2).**55
will, C17 **48(2).**51
Horkesley, **Little**
church of SS Peter & Paul **46(2).**67
manor **47(1).**11
mill **47(1).**11
Horlock, A.H., & R.J., *Mistleyman's Log*, reviewed **12(4).**101–2
Hornchurch
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**66
airfield **3(4).**210; **23(1).**6; **50(2).**67
Board of Health **30(1).**13
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57, 59
cricket **3(2).**104, 105, 106
Gooshays **2(3).**162
Harold Wood **38(2).**44
hoard, Bronze Age **17(2).**7

Essex Journal

land enclosure **39(2).**59–61
place-name **38(1).**23
pollbooks **4(2).**76
priory **1(2).**7; **7(4).**100; **18(2).**30; **28(1).**5
Queen's Theatre **2(1).**27
railway **20(2).**37, 38, *38*; **24(1).**13
Romanies **3(4).**210
Squirrels Heath **24(1).**12, 13
White Hart Inn **3(2).**104
witchcraft **1(1).**39
Hornchurch & District Historical Society
news from **14(3).**71; **18(1).**22; **19(1).**21; **19(3).**79
profile **25(2).**45
publications reviewed **6(3).**82; **15(2).**72
Hornchurch–Upminster Railway **20(2).**35–8, *35*, *36*–7, *38*
Horndon, East
Abbots manor **50(2).**52
church of All Saints **12(1).**15
Heron **2(1).**51
Horndon, West
Bramstone's kiln **1(1).**9
Fitzlewes family **1(4).**202; **2(1).**50
Great Pond **1(1).**7–10
Lewis family **2(1).**50
mill **1(1).**7–10
postmill **1(1).**7
Ridden Oak **1(1).**8
Roman Catholics **29(1).**8
Thorndon Hall
engraving **6(3).***74*
George II at **1(4).**192
inventories **11(1).**2–4, 6–8
railway **1(3).**158
rebuilding **1(1).**10; **4(1).**57; **5(2).***56*, 57, 58, 60
sale of flats **14(3).**71
staff **4(3).**150, 154
West Horndon Hall **1(1).**10
Horndon-on-the-Hill
Andrewes family **2(3).**162, 163; **3(4).**198
church of SS Peter & Paul
building stone **15(1).**20
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57, 62–3, *63*
dedication **19(3).**74
Long family **43(1).**13

Essex Journal

visitation, 1631 **3(4).**205
clergy **3(4).**203
Domesday survey **28(2).**50, 51
excavation **25(1).**16
fair **10(3).**52
fishery **3(1).**13
footpaths **8(4).**119
Gouldwell **27(1).**13
medieval interpretation **32(1).***12*
mint **32(1).**10
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Woolmarket **25(1).***16*
de Horne, Abraham **23(3).**53
de Horne family **23(3).**52
Hornsby, John **1(3).**150–2
Hornsey (London), gasworks **50(2).**57
Horold, John **1(1).**40
Horridge, Mr Justice **35(2).**51, 52
Horringer (Suffolk) **10(3).**52
horse racing **10(3).**57; **37(1).**24
horse-drawn vehicles **5(4).***128*, 129–31, *131*
Horsnail, Nicholas **11(1).**7
Horsnell, Samuel **4(2).**85
Horspit, Richard **33(1).**10
hospitals
medieval **13(2).**65; *see also* Ballingdon; Barking (St Lawrence); Colchester (Holy Cross); Ilford; London (Austin Friars; St Bartholomew; St Mary Elsingesspytell);Hedingham, Castle; Maldon (St Giles); Writtle
post-medieval
architecture **45(1).**24
development of **13(2).**65–6
isolation **46(2).**48–9
WW1 **50(1).**25–34, *27*, *28*, *30*
see also Billericay (St Andrew); Bocking; Braintree; Brentwood (St Faith; Warley); Chelmsford (Hylands; Isolation); Clacton-on-Sea; Colchester (County; Eastern Counties Asylum; Isolation; Lock; Myland; Severalls); Epping (Rood Street; St Margaret); Halstead (Cottage); Harlow; Maldon (St Peter; Union); Notley, Black; Saffron Walden; Shoeburyness; Southend-on-Sea (The Glen; Palace Hotel, Queen Mary's Hospital; Victoria; WW1); Thorpe-le-Soken; Westcliff-on-Sea (Overcliff); Woodford (Jubilee)
Hothe, Robert **7(1).**21
Hotofte, Thomas **27(1).**13–14
Houblon
Archer **19(2).**29
Jacob snr & jnr **5(2).**74–5

Essex Journal

John Archer
Essex Yeomanry Cavalry **7(3).**81; **8(1).**11
parliamentary career **2(4).**197–8; **4(2).**81–2; **5(2).**70–2, 74, 75
Houbraken, Iacobus **6(1).**18
Hough, John, *Essex Churches*, reviewed **19(1).**23
Houghlot, John **2(3).**130
Houghton
John **16(3).**4, 10
Lucas **15(1).**15
Houlditch, Richard **30(1).**20–1
house-charm **24(2).**45–6
houses of correction **1(2).**25–6, 29, 32–3; *see also under* Barking; Chelmsford; Colchester; Halstead; Harwich; Newport
housing
C19 **17(2).**19–22
industrial **43(1).**14–21, *15*, *16*, *17*, *18*, *19*, *20*; **50(1).**11, *12*, *15*
Housman, John **26(1).**9
Houston, William **5(2).**58
How
Ephraim **8(1).**19–20
John (cutler) **8(1).**20
John (surgeon) **26(2).**47
Thomas **33(2).**61
Walsham, bishop of Bedford **35(2).**48
Howard
Anne, m John de Vere **6(4).**90
Charles, earl of Carlisle **2(2).**68; **20(1).**12
David (*fl.*1896) **20(3).**61
David (d.1916) **15(3).**88–9
Ebenezer **43(1).**22
Eliot **3(4).**208
Elizabeth (C15), m John de Vere **6(4).**87
Elizabeth (C19), m William Watson **6(3).**69
George **16(2).**25
Henry (1540–1614), earl of Northampton **7(2).**49
Henry (1628–84), 6th duke of Norfolk **15(1).**23, 24, 25
Henry (1670–1718), earl of Bindon, 6th earl of Suffolk **2(4).**192–3
Henry Frederick, 5th duke of Norfolk **15(1).**23
Sir John (C15), Lord Howard **44(1).**6
John (b.1726) **1(2).**26–7, 28–9
John (C19) **15(3).**88
Luke **15(3).**88
Matthew
'Death and Martyrdom: The Executions of Sir Charles Lucas and Sir George Lisle at the

Essex Journal

Siege of Colchester, 1648' **33(1).**5–8
'Suffering during the Siege of Colchester, 1648' **36(1).**21–5
Thomas (1536–72), 4th duke of Norfolk **5(1).**8; **7(2).**48
Thomas (1561–1626), earl of Suffolk **2(3).**155–6; **8(4).**116; **86**.117
William **63**.69
Howard family **4(3).**141
Howard-Bury, Lt-Col C.K. **3(4).**184, 191
Howe
Lady – (C18) **7(3).**77
Mrs – (C18) **1(4).**184
William **8(4).**122
Howell
Widow – (C19) **11(1).**22, 24
Rose **28(2).**48, 49
Howes
Sgt – (C20) **38(1).**9
John
book review by **38(1).**28
Charms of Waltham Forest, reviewed **10(4).**143
(ed.), *Memories of High Street*, reviewed **12(4).**103
Howland, Sir Giles **4(4).**195
Howlet (Howlot)
John **2(4).**183
Richard **9(4).**114
Howlett
Sue, 'Secrets of the mound: rare frankincense found in Mersea's Roman barrow' **49(1).**11–17
William **30(2).**48
Howley, William, bishop of London, archbishop of Canterbury **30(1).**23; **30(2).**56, 59; **37(2).**55–6, 57
Howlot *see* Howlet
Howlte, – (C16) **9(3).**96
Howse
Walter **42(2).**60
William **4(4).**186
Howson
Harry F.
'Some Essex Railways' **3(2).**93–6
book review by **5(3).**120
James
obituary **28(2).**40
'Bedevilled' **1(1).**38–47
'Books and Barking Abbey' **1(4).**197–208
'Counterfeit Egyptians' **3(4).**207–12
'Fanshawe Portraits at Dagenham. The 1st Viscount and his Bride' **5(3).**110–11

Essex Journal

'Giving them Hell' **1(2).**21–35
book review by **4(3).**157–9
Fanshawe Family and other Portraits, reviewed **18(1).**24
John **26(1).**8
Thomas **18(2).**44
Hoy
Ken, *A History of the Friends of Epping Forest 1969–2009*, reviewed **45(1).**31
Stephen **1(2).**25
Hoyt, Edmund le **2(1).**55
Hubbard
Benjamin **34(2).**53
Elizabeth, m John White **4(4).**220
J. **13(1).**7
Hubberd (Huberd)
Edward **4(2).**69; **34(1).**16, 17
Margery **9(3).**88
Hubert
Edward **39(2).**52, 53; **41(1).**19–21
Margaret, m Richard Harlackenden **41(1).**19–21
Hubertus de Colchester **1(4).**187
Hucham, Johan **24(2).**47
Huddleston
Sir Edmund **5(1).**29
James **3(4).**204
Huddy, Robert **1(1).**8
Hudson
George **15(2).**50, 51; **15(3).**92; **24(1).**14; **45(2).**45
Jane **3(2).**66
Peter **20(1).**14–15; **31(1).**21
Ralph **20(1).**14; **31(1).**21
Sir Robert **5(1).**21
Samuel **20(1).**14
Solomon **18(2).**51
William **3(3).**127
Huelin, Revd Dr Gordon
obituary **32(1).**9
'Samuel Glasse: A Venerable Eighteenth-Century Divine' **31(2).**39–42
Huggins, P.J.
award **37(2).**37
'The Moot Hall in the Market Place' **19(1).**21
'Waltham Abbey Close Excavations: a Preliminary Report' **6(1).**23
book review by **7(1).**25
books reviewed
The Excavation of an 11th Century Viking Hall and 14th Century Rooms at Waltham

Essex Journal

Abbey **12(4).**103
Waltham Abbey: Monastic Grange and Outer Close Excavations 1970–72 **9(1).**36
et al, *Excavations at Nazeingbury* **16(3).**32
Hugh of Durham **7(4).**101
Hugh at-Fen **26(1).**8
Hughes
Col – (C19) **24(1).**21
A.P., letter from **20(3).**58
Evan (Eyon) **9(4).**128
Henry Pearse **40(1).**11
John **13(2).**66
see also Hewes
Hulcoop, Stephen, 'Harlow Baptists Remember their Founding 325 Years Ago' **22(3).**66
Hulke, Thomas **10(1).**17
Hulkes, Arthur Sackville, obituary **36(1).**4
Hull
M.R. **6(3).**63; **37(2).**42, 43; **38(2).**44
Margaret **48(2).**52
Roger **48(2).**53
Suzanne **48(2).**53
Hullbridge *see under* Hockley
Hulse
Dr Edward **44(1).**15–16
Sir Westrow **2(1).**8
human bones
Romano-British **49(1).**13–15, *14*
medieval **21(3).**67–71, *68*, *69*, *70*, *71*
Humby, G.H., 'Our Old Puritanical Poet – Frances Quarles' **2(3).**140–6
Hume
Joseph **3(3).**143–4
Norman **50(1).***47*
Humphrey, duke of Gloucester **7(2).**37
Humfrey 'Aurei testiculi' **18(2).**29
Humfrey (Humfry)
George **4(2).**86
John **9(3).**85
Humphrey
A.T., 'Lord Rayleigh – The Last of the great Victorian Polymaths' **32(2).**38–42
Edmund **46(1).**21
Elizabeth **11(1).**42–3, 44
John **11(1).**42
Sarah **11(1).**42
Humphreys
Mrs – (C19) **17(1).**10

Essex Journal

David, 'Archives in the 'Information Age'' **42(2).**53–7
Effie **43(2).**58
Jack David **43(2).**60
Jack Edmund **43(2).**58–60, *58*
Jepie (née Lambert) **43(2).**58
Jeremiah **3(1).**43, 46–7
John David **43(2).**58
Violet (née Maitland-King) **43(2).**58, 60
William **3(1).**46–7
Humphries, Edward **8(1).**16
Hunt (Hunte)
Abel **42(2).**60
Edward **7(1).**21
John (C14) **42(2).**60
John (*fl.*1403) **2(2).**105
Reuben **20(3).**67; **36(2).**48; **43(1).**18
Reuben J. **4(1).**16–17
William & family **18(2).**52
Hunter
Charles **5(1).**21
G., 'Museums in Essex. No.1 Saffron Walden' **1(4).**227–30
John
obituary **40(2).**37–8
'Humphry Repton in Essex' **35(2).**55
The Essex Landscape: a study of its form and history, reviewed **34(2).**63
Field Systems in Essex, reviewed **39(1).**25
Robert **47(1).**18
hunting
Colne, Earls **9(4).**127
Epping Forest, 1878–1914 **18(1).**15–20, *17*
St Osyth **31(2).**60
Selwin-Ibbetson, Henry **45(2).**55
Skreens Park **40(2).**49
Thaxted **26(2).**44
hunting lodges
Chingford **1(2).**43–50; **47(1).**13
Writtle **26(2).**37; **50(2).**52
Huntingfield, William de **50(2).**53
Hunton, Robert **1(4).**184
Hunwick, John **28(1).**20
hurdle, Bronze Age **22(2).**31, *32*
Hurl
Constance **2(4).**183
John **2(3).**130

Essex Journal

Hurlock, Revd – (C18) **25(2).**38
Hurrell, Hayward **8(4).**107
Hurt, – (C17) **3(4).**203
Huske, John **2(4).**202, 204
Hussey, Stephen
  ''Out in the fields in all weathers' Women's Agricultural Work in North Essex, 1919–1939' **28(2).**48–50
  Headline History: One hundred years of Essex history from the pages of the Essex Chronicle newspaper, reviewed **36(2).**63
Hutchings, D.W. **38(2).**44
Hutchinson
  Anne **41(1).**22
  Geoffrey **4(1).**12, 22
  Robert **27(2).**45
  W.H.(G.)D. **3(4).**185, 191
Hutost
  Anne **27(2).**46
  Richard **27(2).**46
Hutton
  bees **3(3).**164
  boundary markers **32(2).**56
  footpath **8(4).**121
  Hutton Place **38(2).**59
  manor **18(2).**27
Hutton (ferry) **24(1).**21
Hutton
  John (C17) **8(4).**117
  Sir John (C19) **24(1).**21
Huxley, Sir Andrew & Lady **21(1).**16
Hyam, William (C15) **2(4).**183
Hyam (clothing manufacturer) **28(1).**8, *11*, 12, *12*
Hyams, Edward, *Capability Brown and Humphry Repton*, reviewed **6(4).**108
Hyclyng, Thomas **50(1).**7
Hyde
  Edward, earl of Clarendon **1(3).**122; **45(1).**6–7
  Roger **26(1).**8, 10
Hykedon, Thomas **2(3).**122
Hyland, Stanley *see* Clift, Norman, & Hyland, Stanley
hypocausts
  Abridge **12(3).**52, *53*, *60*
  Chelmsford **23(2).**28–31; **25(3).**60–1, *60*
  Chigwell **16(1).**4
  Colchester **15(1).**3; **21(1).**6, *6*
  Maldon **23(2).**45

Essex Journal

Ibbetson
Mrs – (C18) **12(3).**69
Charles **45(2).**56
Sir Charles Henry **45(2).**52
Sir H. Selwin, Lord Rookwood **3(2).**72; **19(2).**35
Ibbotson, Revd Edmund **40(1).**9, 11, 12, 14
Icanho **42(1).**6
ice houses *see under* Aveley; Barking
Iceni **47(1).**6
Icknield Way **10(3).**90
Ilbod **47(1).**10
Ilford
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**63
Aldersbrook Farm **47(1).**17
Aldersbrooke manor **32(1).**21
alehouse **5(1).**28
The Angel **31(2).**40
animal bones, Palaeolithic **20(1).**8–10, *9*
bridge **16(2).**25
church of St Mary **3(1).**25; **7(4).**101
co-operative stores **13(1).**5, 8
Cranbrook Hall **2(1).**33; **3(1).**24
Cranbrook manor **3(4).**189; **34(1).**16; **39(2).**53
cricket **3(2).**101
directories **25(3).**65, 66
Fairlop aerodrome **3(2).**80–2, 96; **23(1).**6
gaol **1(2).**29
gasworks **50(2).**57, 60
Highlands **43(2).**40–1, 42, *43*
Highlands House **43(2).**41
hospital of SS Mary & Thomas
archives **25(1).**11
chapel **7(4).**101; **29(1).**13; **30(1).**25
compared **30(1).**18, 19
dedication **7(4).**101
foundation and survival **13(2).**65; **25(1).**13
timber sent to **5(1).**47
Ilford Hall **24(1).**12
Lavender Mount, chemical works **15(3).**89
London–Harwich Road **16(3).**19
photographic paper production **15(3).**89
place-name **34(1).**19
railway **24(1).**12, 13

Essex Journal

riot **3(1).**25
roads **1(1).**23
suffragettes **3(2).**76
trams **14(1).**29
Tyne Hall **24(1).**12
Uphall Camp **23(1).**19–20, *19*, *20*
Valentines **36(1).**5, *5*, 6; **37(2).**58; **43(2).**38, 40–1, *41*, *43*
see also Ilford, Little
Ilford, **Little**
Aldersbrook House **20(3).**50
church of St Mary **20(3).**50
manor **18(2).**28
stile **8(4).**121
Ilford Bicycle Club **8(4).**103
Ilford & District Historical Society, transactions reviewed **9(2).**71–2
Ilford Film Co **30(1).**7
Iliffe, Lt-Col – (C20) **27(3).**70
immigration, Dutch **23(3).**51–2, *51*
Imms, Richard **19(3).**78
Ince
Revd G.B. **2(2).**80
Hugh **26(1).**10
incendiarism
1840s **21(2).**45–6
Swing Riots **32(1).**14–18; **39(1).**20–2
incense burner, Romano-British **27(1).**17
Incorporated Society for Promoting the Enlargement, **Building and Repairs of Churches**
and Chapels **34(1).**12; **34(2).**50; **36(2).**46
Ind, Edward **2(1).**33
Ind Coope Brewery **3(2).**68
Independents **10(1).**33
industrial heritage **40(2).**40–4, *40*, *41*, *43*; *see also* Essex Industrial Archaeology Group
influenza **37(1).**11–14, *12*; **46(2).**47
Ingatestone
almshouses **4(3).**150
Bedeman's Berg **28(1).**16
boundary marker **32(2).**56
Buttsbury (Ray) bridge *see under* Buttsbury
church of SS Edmund & Mary
building material, Romano-British **28(1).**14
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**61
dedication **19(3).**74, 75
Petre family **4(3).**150; **29(1).**8, *9*

Essex Journal

Troughton memorial **4(3).**153, 154–5
cricket **3(2).**102, 104, 105, 108
fair **10(3).**51, 52, 53–4, 55, 59, 60
Ging Petre manor **34(1).**23
Handley Barns **28(1).**14
High Street
Bell Inn **25(1).**9, *9*
Hammonds (Warders) **25(1).**9–10, *9*, *10*, 25
The Limes **7(1).**18
Huskards **3(4).**190
The Hyde **19(3).**70
Ingatestone Hall
crenellation **4(2).**62
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**20, 23
Essex Journal new look launch **43(1).***2*, 3, *3*
inventories **11(1).**2–6, 8–13
lease **16(1).**18
Petre family **1(1).**20, 23; **1(4).**203; **29(2).**49
public opening **25(3).**57, *57*
Record Office **4(3).**120
innoculation **13(2).**62
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**22; **16(3).**16
manor **1(4).**203; **18(2).**27; **19(3).**69; **28(2).**57; **29(1).**7; *see also* Ging Petre manor
Mill Green **40(2).**53; **42(1).**25
Moore's Ditch **28(1).**14
Mormons **18(3).**57
New Inn **3(2).**108
place-name **23(2).**34; **46(1).**30
poor relief **44(2).**49
priory **28(1).**14
railway station **45(1).**23
Red Lion **16(3).**15
Roman Catholics **29(1).**7–10, 10, 11
staghound kennels **40(2).**49
surgeon **2(1).**12
survey, 1990–1 **28(1).**14–17
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Woodbarns **28(1).**14
Ingatestone & Fryerning Historical and Archaeological Society, *Transactions*, reviewed **2(1).**59; **2(3).**174–5
Ingelric **40(1).**15
Inglis, Sir H. **45(1).**17
ingot, copper **7(3).**67
Ingram

Essex Journal

– (C19) **16(2).**8
Elizabeth **50(1).**27
John **44(1).**20
Thomas **5(1).**28–9
Ingrave
bees **3(3).**163
boundary markers **32(2).**56
church of St Nicholas **5(2).**60; **6(3).***74*
clergy **25(2).**43
Heron Hall **4(2).**70
place-name **23(2).**34
Thorndon Hall **7(1).**17; **19(3).**70–1; **33(2).**41–2; **45(2).**46
Ingvar **47(1).**10
Ingwald, bishop of East Saxons **47(1).**8
inhumations
Beaker/Bronze Age
Mucking **7(3).**65, 67; **12(4).**94
Thorpe Hall Farm **33(1).**12
Bronze Age
Paglesham **33(1).**12
Rochford **33(1).**12
Southchurch **33(1).**12
Iron Age
Kelvedon **42(2).**44–7, *44*, *45*, *46*, *47*
Mucking **7(3).**71
Iron Age–Romano-British, Goldhanger **24(1).**16–17
Romano-British
Ardleigh **16(1).**3
Chelmsford **25(3).**61–2, *62*
Coggeshall **21(2).**42
Colchester **12(4).**90; **15(1).**4; **16(1).**4; **21(1).**7
Cressing **12(4).**91
Harlow **8(2).**27
Kelvedon **13(4).**91
Mucking **7(3).**68; **15(1).**7
St Osyth **16(1).**8
Stansted **34(2).**42
Takeley **27(1).**17
Wickford **15(1).**9
Anglo-Saxon
Mucking **7(3).***69*, 71, 74–6
Nazeingbury **12(4).**94
Prittlewell **39(1).**19–20; **49(2).**44–8
Shoebury, North **33(1).**15

Essex Journal

Springfield Lyons **22(1).**3–4
Stifford, North **17(1).**7
Viking, Leigh-on-Sea **33(1).**15
medieval
Cressing Temple **22(3).**68, *71*
Oakley, Little **13(4).**92
Stratford Langthorne **24(2).**34–5
Waltham Abbey **13(4).**93
medieval/post-medieval, Wicken Bonhunt **13(4).**94
post-medieval
Abridge **12(3).**54
Cressing **18(3).**77
not dated
Colchester **15(1).**4
Cressing **13(4).**90
Inman, William **9(3).**95
Innes family **14(2).**13
innings, Foulness **14(3).**3–6
Innocent III **50(2).**52–3
innoculation **13(2).**62–3
inns, railway, effect of **45(2).**47–9; *see also* alehouses; coaching inns
inscription, Romano-British **12(3).***57*, 60–1
insect remains, Romano-British **14(3).**66
Institute of Historical Research, *Corrections and Additions to the Dictionary of National Biography*, reviewed **4(2).**110–11
intaglios, Romano-British
Braintree **20(2).**27–9, *27*
Colchester **21(1).**7; **31(1).**24
Harlow, Holbrooks **8(2).**38, *39*, 41
Stansted **24(1).**7, 7
Wickford **3(1).**6
inventories, 1572–1685 **11(1).**2–13
Inworth
ford **38(1).**24
population **11(1).**33
Ipswich (Suffolk)
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**21
schools **33(2).**59, 61; **34(1).**8, 10, 11
Ipswich Co-operative Society **13(1).**10, 11
Ireland, P.M. **6(3).**73
Iremonger, Thomas L. **4(1).**13, 15, 22
Ireton, Henry **10(1).**39; **32(2).**46, 47; **33(1).**6–7; **41(2).**43–4, 46–7
Ironmongers Company **41(1).**15
Ironside

Essex Journal

Gen Sir Edmund **45(2).**57, 58
Richard **6(3).**69
ironworking
Iron Age **24(2).**42
Romano-British **8(2).**34; **25(3).**63
Anglo-Saxon **9(2).**53
post-medieval **14(2).**2; **30(2).**51–3; **40(1).**22–6
Isaac, George & wife **4(4).**219
Isaacs
Godfrey C. **50(1).**10–11
Thomas **15(3).**95
Isabella of Angoulême **50(2).**49
Isabella of France **5(1).**47
Islip, John, abbot of Westminster **4(1).**35
Ismay, A.J. **24(1).**21
Iveagh, earl & countess of *see* Guinness
Ives
Mary **25(1).**7
Robert **16(1).**19
Simon **9(4).**122–3
Ivory, William **2(4).**227; **11(1).**41; **15(3).**78
Ixem, Frederick **31(2).**58

Jack (dog) **49(1).**27, *28*, *29*
Jack, William **31(2).**45
Jackel, Konrad **50(2).**72
Jacklin
Beriah **4(3).**139
George Octavius **4(3).**139
Jackman, Cliff **43(1).**24
Jackson
Lt-Col – (C17) **32(2).**47; **41(2).**45–6
Mrs – (C18) **34(1).**10
Capt – (C18) **28(1).**4
– (C18) **1(2).**36–7
– (C19) **15(3).**91
Arthur Blomfield **36(1).**16; **47(2).**66, 67
Drusilla **33(2).**59
George (banker) **1(3).**133
George (MP) **4(3).**124–5
Hannah **10(1).**28
James **7(4).**94, 95
Jane **10(1).**28
Jesse **14(2).**13

Essex Journal

John **31(1).**22–3
Leticia **3(4).**207
Noel **25(2).**30
Pamela **41(2).**55
Richard **10(1).**28
W. Noel, *St Mary the Virgin, Great Ilford*, reviewed **19(1).**23
William snr & jnr (C17) **10(1).**10, 27
William (C19) **1(3).**133
Jacob (vessel) **1(1).**16
Jacob, John **4(4).**220
Jacobs, Norman, books reviewed
Behind the Colonnade: thirty-seven years at the British Museum **46(2).**72
Clacton-on-Sea: A Pictorial History **29(1).**28
Clacton-on-Sea Then and Now in Colour **48(1).**36
Colchester: The Last Hundred Years **25(1).**22
Frinton and Walton: A Pictorial History **31(2).**64
Jacobsen
Hester **31(2).**55
Sir Jacob **31(2).**55
Jacques, Ron **43(1).**24
Jago, George & Brenda, *Working towards Foulness: the life and work of an Essex family of farmworkers over three centuries*, reviewed **45(1).**31
Jalm, Pehr **3(3).**124
James I
coastal defences **9(4).**133–5
hunting lodge **1(2).**44
road repairs ordered by **1(1).**23
Sir Loin ceremony **2(3).**168–9
de Vere family **7(2).**51
witchcraft **1(1).**39, 41
James II **2(4).**191–2; **23(3).**67; **46(1).**16
James
John **22(3).**56
Meurig **35(2).**50–2
Prue, 'From Essex to Japan' **32(1).**22–5
Robert **16(3).**23
Solomon **31(1).**8–9, 10
Thomas **5(3).**98
James Newman (ferry) **24(1).**22
Jansen, – (C19) **16(2).**8
Janyns, John **4(2).**104
Japan **32(1).**22–5
Jarcock
Jean **16(3).**23

Essex Journal

Thomas **16(3).**23, 24
Jarmin, A.M. & family **37(1).**13
Jarratt, Alex **46(2).***42*
Jarrott, Charles **16(2).**9
Jaruman, bishop of Mercia **23(2).**38
Jarvis
L. Donald **25(1).**5, *5*
obituary **33(1).**3
''Crondon Parke in ye Hamlet of Orset', A Chronological Survey' **26(2).**37–9, 47
'Reviewing Local History' **15(1).**32–4
With Respect…The Story of the Residents of Stock 1245–1995, reviewed **31(2).**64
Peter **34(1).**7
Robert **9(4).**126
Stanley M., books reviewed
Around Historic Essex **14(3).**74
Essex **32(2).**62–3
Victorian and Edwardian Essex **8(4).**128
A View Into Essex **15(1).**36
& Harrison, C.T., *In Search of Essex; a Traveller's Companion to the County* **4(1).**43
Jarvis & Green **7(4).**94
Jasper
John **4(2).**87
Thomas **19(2).**47
Jee
– (C19) **5(2).**72
Revd Thomas **44(2).**50
Jefferies
C.E., *Burnham-on-Crouch in the 1800s*, reviewed **10(3).**104
John **4(3).**139
Samuel **4(3).**139
Jeffers, Robert H.
'The Forsters of Walthamstow' **3(3).**119–42
'The Manors of Layer-de-la-Haye, Pebmarsh and Great Henny' **4(4).**178–203
'Moulsham Hall, Chelmsford, 1729–1809' **4(1).**4–8
Jegon, John **39(2).**53
Jekyll (Gikel)
Nicholas **8(1).**2, 3
Thomas (1570–1652) **8(1).**2–3
Thomas (C17 of Clavering) **19(1).**7
William **19(1).**7
Jekyll (Gikel) family **18(2).**28
Jenkin, Patrick **4(1).**16, 23
Jenkins
Revd Clarke **21(3).**52, 53

Essex Journal

Revd Jenkin **21(3).**53
Sid **16(2).**8
Simon, *England's Thousand Best Churches*, reviewed **35(2).**40
Jenkynson, – (C16) **28(2).**54
Jenner
Dr Edward **13(2).**63
Sir William **28(2).**56; **36(2).**46
Jennings
Alice **30(2).**48
D., *Historic Features: Essex Landscape No. 1*, reviewed **10(3).**104
Eliza **49(2).**67
James **32(1).**14
Norma *see* Saltmarsh, Chris, & Jennings, Norma
Jermyn, Stanley T., *Flora of Essex*, reviewed **10(4).**144
Jerningham (Jernyngham)
Anne, m Thomas Cornwallis **4(4).**189
Edward **16(3).**22
Sir Henry **16(3).**22
Sir John **4(4).**182, 189
Jerram-Burrows, L.E.
reports from Rochford Hundred **24(2).**38
Bygone Rochford, reviewed **25(2).**47
The History of South Fambridge in the County of Essex, reviewed **21(1).**23
Jervis
John, earl of St Vincent **8(4).**94–102, *97*
Martha (née Parker) **8(4).**95–6, 100–1
Mary, m Mr Ricketts **8(4).**94–5, 99
Jessel, Sir George **42(1).**20; **45(2).**54; **47(1).**17, 19
Jesson, Charles **3(4).**180, 191
Jessop
Capt – (C19) **8(1).**11
Thomas **19(2).**29
Jesuits **46(1).**16–18
jetton **14(1).**20; *see also* tokens
Jewry **18(2).**30
Joan of Navarre **5(1).**46, 47
Joan of Scotland **5(1).**47
Jobson
Edward **4(2).**65
John **4(2).**65
Thomas **2(1).**47, 48
Joce, John **5(1).**29
Jocelyn, Ralph **42(2).**62
Johannes de Aungre **24(2).**47

Essex Journal

Johannes de Bello Campo de Fifeld **1(4).**187
Johannes le Bretun **1(4).**187
Johannes Filiol **1(4).**187
John (King) **2(1).**53; **5(1).**44–6, 47; **26(2).**37; **50(2).**48–53
John le Chamberlain **42(2).**59
John of Gaunt **1(2).**7, 9; **1(4).**200; **7(4).**104
John de Hadlegh **47(2).**54, 61
John de Markshall **42(2).**59
John of Norwich **7(4).**101
John of Thaxtede, Abbot **37(1).**18
John son of Richard le Wyse **36(2).**55
John son of Simon of Dunton **50(1).**6
John Benn (ferry) **24(1).***20*, 22
John Burns (ferry) **24(1).**19, *21*, 22
John, Lawrence **28(1).**18
Johnson
Miss – (C19) **12(4).**84
A. **1(3).**159
Almond **3(4).**232
Ann **4(2).**89
Anne (alias Labbee) **4(3).**141–2
C.C. *see* Clark, F.R., Johnson, C.C., & Clare, P.E.F
C.W. **49(1).**5
Catherine Anne, m John Hornsby **1(3).**150
Chris, books reviewed
Cottis of Epping: the Story of an Essex foundry **41(1).**26–7
Herring and Horse Brakes **13(2).**71
Loughton in Camera **16(3).**31
Loughton Street Names **8(4).**128
Victorian Buckhurst Hill **9(2).**69
Cornelius **15(3).**96
Derek E., books reviewed
East Anglia and the Great War **20(1).**21
East Anglia at War **14(1).**33
Essex Curiosities **9(3).**108
Victorian Shooting Days **17(1).**23–4
Edward **2(1).**25
Elizabeth **3(4).**208
G.W. **49(1).**5
Henry (d.1856) **42(2).**51
Henry (C19 census enumerator) **3(1).**40, 42, 48
Henry Frank, bishop of Colchester **35(2).**48
Honor **3(4).**208
James jnr **4(3).**139

Essex Journal

John (1732–1814 county surveyor)
Bradwell Lodge **3(2).**59; **16(1).**30; **48(1).**15
Braxted Lodge **5(3).**97, 100
Chelmsford church **5(4).**132; **40(1).**18
Mountnessing Bridge **29(2).**52
prisons **1(2).**27, 29
Shire Hall **14(1).**23; **16(3).**6; **48(2).**55
Widford Bridge **31(2).**50
Sir John Henry **2(2).**96; **31(2).**61
Sir L. Stanley **3(4).**180, 181, 182, 191
Nicholas **1(1).**40
Pauline **50(1).**19
Dr Samuel **2(3).**170; **33(2).**39
Revd Samuel (of Corringham) **2(3).**161
Vic **16(2).**8
William **4(3).**139
William Henry **4(3).**139
Johnston
– (C18) **31(2).**43
Andrew **45(2).**53
David E., *Roman Villas*, reviewed **15(1).**36
Jolly (Joly)
Robert **9(4).**125
William **26(1).**8–9
Jolly (Joly) family **9(4).**124
Jonckheeres, Andreas **33(1).**11
Jones
– (C18 dancing teacher) **34(1).**8
Alan, books reviewed
Parish Registers of Hatfield Broad Oak **9(3).**108
Portrait of a Village **10(4).**143
The Prior of Hatfield Regis **11(3).**71
Tombs and Memorial Tablets of Hatfield Broad Oak **11(3).**71
Charles Wake **31(1).**21
Christine
'Finding Daniel Brown' **48(2).**61–7
'Literacy in Colchester: 1754–1837' **44(2).**39–44
''Made of Sheeps Wooll Onely'' **49(2).**57–64
Christopher **1(1).**13; **6(1).**12
D.W.K., book review by **7(1).**25
David, *Chelmsford: A History*, reviewed **39(1).**26
Davy (Dave) **38(1).**5, 9
Edward **41(2).**36
Sir Elwyn **4(1).**23

Essex Journal

Major F.E. **4(1).**11, 13, 14, 16
Comm H.L. **50(1).**29, 31
Henry **34(2).**48
Ivor Roberts **34(2).**54
J.J. **3(4).**180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 191; **4(1).**10
Jane **6(1).**5
John (C18), engraving by **43(2).***48*
John (C19 of Theydon Garnon) **4(2).**85
Mary Emma, m John Lawrence Kirby **2(2).**91
M.U.
'Crop Mark Sites at Mucking, Essex' **4(4).**213–14
'The Mucking, Essex, Crop-Mark Sites' **7(3).**65–76
Patrick J., letter from **29(2).**57
R.A. **25(3).**69–70
Samuel **22(1).**21
Sarah, m Matthew Martin **22(1).**21
William (C17 of Barking) **10(4).**132; **30(1).**17
William (C17 of New Model Army) **10(1).**37
William (C19) **47(1).**21
Jones & Willis **34(2).**50; **40(1).**13
Jordan
Charles **30(2).**48
Dora **30(2).**48–9, *48*
Mary **29(1).**19
Jorevin, Monsieur – (C17) **16(3).**15
Joscelin the Lorimer **18(2).**28
Joseph Arch's National Agricultural Labourers' Union **13(1).**9
Joslin, Henry **20(2).**36; *see also* Josselin
Josling, – (C19) **30(2).**56, 60
Josselin (Josselyn; Josslyn), Revd Ralph
on archbishop of Canterbury **2(3).**162; **3(4).**206
on army **10(1).**34, 40; **32(2).**44; **33(1).**7; **36(1).**21, 23
doctor **32(1).**19
on fair **9(3).**83
land **9(3).**95
livestock **48(2).**53
on parliamentary election **1(3).**122, 123
on parochial dispute **44(1).**11
see also Joslin
Joyce, Cornet **10(1).**40; **32(2).**47; **41(2).**47
Joye, John **2(2).**81
Jubbes, Lt-Col John **10(1).**39; **41(2).**43–4
Judd, John **4(2).**85
Julianna (vessel) **50(1).**18

Essex Journal

Justice
Elizabeth **10(1).**16
Jeremy **10(1).**23
John snr & jnr **10(1).**16, 25, 26, 27
Margaret snr & jnr **10(1).**16, 24–5
Mary **10(1).**26
Nicholas **10(1).**25, 26
Richard (several) **10(1).**2, 16, 18, 20, 22, 23, 24–5, 27
Robert (several) **10(1).**2, 5, 7, 16, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26
Susan **10(1).**26
Justinier, – (C18) **34(1).**8

Kalm, Peter **14(3).**7
Karslake *see* Caslake
Katharine of Aragon **5(1).**47–8; **23(3).**66
Kauffmann, Angelica **16(1).**30
Kaufman, Neil, & Ravenhill, Alan, *Orient F.C.*, reviewed **10(1).**46
Kay
John **43(1).**6–9, 7
Peter, books reviewed
Essex Railway Heritage: the County's railway buildings and their history **42(1).**29
The London, Tilbury and Southend Railway: A History of the Company and Line **32(2).**63
Robert (d.1728) **43(1).**6
Robert (son of John) **43(1).**7, 8
Kaye
Rosalind, *The Spirit of a Real Home: Lucy Greenwood and the Halstead Industrial School*, reviewed **44(2).**66
Rosemary, *Chapels in Essex: Chapels and Meeting Houses in the County of Essex, including Outer London*, reviewed **35(1).**27
Keable
Edward **26(1).**8, 9
William **28(2).**47, *47*
Kedington (Suffolk) **47(1).**6, 8
Keeley, Henry **19(3).**77
Keeling
Denis F., *Wanstead House: the Owners and their Books*, reviewed **29(2).**64
Joseph **25(2).**38
Keen, Ruth, *Tales out of School*, reviewed **11(1).**48
Keese, Lt William **31(2).**47
Keith
John **40(1).**13
Sir Robert **17(2).**24
Kekilpenny, John, brass of **42(2).***64*
Kelham, Robert Henry **5(2).**72; **28(1).**4, 5

Essex Journal

Kellehog, Margery **42(2).**62
Kelly
Frederick **25(3).**64, 65
Jane **34(1).**8
Revd John **41(2).**59
Kelton
George **9(3).**93
Jane **9(3).**93
Richard **9(3).**89, 93
Thomas **9(3).**93
Kelvedon
alehouse **5(1).**28
burial, Iron Age **42(2).**44–7, *44*, *45*, *46*, *47*
bus services **15(3).**103
The Chase, fieldwork **16(1).**6
church of St Mary **6(2).**55; **36(1).**18
Church Street, excavation **15(1).**6
cricket **3(2).**104
Easterford Freemasons Temple **13(2).**66
excavations **13(1).**22; **13(4).**91; **15(1).**6
Felix Hall
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**20
Matthews family **2(4).**223
Petre family **19(3).**70
Tyssen family **4(3).**123
Western family **1(2).**12; **35(2).**41; **37(2).***58*, 59–60, 61
ford **38(1).**24
hand-axe **10(4).**126, 127
High Street, buildings at risk **7(1).**18
manor **18(2).**27
mansio **13(4).**91
Oakland Cottage **7(1).**18
place-name **35(1).**19, 21
pollbooks **4(2).**74
population **11(1).**33
railway **15(1).**13; **50(1).**26
school **4(2).**105
Kelvedon Hatch
beacon **23(2).**44; **42(1).**12
Bentley Common, church of St Paul **21(1).**11
bridge **38(1).**24
church of St Nicholas **12(1).**15; **49(2).**58
'Myles' **4(1).**36
Kelvin, Lord – (C19–20) **32(2).**40, *42*

Essex Journal

Kemble, James V.H.
'Celtic Essex: A Reappraisal of some Placename Evidence' **35(1).**19–22
'Essex Beacons and Look-Outs: A Multi-Period Place-Names Study' **42(1).**11–15
'The Essex Place-Names Project' **31(2).**54
'The History and Archaeology of Boundary Changes in an Essex Parish' **28(1).**14–17
'Knutsdrapa and the site of the Battle of Assandun' **49(1).**4
'The Medieval Essex Estates of St Bartholomew's Hospital, London' **50(1).**5–8
'A Medieval House in Ingatestone High Street' **25(1).**9–10, 25
'The Place-Name Mashbury, Mæcca's Lost Burgh Found?' **40(1).**14–18
'Place-Names of Early Essex River-Crossings' **38(1).**23–5
'A Profile of Boundary Markers' **32(2).**56–9
'Roman, Saxon and Medieval Crossings of the River Stour' **47(1).**6–12
book reviews by **43(2).**63; **46(2).**74; **47(1).**33; **50(1).**36
books reviewed
Essex Place-Names; Places, Streets and People **43(2).**63–4
Prehistoric and Roman Essex **36(2).**62–3
Kemp (Kempe)
Miss E. **10(3).**95–6
George **4(2).**65; **4(4).**178
James **10(3).**95
John (C16 of London) **26(1).**8
John (C16 of Roxwell) **7(1).**21
John (C16–17, actor) **16(2).**22
Sir Richard **15(1).**23
Thomas, bishop of London **4(3).**140
Will (C16 actor) **1(1).**23
William (C16 of Finchingfield) **26(1).**8
William (C20) **47(2).***69*
Kempthorne, Sampson **35(1).**10
Kendall
John (C17) **2(2).**63, 64, 67, 68, 69
John (*fl.*1812, coalmeter) **4(3).**139
John (*fl.*1812, gent) **4(3).**139
Joseph **4(3).**139
Thomas **9(3).**93; **9(4).**126
William **5(3).**100
Kenett *see* Kennet
Kennedy
Ida E.M. **38(2).**44
Ron **48(2).**59
Kennell, Roger, ''Captain' James Bushell of Little Holland and Frinton; some initial research' **48(1).**29–30
Kennelly, Samuel **4(3).**139
Kennet (Kenett)

Essex Journal

Edward **10(1).**28
Eustace **10(1).**27, 28
William **10(1).**28
Kensit, J.A. **3(2).**78
Kent (ferry) **24(1).**20
Kent
duke of *see* Edward
earls of *see* Burgh, Hubert de; Edmund
Kent, Sylvia, books reviewed
(ed.) *Brentwood Voices* **36(2).**65
Folklore of Essex **41(2).**63
Kent Archaeological Society, *Studies in Modern Kentish History Presented to Felix Hull*, reviewed **18(3).**65
Kentish, B.L., books reviewed
Further Memories of Feering and Kelvedon 1900–1918 **17(1).**24
Kelvedon and its Antiquities **10(1).**45
& Frost, A.H., *Life at Felix Hall 1880–1913* **12(1).**24
Kents (alias Renold), Christopher **8(4).**121
Kenyon, Mary, *A History of Chelmsford High School*, reviewed **17(3).**31
Keppe, Henry **7(1).**21
Kere, John **2(2).**105
Kerr
Caroline, Lady Ancram **2(1).**26
Lady Louisa **1(4).**185; **2(1).**24, 26–7
Lord Robert **2(1).**23
William, Lord Ancram **2(1).**23, 26
Kerrigan, Colm, 'Temperance and the Irish in West Ham' **17(1).**20–3
Kerry, F. **42(1).**23
Kersey (Suffolk) **3(2).**83
Kershman, Thomas **49(2).**58
Kersley, Leo **43(1).**26
Kesterman (Kersterman) family **2(2).**85
Kestrel Bicycle Club **8(4).**104
Keten, John **10(1).**27
Ketteridge, Christopher, & Mays, Spike, *Five Miles from Bunkum: A Village and its Crafts*, reviewed **8(1).**23
Key Glass (United Glass) **43(1).**25
key handle, Romano-British **8(2).**38, *39*, 40
Keyes, Robert **35(2).**59; *see also* Keys
Keymer
W. jnr **43(2).**46
William **25(2).**35–8
keys, Romano-British **7(3).**68
Keys

Essex Journal

– (C19) **11(1).**24
Ann **18(3).**63
Hazel Nelson **50(1).**29, 30–1
see also Keyes
Keys family **18(3).**60
Kickson, Henry **5(1).**29
Kidder
Dr – (C17) **13(2).**62
Richard, bishop of Bath & Wells **38(2).**58–9
Susan **38(2).**58–9
kiddles **30(2).**42, 44
Foulness **27(2).**38–42, *39*, *40*, *41*
Southend **36(2).**59
Kiffin, – (C17) **16(1).**24
Kighley, Thomas **5(1).**27, 28
Kilby, Stella E., 'From Caroline to Cockles and Jellied Eels: A Study of the Growth of Southend-on-Sea 1801 to 1911' **33(2).**46–51
Killingbeck family **35(1).**16
Killingworth, William **11(1).**6
kiln furniture, Romano-British **6(2).**41, *42*
kilns
Iron Age/Roman, Mucking **7(3).**68
Romano-British
Ardleigh **17(1).**3; **41(2).**58, 59
Billericay **13(4).**87
Bromley, Great **17(1).**5
Chelmsford **25(3).**63
Fiddlers Hamlet **10(3).**81
Orsett Cock **12(4).**95; **13(4).**93
Rettendon **6(2).**35–50, *39–40*
Wickford **3(1).**10
Witham **16(1).**9
medieval
Colchester **15(1).**4
Radwinter **16(1).**7
Whitehall Manor **12(4).**92; **13(4).**90
post-medieval
brick/tile
Bergholt, West **13(4).**94
Bulmer **48(2).***44*
Chigwell **10(3).**79
Fryerning **17(1).**5
Herne Green **1(1).**9
Horndon, West **1(1).**9

Essex Journal

Pole Hill (Chingford) **9(3).**74
Saffron Walden **11(1).**40, 42
clay pipe, Chelmsford **9(1).**35
hop, Gestingthorpe **40(1).**22
pottery
Harlow **8(2).**26, 28; **10(3).**84
Loughton **7(1).**6–14, 7, *10*
not dated, Rochford **12(4).**96
see also lime kilns
Kimbal, Philip K. **41(2).**52
Kincaid-Smith, Gen – (C20) **31(2).**61
King (Kinge; Kynge)
– (*fl.*1899) **13(2).**63
Daniel **7(3).**62–3
Revd David **22(3).**55
Elizabeth **10(1).**22
Elizabeth, m John Downs **40(1).**24
George **4(4).**220
H. Percy **3(2).**84
H.W. Montague **7(2).**39, 42; **8(1).**9; **8(3).**79
Revd J. (C18) **34(1).**10
J. (*fl.*late C19) **1(4).**206
John (C16 of Foulness) **10(1).**22; **27(2).**40
John (C20 of Barking) **30(1).**16
Joseph **3(4).**186; **13(1).**10
Matthew **4(2).**97
Peter, 'Urban Crime Rates and Borough Courts in Eighteenth-Century Essex – The Impact of Local Court Availability' **22(2).**39–42
Robert (C16 of Dedham) **44(1).**7–8
Robert (d.1584) **27(1).**14
Thomas & son (*fl.*1618) **7(1).**8
Thomas (*fl.*1714) **9(2).**62
Thomas (*fl.*1833) **19(2).**47
Tony
'Conservation of the Fred Chancellor plans' **48(2).**47–8
'Conserving the Deeds of Colchester Hall, Takeley' **48(1).**16–19
W.G. **10(4).**130
Walter **1(2).**8
William **4(2).**85
Kingdom, Revd H. **41(1).**6
King's Bench indictments, 1538–1675 **1(3).**130
Kingsbury
C.B. **16(2).**8
Edward **3(2).**84

Essex Journal

Kingstone
Lady Mary **16(3).**22
Sir William **16(3).**22
Kinsey, Gordon, *Aviation: Flight over the Eastern Counties since 1937*, reviewed **12(4).**102
Kippen, Misses – (C19) **3(3).**170
Kirby (Kirbie)
Agnes **10(1).**17
Revd Augustus George **47(2).**66
Bessie **2(2).**95
Charles **2(2).**91
Edward **10(1).**17
Elizabeth **2(2).**91
Emma, m Mitchel Chapman **2(2).**91
John (*fl.*1573) **10(1).**17
John (C18) **2(2).**90–1, 93
John Lawrence **2(2).**91, 92, 94
John Roberts **2(2).**90–7
Revd John Roberts (son of John Roberts) **2(2).**91, 92
Lawrence **2(2).**91, 92
Richard **5(1).**18, 19
Robert **2(2).**94
William **2(2).**95
Kirby-le-Soken
bees **3(3).**163
burial register **34(2).**36
manor **18(2).**27
migration **17(1).**16
place-name **47(1).**9
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Kirk, P.M. **4(1).**16, 23
Kirk & Parry **20(2).**36
Kirke
Capt David **3(4).**203–4
Diana, m Aubrey de Vere **7(3).**61
John **31(2).**47
Kirkeby (Kyrkeby)
Margaret **2(4).**183
Richard **4(1).**35
Kirkwood, Major J.H.M. **3(2).**72
kitchen, medieval **34(2).**59
Kitchen, Frank, ''The Ghastly War Flame': The Beacon System in Essex' **23(2).**41–4
Kitching, A.G. **3(2).**74
Kitson, Sir Thomas **4(4).**194
Kittle, Sarah **48(2).**61

Essex Journal

Knappett, Wendy C., 'John Strutt, MP (1727–1816)' **13(2).**32–48
Knapping
Anne **2(2).**82
Catherine **2(2).**82
Christopher **2(2).**82
John **14(3).**4; **25(2).**31
Robert **2(2).**82
Knapping family **2(2).**80
Kneller, Sir Godfrey **1(4).**183
Knight (Knyght)
Alec S. (Gerry), obituary **27(1).**3
Anne **22(3).**50, *50*; **34(1).**18, *18*
Catherine **9(3).**83
Ellis Cornelia **8(4).**100, 101
Jerry **25(2).**29, *29*
'A Tribute to Dr Pamela Greenwood' **25(1).**2
John (C16) **9(3).**82, 89; **9(4).**125
John (C19) **15(2).**43
Robert (C14) **3(1).**13
Robert (C16) **9(3).**83
Robert (C18) **41(2).**60
Samuel **36(2).**46
Susan, 'The Effects of the Siege of Colchester, 1648' **18(2).**39–47
Thomas (clockmaker) **2(2).**116
Thomas (C19) **48(2).**66
W.H. **20(2).**36
William **32(1).**14, 15–17, 18
Knight (Knyght) family **2(2).**116
Knightley
– and Mrs (C17) **44(1).**10
George **39(2).**53
Robert **9(4).**135
Knights Hospitaller
Mandeville, Geoffrey de **18(2).**30
possessions **19(1).**20; **21(2).**32; **26(1).**5; **28(1).**14, 16; **47(2).**44
Knights Templar **18(2).**30; **21(2).**31–4; **26(1).**5
knives
Romano-British
Leyton **14(3).***59*, 60
Stansted **24(1).**8
Wickford **3(1).**5
Witham Lodge **10(4).***121*, 122
Anglo-Saxon
Mucking **7(3).**75

Essex Journal

Springfield Lyons **22(1).**4
Wicken Bonhunt **9(2).**53, *54*
medieval
Boreham **33(2).**56
St Osyth **38(2).**41
post-medieval, Manuden **22(3).**3–4, *3*
Knott (Knotte)
John **47(1).**21
William **24(2).**47
Knottysford, Sir James **26(1).**8
Knowler
James **4(4).**220
John **4(4).**220
Knowles
James (*fl.*1597) **9(4).**126
James (*fl.*1788) **16(3).**28
Knowlton, Thomas **5(2).**58
Knox
– (C19) **32(1).**14, 17
C.J. **25(3).**69
Eleazar **4(3).**141
Knyght *see* Knight
Kogell, Otto **2(3).**122
Kortright
C.J. **37(2).**37
Cornelius **11(1).**46
Julianna Margaretta **37(2).**37
Krailing, Frederick **35(2).**49, 50–2, *52*
Kylls, Thomas **29(2).**53
Kyme, earl of *see* Umfreville, Gilbert
Kynge *see* King
Kynochs Ltd **3(1).**16
Kynochtown (Corytown) **3(1).**16–17; **15(2).**43; **43(1).**18
Kynseman, John **1(2).**23
Kyrkeby *see* Kirkeby
Kyrketone, John **1(2).**8

La Neve, Mary **29(1).**18, 19
La Roche
– (C18) **34(1).**10
Sophie **16(3).**16
Labbee (alias Johnson), Anne **4(3).**141–2
Labouchere
– (C19) **24(1).**13

Essex Journal

Peter Caesar **1(3).**157–9, 162
Labour Party **13(1).**9; **35(2).**48
Labourers Union **17(2).**19–22
Lace, K.J. **38(2).**48
Lack, William
Stuchfield, H. Martin, & Whittemore, Philip, *The Monumental Brasses of Essex*, reviewed **39(1).**25
& Whittemore, Philip, 'Strethall, Essex: A Note on the Palimpsest Brass' **33(2).**52–3
Lacy
E. **24(1).**21
Sir Henry **46(1).**11
John de **50(2).**50
Lagden
– (C19) **41(1).**7
G.W. **4(1).**13, 15, 23
Laigle, Richard de **7(4).**97
Laindon
Basildon Hall **1(3).**149
church of St Nicholas
brass **42(2).***64*
building stone **15(1).**20
chantry **1(3).**147
education **1(3).**147, 148, 151–2
Laindon Hall **7(1).**18
marriage **4(4).**216, 221
school **1(3).**147–9, 150–6
Laindon Hills *see* Langdon Hills
Laing, David **45(1).**22
Lake
Revd H.A. **35(2).**48
Hazel (ed.), *A History of Mark Hall Manor*, reviewed **46(2).**74; *see also* Handley, Jenny, & Lake, Hazel
John (of Barking) **10(4).**132
John (of Benfleet, North) **10(1).**27
Sir Thomas jnr **16(3).**21
William (of Barking) **10(4).**130; **30(1).**16, 19
William (of Braintree) **21(3).**66
Lake & Elliot **21(3).**66; **29(2).**47
Lakedyn, William **2(4).**183
Lally, – (C19) **50(1).**20
Lamarsh
bees **3(3).**164
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**60
Daws Hall **30(2).**38; **47(1).**11

Essex Journal

manor **4(2).**104
Oxford estate **39(2).**49, 53
river crossing **47(1).**11
Shrubs Farm **41(2).**57
Wyncoll property **2(4).**222
Lamb (Lambe)
Charles **34(2).**50
Elizabeth, *Norton Mandeville: a Parish of No Importance*, reviewed **33(1).**30
John **6(3).**67
Richard **4(2).**65
William **4(4).**178
Lambarde, William **27(3).**62, 64
Lambert
Col – (C17) **10(1).**37, 39; **32(2).**46
Frank **42(1).**25
John **36(2).**56
Joseph & wife **4(2).**93–5
Nicholas **39(2).**53
Robert **28(1).**20
Thomas **28(1).**20
Lambourne
Bishops (Shepes) Hall manor **41(1).**15, 16–18, *18*
church of St Mary & All Saints **41(1).**15, *15*
Dews Hall **41(1).**16–18
Elizabeth Ogborne on **28(1).**6, *6*
Lambul, Miss – (C19) **40(1).**13
Lamerie, Paul de **1(4).**184–5, 186
Lampard, Tom **47(2).***69*
lamps, iron, Romano-British **27(1).**17; **33(1).**14
Lancaster, earl of *see* Edmund
Lancaster, W.J. **13(1).**7
Lancecrone, Agnes **5(4).**143
Land, Elizabeth **40(1).**24
Land Army, WW2 **30(1).**6, *6*
land reclamation **3(1).**14–15; **37(1).**7–9, *9*
Land Settlement Association **43(1).**19
Landman, Robert **11(1).**6
Landon, Francis **2(1).**13
landowners, as managers **15(3).**74–82
Landseer
Edwin **37(2).**60, 61, 62
Thomas **37(2).**61
Lane
Ernest H., & Fitzgerald, Edward, *Rayleigh – a Pictorial History*, reviewed **27(2).**49

Essex Journal

Sarah, m John Hornsby **1(3).**150
Thomas **10(1).**14, 15
Langdale, Sir Marmaduke **33(1).**25
Langdon, P.J., 'John Castle of Colchester' **17(3).**2–9
Langdon Hills
beacon **23(2).**43, 44; **42(1).**12, 13
church of St Mary & All Saints **3(4).**205; **12(1).**15
marriage **4(4).**216, 221
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
Lange, Richard **2(3).**123
Langenhoe
aircraft crash **50(2).**72, 74
bridge **38(1).**24
manor **37(1).**7; **49(2).**51
Langford
church of St Giles **19(3).**75
footpath **8(4).**121
housing **43(1).**20
Langford Hall **15(1).**18; **15(2).**47
railway **15(3).**95
water purification station **46(2).**46
will, C17 **48(2).**51
Langford, Kenneth
'Arthur Henry Brown (1830–1926) – a biographical sketch' **34(1).**5–6
'Bradwell Lodge' **16(1).**30
Langham
alehouses **5(1).**25–7
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Mary **2(4).**222; **16(1).**29; **49(2).**59–60
manor **50(2).**52
pollbooks **4(2).**74
Valley House **2(4).**222; **16(1).**28–9, *29*
Langham, Sir Stephen **49(2).**58
Langhorne, John **3(4).**207
Langley
bees **3(3).**164
Charman estates **19(1).**4
church of St John **41(1).**9
Langley
Mrs – (C18) **12(3).**69
Christopher **28(1).**18, 20
Langridge, Maria **47(1).**24
Langton
Ann, m Thomas White **43(2).**44

Essex Journal

Barry **38(2).**47
Capt Bennet **33(2).**39
Lanne, Richard **10(1).**23
Lansdell, Chrysostom **31(2).**57
Lanvallei, William de **50(2).**50, 51
Larcher, P. **43(2).**46
Larke, Thomas **11(1).**2
Larkin (Larkyn)
John **2(1).**13
Thomas **36(2).**55
Lasker, Miss V. **18(3).**69
latch, Romano-British **10(4).***121*, 122
latch lifters
Romano-British **23(3).**62
Anglo-Saxon **9(2).**53, *54*
Latchingdon
Bridge Marsh **9(3).**104; **10(3).**93, 94
church of St Michael **12(1).**15; **12(4).**93
cricket **3(2).**102, 105, 106
Lion **3(2).**102
steam engine **7(4).**95
Strutt properties **13(2).**37, 39, 41
see also Snoreham
Latchingdon, John de **42(2).**60, 61
Latham
Jane **27(1).**13
Rauff **3(2).**98
Robert **3(2).**98
Thomas **27(1).**13
Thomasine (née Ardall), m2 Richard Badby **3(2).**97–8; **3(3).**173
Latrobe, – (C18) **13(2).**47
Latton
boundary marker **32(2).**58
church of St Mary **8(2).**28
finds, Romano-British **8(2).**27, 28
Harlow New Town **43(1).***23*, 25, 26
Mark Hall
Arkwright family **12(4).**83; **43(1).**24
Burgoyne family **5(2).**70, 72; **12(3).**70
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**21
pottery, post-medieval **8(2).**28
mills **8(2).**26
pottery, post-medieval **8(2).**28–9
priory, barn **8(2).**28

Essex Journal

vicarage **43(1).**26
see also Harlow
Laubenburg, Florence May **41(2).**53
Laud, William, archbishop of Canterbury **1(1).**17; **2(3).**161–2; **3(4).**198–206; **45(1).**5, 6, 7, 7
Laurence, abbot of Westminster **7(4).**101
Laurence, **son of Jordan** **2(2).**86
Lave, Elizabeth **3(4).**214
Lavenham (Suffolk) **33(2).**59, 61; **34(1).**10
Laver, **High**
church of All Saints **2(4).**193; **3(2).**91; **13(2).**60; **49(2).**59
High Laver Hall **19(2).**34
Otes **2(2).**71, 72; **2(4).**193; **3(2).**85, 91; **13(4).**78
Tilegate Green **39(2).**45
Tolpuddle martyr **3(3).**144
windmill **5(1).***41*
Laver, **Little**, church of St Mary **42(2).**58
Laver, **Magdalen**, Spencers Farm **7(1).**18
Laver
Dr Henry
Birds of Essex **42(1).**23
Contagious Diseases Acts **34(2).**47–9, *47*
Mersea Roman barrow **49(1).**12
oysters **49(2).***52*, 54–5
on potash making **15(2).**41
P.G. **26(3).**63–4; **37(2).**42; **42(1).**25; **49(1).**13
Law, A.D.
book reviews by **8(3).**91–2; **9(3).**108
books reviewed
The Bremer Car, reviewed **10(4).**144
Shops and Shopping in Walthamstow, reviewed **10(4).**144
The Streets of Waltham Forest: vol 1, Walthamstow, reviewed **9(4).**139
Walthamstow's Literary History, reviewed **11(1).**48
Walthamstow Village, reviewed **4(1).**44; **19(2).**55
& Barry, S., *The Forest in Walthamstow and Chingford* **13(2).**70
& Tonkin, W.G.S., *The Walthamstow Windmill and Essex Windmills Today* **6(3).**81; **9(4).**139
Lawes
C.B. **16(2).**8
John B. **22(3).**58–9
Lawes Chemical Manure Co **15(2).**45
Lawford
church of St Mary **45(1).**26; **49(2).**59
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
Green family **2(2).**93

Essex Journal

London–Harwich Road **16(2).**25; **16(3).**19
manor **47(2).**59
postbus **12(1).**13
Lawless, Father **3(3).**171
The Lawless Heart (film) **37(2).**55
Lawrence
– (C18) **12(3).**66
Arabella Susan **3(4).**182, 184, 191
E.W., *Stour Valley Album*, reviewed **9(4).**138
Edward **39(2).**53
George J. **16(1).**12, 14, 15
Jane, book review by **29(2).**63
John **4(3).**139
Karen **45(1).**3, *3*
Nathaniel **2(4).**191
Peter
'A Survey of Late 18th Century Woodford' **27(1).**4–7
book review by **36(1).**29
& Boyes, John, 'Ken Neale and West Essex' **39(2).**11–13
T.E. **9(3).**74–9
W. **37(1).**23
William **48(1).**11
Lawryotte, Geoffrey **9(4).**125
Lawson
Michael **1(4).**213
Robert **10(1).**2, 3, 19
William, widow of **10(1).**2
Lawson-Edmonde, Robert **8(4).**116
Laxston, William **4(1).**36
Laxton (Notts.), church **42(2).**61
Lay
John **9(4).**125
Susan **3(4).**216–17
Layer, place-name **35(1).**21
Layer Breton
church of St Mary **38(2).**49
Tey family possessions **4(4).**186–7
Layer de la Haye
housing **17(2).**21; **43(1).**20
land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
Layer de la Haye Hall **4(2).**65; **4(4).**183, 186, 189, 191,193
manor **4(4).**178–80, 181, 182, 184, 188, 189, 191; **5(2).**70
Swing Riots **39(1).**21, 22
Layer Marney

Essex Journal

Badby family **3(2).**98
Dukes farmhouse **27(2).**38
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**23
Layer Marney Hall **2(4).**223
Layer Marney Tower **27(2).**38
manor **2(3).**148
Marney family **2(1).**50
Rockingham's Farm **35(2).**59
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**8
Layes family **6(1).**4–5
Layland, Capt N. **3(2).**74
Layne, Richard **16(2).**22
Layton (vessel) **29(1).**18, 19
Layton, R.L.
'Agriculture in Epping Forest during the Great War' **21(3).**61–4
'Epping Forest and the Military during the Great War' **23(1).**5–8
'Fairmead Lodge' **22(2).**27–8
'The Great War and Recreation in Epping Forest' **23(3).**56–8
'The High Beech Railway' **19(2).**37–42
'Hunting in Epping Forest 1878–1914' **18(1).**15–20
Layzell, Arthur **36(1).**13
Lazarus, John Barnett **40(2).**59
Lea, River **7(2).**45–6
Leach
James **4(2).**68
Michael
'20 Questions?' **47(1).**37
''A fantastical will': Ongar castle and the Mitford mausoleum' **50(1).**19–24
'The Gentleman's History of Essex: the enigma of its authorship resolved?' **48(1).**9–15
'The Gentleman's History of Essex: a postscript' **48(2).**41
'A seventeenth century parochial dispute: defamation and its consequences' **44(1).**10–13
book reviews by **43(2).**65–6; **45(1).**31; **46(1).**36; **46(2).**72; **47(1).**36; **48(1).**34–5; **48(2).**71–2;
49(1).33–4, 35–6; **49(2).**74; **50(1).**40; **50(2).**80
Nicholas, *Harwich Lifeboats an illustrated history*, reviewed **47(2).**73
see also Leech
Leaden Roding *see* Roding, Leaden
Leader, Mary **12(3).**78
Leading Star (barque) **46(1).**22, 23–4
Leadley, Samuel **23(2).**44
leaf, copper alloy, Romano-British **23(1).**12
Leake, Martin **48(2).**58
Lean, Revd Thomas **49(2).**66
Leaning (clothing manufacturer) **28(1).**8, 12

Essex Journal

Leapingwell, – (C18) **13(2).**46, 47
leat, Anglo-Saxon **22(2).**36–8, *38*
Leather
John, books reviewed
The Northseamen **7(2).**54–5
The Salty Shore **15(1).**35
Margaret, *Saltwater Village*, reviewed **12(4).**102
Leathes, Carteret **2(4).**201
LeBrun, Madame Vigee **17(2).**11–13, *12*
Lecutre, Alphonso **18(2).**52
Leder, John **26(1).**9
Ledger, Ronald J. **4(1).**13, 15, 23
Ledmer **28(2).**51
Lee
Widow – (C18) **31(1).**9
Bridgett *see* Fuller
Edward C. **37(2).**56
Ernest **21(1).**11
Frances **49(1).**5
George **18(3).**70
Jane **29(1).**19
Jeffery **7(1).**8
John **7(1).**8
Sara **7(1).**8
see also Legh; Leigh
Leech, Mrs – (C19) **19(3).**77; *see also* Leach
Leeds, William **6(1).**5, 6
Leeks, Graham, *Mudlarks in the Essex Marshes*, reviewed **14(3).**74
Leeper, Miles **38(2).**50
Lefevre
G. Shaw, Lord Eversley **42(1).**16; **45(2).**53; **47(1).**15–16, *15*
Peter **31(1).**24
Lefrere (Lefrers), Geoffrey **1(4).**209; **7(4).**103
Legh
Robert **4(2).**68
Thomas de **42(2).**59, 62–3
see also Lee; Leigh
Leghorn (Italy) **45(2).**39–40, 41–3
Leicester, earls of *see* Dudley, Robert; Sidney, Robert
Leicester, Joseph **3(3).**165, 166, 168
Leigh
Revd J.W. **36(2).**46
Peter Boat **42(1).**23
Capt William **41(2).**46

Essex Journal

see also Lee; Legh
Leigh-on-Sea
boundary marker **32(2).**58
burial, Viking **33(1).**15
church of St Nicholas **19(3).**75
directory **25(3).**66
High Street in 1903 **12(1).***17*
photographs **9(2).***60–1*
plague **13(2).**62
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**8, 10
West Lee, church **42(2).**59
see also Leighs, Great; Leighs, Little
Leighs, **Great**
alehouses **5(1).**24, 29
Chatley **35(1).**21
church of St Mary **21(3).***54*; **26(1).***9*
Christy visits **41(1).**6
grave raiding **13(2).**66
tithes **26(1).**7, 8, 9
Tritton family **48(1).**23, 25
clergy **21(3).**51–4, *52*, *53*; **48(1).**23–4
coin hoard **35(1).**23
Fayrewood manor **40(2).**54
Gubbions manor **39(2).**53
land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
Lyes **42(2).**60
Lyons Hall **21(3).**52; **48(1).***20*, 21, 23, 24, 25
manor **21(3).**52; *see also* Fayrewood manor; Gubbions manor
Meeting House **48(1).**23, 24
Mission Room **21(3).**52
poor relief **31(1).**9; **44(2).**49
priory **2(3).**152
St Anne's Castle **21(3).**52
schools **21(3).**52; **45(1).**24
springs **13(2).**63
Tritton family **48(1).**20–5
Leighs, **Little**
church of St John **40(2).**54, 57; **41(1).**6
clergy **26(1).**10
Lavender Leez **41(2).**53
Leez, theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Leez Priory **1(1).**21; **3(3).**160; **25(1).**19
poor relief **44(2).**49

Warren House **40(2).**54
Leith, Alexander **31(2).**47
Leland, John **1(4).**203; **27(3).**62, 64
Lelue, – (C19) **3(1).**34
Lely, Sir Peter **5(3).**111
Leman, Thomas **28(1).**5
Lenham, Sir John **46(1).**11
Lennard
Lady Ann **2(1).**6
Barbara **2(1).**6
Dacre **38(1).**14
Francis, Baron Dacre **10(1).**37; **32(2).**46
Hon Richard **6(2).**51
Thomas, Baron Dacre **6(2).**51
see also Barrett-Lennard
Lennard family **6(2).**51
Lenthall, William **2(1).**36, 38
Leofsunu **47(1).**6
Leoni, Giacomo (James) **1(1).**10; **1(4).**183; **4(1).**4; **5(2).**58
LePla
Anne (née Marryott) **15(1).**25, 26
Marke **15(1).**25, 26, 27
Richard **15(1).**25
Leppingwell, Mark **4(3).**139
Lepyatt, Thomas **49(2).**62
Lesce, William **4(2).**109
Lessingwell
Alice **9(4).**124
John **9(4).**125
Thomas **9(3).**82, 89, 93; **9(4).**124, 129
William **9(3).**94
Lester, Cliff **50(1).**32
Lethieullier
Miss – (C18) **1(4).**192, 197
Sir John **32(1).**19–21
Smart **1(4).**206; **2(1).**7–8; **8(1).**8; **20(3).**50; **25(1).**11
letters, gilt bronze, Romano-British **8(2).***35*, 37, 38
Leugore, John **44(1).**29
Leutscher, Alfred, *Epping Forest: its History and Wild Life*, reviewed **10(1).**45
Levellers **10(1).**33, 34, 37; **32(2).**44, 47–8
Leventhorpe
Edward **2(4).**210
Sir John **2(4).**210
Thomas (C16) **2(4).**210–18

Essex Journal

Thomas (*fl.*1608) **11(1).**7
Leventhorpe family **2(4).**209
Lever, Col Sir Arthur Levy **3(2).**72
Leverett, – (C20) **36(1).**17
Levertoff, Paul **30(1).**25
Levick, – (C19) **4(4).**210, 212
Lewen, William **9(4).**122; *see also* Lewyn
Lewis
– (C18) **33(2).**61; **43(2).**45
A.W.J. **4(1).**11, 13, 14, 16, 23
Allan, *A Country Memoir*, reviewed **39(2).**64
Allyson **49(2).***43*
Admiral Sir Andrew **13(2).**31; **27(1).**2; **27(2).**32, 35
obituary **29(1).**3
C.C. **30(2).**61
Clayton, obituary **34(2).**37; *see also* Lewis, Pat, & Clayton
Frank, books reviewed
Essex and Sugar **11(4).**96
A History of Rainham with Wennington and South Hornchurch **2(1).**58–9
John (1385–1442) **2(1).**50
John (1419–1471) **2(1).**50
John (C17) **48(2).**52
Lesley, *The Private Life of a Country House*, reviewed **15(3).**107
Margaret **48(2).**52
Oswald **1(3).**175; **3(4).**184; **4(1).**9
Pat
'The Countess of Huntingdon's Connection Chapel, Fordham, Essex: an Obsession' **39(2).**59
'Family History Plus or 'Corroborative detail intended to give artistic verisimilitude to an otherwise bald and unconvincing narrative'' **42(2).**48–53
''Make Haste, Or You Will Be Too Late'' **31(2).**59–60
book review by **40(1).**29
& Clayton, book reviews by **29(1).**28; **31(2).**64
R.R., *The History of Brentwood School*, reviewed **16(3).**31
Rosa **2(2).**117
Vivian, *Come With Us: Loughton Union Church 1813–1973*, reviewed **10(1).**46
W.G. **8(4).**108
Lewkenor, Sir Edward **2(3).**158–9
Lewsey
Sarah **19(2).**44
William **19(2).**44, 45, 46
Lewyn, William **39(2).**53; *see also* Lewen
Lexden
bridges **38(1).**24

Essex Journal

clergy **4(4).**179, 180
Colchester expansion **14(2).**8
cricket **3(2).**103
Lexden Mount **42(1).**25
manor **50(2).**50
Manor House **3(1).**27; **12(4).**86
migration **17(1).**18
military camp **7(1).**4; **33(2).**44
Lexden hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**78, 82
Lexden Poor Law Union **44(2).**50
Ley, Mark **25(2).**38
Leyden (Neths) **1(1).**12, 13, 17; **6(1).**9
Leyin, Alan, *Thurrock's Past: Echoes from a Place*, reviewed **33(1).**29
Leyland, Naylor **47(2).**50–3
Leys, William **10(1).**13
Leyton
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**63, 64, 66
almshouse **14(3).**18
Bowling Green House **16(3).**23, 24
Church Road, excavations (*illus.*) **14(3).**15–70; **15(1).**6
church of St Mary **16(3).**22–3, 26, *27*, 28; **20(3).**51
clergy **1(4).**194; **16(3).**24
clockmaker **2(2).**117
co-operative societies **13(1).**5, 8
cricket **3(2).**102
Crownfield Road **16(2).**9
directory **25(3).**66
Essex Hall **13(2).**48
Etloe House **16(3).**21–9, *23*
fishery **18(2).**29
Forest House **16(3).**28
Grange Park estate **14(3).**18
The Great House **14(2).**13
Knotts Green **24(2).**47
Leyton College **14(2).**13
Leyton Grange manor **16(3).**21
Phillibrook House Estate **16(3).**28
Ruckholt manor **16(3).**21; **17(3).**12
school **31(1).**20
sorting office **9(3).**106
Temple Mills **20(1).**11
trams **14(1).**29
Walnut Tree House **14(1).***9*; **14(2).**11–15, *12*, *14*, *15–17*
Warren Farm **16(3).**26

Essex Journal

Leyton Antiquarian Society **31(1).**23
Leyton Society, publications reviewed **10(4).**144; **12(4).**104
Leytonstone
co-operative store **13(1).**8
cricket **3(2).**102
directory **25(3).**66
Friends Meeting House **12(4).***85*, 86
milestone **7(4).**107, 108
Park Road **20(2).**26, *26*
Red Lion **24(2).***26*
St Patrick's cemetery, Mullane burial **49(2).**69–70
school **34(1).**9
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Lhywd, Edward **44(1).**16
Liberty's Increase (vessel) **3(1).**32
libraries
19th century **19(1).**12–19
Barking abbey **41(2).**40–1
see also Maldon, Plume library; Pleshey, College
Lidard, – (C19) **15(2).**61
Liddell, William **38(2).**46
reports on the Essex History Fair **23(3).**68
& Sue, *Imagined Land: Essex in Poetry and Prose*, reviewed **32(1).**28–9
& Wood, R.G.E. (eds.), *Essex and the Great Revolt of 1381*, reviewed **18(2).**54
lifeboats **27(3).**71–2, *72*
Light, Francis **49(2).**65
Lightenhouse, – (C18) **12(3).**72
ligulae, Romano-British **8(2).***36*, 38; **14(3).***58*, 60
Lilburne
John **10(1).**34, 36, 37; **32(2).**44, 47, *47*; **41(2).**43, 47
Col Robert **32(2).**44, 46
Lilley
Mary **35(1).**16
Mary Ann **35(1).**16
Samuel **35(1).**16
Limb, Sue, & Cordingley, Patrick, *Captain Oates – Soldier and Explorer*, reviewed **18(2).**54–5
lime kilns **13(4).**88; **28(2).**42
Limesey, Alexander de **47(2).**55–8, 59
Lincoln
John **38(2).**50
William **43(2).**55
Linder, Ernest **31(1).**12
Lindsay, James **31(2).**47
Lindsell

Essex Journal

Christy family **40(2).**48
church of St Mary **41(1).**9; **41(2).**50
Latchley Hall **41(2).**50
Lindsell Hall **41(1).**7, 10
poor relief **44(2).**50
Priory Hall, bees **3(3).**164
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Lindsell, William **16(2).**29
Linfoot, J. *see* Clark, E.F., & Linfoot, J.
Lingard, John **46(1).**19
Lingwood, Edgar **38(1).**20
Linn, – (C19) **17(2).**21
Linnaeus, Carolus **3(3).**124
Linsell, Joseph **35(1).**15
Linthwhite, Thomas & Elizabeth **23(2).**46
Linton (Suffolk) **34(1).**10
Lintott, George **16(3).**10
Lisle
Sir George **18(2).**43; **33(1).**5–8, 24; **36(1).**21, 23
John **3(3).**127
Viscount *see* Plantagenet, Arthur
Lisle honour **49(1).**7
listed buildings **11(4).**95
Lister
Dr Joseph (1827–1912) **13(2).**60; **15(3).**88
Joseph Jackson **13(2).**60
Martin **44(1).**15–16
Thomas (1597–1668) **13(4).**77, 81
Thomas (C19) **40(2).**49
see also Lyster
Liston
bees **3(3).**164
church, Thornhill memorial **49(2).**67–9, *68*
clergy **15(3).**100
Highfield **47(2).**66
mill **47(1).**10
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
river crossing **47(1).**10
Liston, Sir John de **37(2).**49
literacy
C18 **17(1).**18
1754–1837, Colchester **44(2).**39–44
Litleburie
Alice **48(2).**52

Essex Journal

Emme **48(2).**52
Thomas **48(2).**51, 52
Thomas jnr **48(2).**52
Litten, Julian W.S.
'St Michael and All Angels, Walthamstow' **40(1).**9–14
& Clark, F.R., *St Mary's Church, Woodford*, reviewed **13(2).**69
Littern, Rowland **14**.222
Little, Thomas **44(2).**49
Little Baddow *see* Baddow, Little
Little Bardfield *see* Bardfield, Little
Little Bentley *see* Bentley, Little
Little Birch *see* Birch, Little
Little Braxted *see* Braxted, Little
Little Bromley *see* Bromley, Little
Little Burstead *see* Burstead, Little
Little Canfield *see* Canfield, Little
Little Chesterford *see* Chesterford, Little
Little Chishill *see* Chishill, Little
Little Clacton *see* Clacton, Little
Little Coggeshall *see* Coggeshall, Little
Little Cornard *see* Cornard, Little
Little Dunmow *see* Dunmow, Little
Little Easton *see* Easton, Little
Little Hallingbury *see* Hallingbury, Little
Little Holland *see* Holland, Little
Little Horkesley *see* Horkesley, Little
Little Ilford *see* Ilford, Little
Little Laver *see* Laver, Little
Little Leighs *see* Leighs, Little
Little Maplestead *see* Maplestead, Little
Little Oakley *see* Oakley, Little
Little Parndon *see* Parndon, Little
Little Saling *see* Saling, Little
Little Sampford *see* Sampford, Little
Little Sandford *see* Sandford, Little
Little Shelford *see* Shelford, Little
Little Stambridge *see* Stambridge, Little
Little Tey *see* Tey, Little
Little Thurrock (East Thurrock) *see* Thurrock, Little
Little Tilbury *see* Tilbury, West
Little Totham *see* Totham, Little
Little Wakering *see* Wakering, Little
Little Waldingfield *see* Waldingfield, Little
Little Waltham *see* Waltham, Little

Essex Journal

Little Warley *see* Warley, Little
Little Wenham *see* Wenham, Little
Little Wigborough *see* Wigborough, Little
Little Yeldham *see* Yeldham, Little
Littlebury
beacon **23(2).**44; **42(1).**13
bees **3(3).**163
boundary markers **32(2).**57
clergy **8(4).**117; **17(2).**25
Howe Wood, observations **13(4).**91
manor **8(4).**113, 114–15, 116–17
milestone **7(4).**108
mill **8(4).**117; **11(1).**40
Ward family **11(1).**42, 44
Winstanley, Henry, of **38(2).**57
Littlebury *see* Litleburie
Livermore, Sarah **4(4).**221
Livesey, John **43(2).**42
livestock, 1620–35 **48(2).**49–54
Livingstone, David **8(3).**92
Lloyd
Andrew **40(1).**22
Cecil **6(1).**5
David, books reviewed
Historic Towns of East Anglia **26(1).**20
The Making of English Towns **19(2).**53–4
Ernest G., *Trees and Shrubs of Epping Forest*, reviewed **15(2).**72
Capt Francis **36(2).**46
Gen Sir Francis **1(4).**208
James **31(1).**18
Louisa (née Harvey) **40(1).**22
Richard Thomas **36(2).**46
Rossendale **36(2).**46
Thomas **7(4).**93, 94, 95
William **40(1).**22
see also Lhywd
Lloyd family **13(1).**19
Llwyd, Humphrey **27(3).**64
Loadman, Mark **11(1).**40
Loane
– (C17) **13(1).**20
John **3(4).**214
local government reorganisation **5(3).**93–5; **9(2).**67; **29(2).**58–60, *58*, *59*
local history recorders **30(1).**3–4; **42(1).**15

Essex Journal

Local Militia **7(1).**5
lock, medieval **38(2).**41
Lock
– (C19) **4(4).**210
Charles **4(3).**139
John Jeremiah **4(3).**139
Joseph **4(3).**139
see also Locke
lock-ups (cages) **1(2).**22–3; *see also under* Colne, Earls; Roding, High
Locke
Gervase **45(2).**39, 40
John **2(4).**193; **3(3).**122, 130; **13(2).**60
Joseph **15(1).**15; **15(2).**49
see also Lock
Locker, Thomas **4(3).**139
Lockhart, James **15(3).**95
Lockington, Eve **37(2).**53
Lockwood
Amelius Richard Mark, Lord Lambourne **3(2).**72; **41(1).**18
Dorothy
on book launch in Saffron Walden **32(1).**21
reports on the Essex Congress symposium **43(1).**5
reports on the Essex Heritage Year service **25(1).**3
Herbert Hope **38(2).**45
obituary **40(1).**3, *3*
'Barking Almshouses Reconsidered' **30(1).**16–19
'The Barking Vicarages and Jeremy Bentham' **27(2).**43–7
'One Thing Leads to Another – The Discovery of Additional Charters of Barking Abbey' **25(1).**11–13
on J.E. Oxley **29(2).**37–8
book reviews by **25(3).**72–3; **28(1).**27–8
books reviewed
Barking: 100 Years Ago **25(3).**74
Ilford Hospital of St Mary and St Thomas of Canterbury: an outline history **39(2).**64
The Rev Bennet Allen: Chaplain Extraordinary **36(2).**64
Tithe and Other Records of Essex and Barking **41(2).**61–2
see also Clifford, Tony, & Lockwood, Herbert Hope
Lt-Col John C. **4(1).**12, 23
Martyn, on Rob Brookes **48(1).**32; *see also* Scollan, Maureen, & Lockwood, Martyn
Richard **41(1).**16
W.J. **41(1).**16
Loddiges, Conrad **3(3).**131
Lodge, Revd Oliver **27(2).**43
Lodwick

Essex Journal

John **27(2).**40
Peter **2(2).**80
Loft, Thomas **16(1).**12
Lofts, Flt Lt – (C20) **50(2).**69, 70
Lokyer, Thomas **2(4).**183
Lollardy **2(4).**182
Lolly, John **10(1).**7, 24
Lombardelli, C.P., *Braintree and its Railways*, reviewed **19(1).**23
London
Austin Friars **7(3).**64; **7(4).**101
Bermondsey Priory **18(2).**32
bishops of *see* Aylmer, John; Baldock, Ralph; Belmeis, Richard de; Blomfield, Charles James; Bonner, Edmund; Braybrook, Robert; Chishal, John de; Erkenwald; Gibson, Edmund; Gilbert; Gravesend, Stephen; Howley, William; Kemp, Thomas; Maurice; Mellitus; Niger, Roger; Ralph; St Mere Eglise, William de; Sudbury, Simon of; Wini
Blackwall **19(2).**27–8, *28*, 30
Bow
Bow Bridge **16(3).***17*; **18(2).**30; **28(1).**5
Bow Porcelain works **1(3).**163, 166
co-operative store **13(1).**8
pottery manufacture **3(2).**60–1
Charterhouse, school/almshouse **8(4).**117
churches
All Saints, Margaret Street **34(1).**12; **34(2).**50; **48(1).**21–2
St Antholin **1(1).**12
St Bartholomew the Less **50(1).**7
St Clement Danes **15(1).**23, 24
St Giles **2(2).**69, 70
St Magnus **1(2).**8
St Martin Charing Cross **1(1).**11
St Sepulchre Without Newgate **50(1).**5
Temple **13(2).**53–4
Great Queen Street **2(2).**63–70
Holy Trinity Priory **2(3).**151
Newgate Prison **50(1).**5, 7
St Bartholomew's Hospital **32(2).***58*, 59; **50(1).**5–8
St Bartholomew's Priory **2(3).**152; **50(1).**5
St Mary Elsingesspytell **50(1).**7
St Paul's Cathedral **18(2).**27; **47(1).**9; **47(2).**61; **49(2).**45; **50(1).**6
Savoy Palace **1(2).**7, 8, 9
Smithfield **50(1).**5, 7
Stepney, Ratcliffe, Quakers **9(2)**.65
Tower **13(2).**49, 50, 51, 52
Westminster Abbey

Essex Journal

Edward the Confessor **7(4).**101
estates **18(2).**27, 29; **50(1).**6
mason **1(2).**6–7
Sæberht **49(2).**45, 47
tomb **7(3).**64
Wingfield House **13(2).**57
see also Hackney
London
Alice **2(3).**124
Thomas **2(3).**123; **2(4).**183
London & Blackwall Railway **3(2).**94
London Borough of Newham, *West Ham 1886–1986*, reviewed **22(2).**47
London Co-operative Society **13(1).**10, 11, 12
London–Harwich Road
closure **45(2).**47
history of **16(2).**20–6, *21*; **16(3).**13–20, *14*, *16*, *17*
London, **Midland & Scottish Railway** **20(2).**38
London & Thameshaven Oil Wharves Ltd **3(1).**16, 17
London, **Tilbury & Southend Railway Co**
Canning Town stadium siding **16(2).**6
extension act **1(4).**214
Hornchurch–Upminster **20(2).**35–8, *35*
Shell Haven–Stanford-le-Hope **3(1).**12
Tilbury/Southend **1(3).**160; **3(2).**94; **33(2).**48–9
Lone (Love), John **10(1).**15
Long
Lady Catherine (née Lewis) **12(3).**65, 70
Catherine Tylney **31(2).**42
Charles (d.1810) **43(1).**10, 11
Charlotte (née Curtis) **43(1).**10, 11–12
Charlotte Elizabeth **43(1).**12–13
Elizabeth (née Skinner) **43(1).**10, 13
George John **43(1).**10, 11
Henry **1(1).**20
Henry Anthony (1781–1846) **43(1).**10, 11, 13
Henry Charles (1809–1901) **43(1).**10, 11–12
Herbert Clarance (1827–1905) **43(1).**10, 12–13
Herbert Clarance (1878–1903) **43(1).**10, 13
Sir James Tylney **12(3).**62, 65, 69, 70; **31(2).**39
arms **12(3).***64*
Mary **49(2).**67, 69
Sir Robert (C16) **1(1).**20
Robert, *The History of St Peter's, Bocking*, reviewed **17(3).**31
Sir Ronald **25(3).**71

Essex Journal

Sarah Annie **43(1).**10
Sarah Elizabeth (née Bunter) **43(1).**10, 13
Susanna Emily **43(1).**10, 12–13
Thomas Henry **43(1).**10, 13
Wellington Surridge **43(1).**10, 11
William **10(1).**17
Long family **43(1).**10–13
Long Melford (Suffolk) **34(1).**10, 11
Longchamp
Henry **46(1).**13
Martin **46(1).**13
Longinus Sdapeze **32(1).**8
Longmore, W.A. **40(1).**14
Longworth
Alexander **8(4).**116
I.H. **41(2).**58
Lonsdale, Robert **8(4).**113
Looker, H.W. **3(4).**183, 191
loomweights
Bronze Age **33(1).**12
Bronze Age/Iron Age **10(3).**86
Iron Age **7(3).**67; **12(4).**94; **38(2).**41, 43
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**72; **13(4).**90; **33(1).**15
Loring, L.E. *see* Henig, M., Loring, L.E., & Wadhams, M.C.
Lorkin
Nicholas **10(1).**19
Robart **10(1).**18, 19
Lote, Stephen **1(2).**10; **7(4).**103
Loughborough, Lord *see* Wedderburn, Alexander
Loughton
Alderton Hall **1(4).**178; **2(3).**174; **7(1).**18
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
brickmaking **7(1).**9
Broadshood Lodge, warren **16(1).**6
cage **1(2).**23
church of St John **47(1).**15
church of St Mary **45(1).**26
church of St Nicholas **14(3).***76*
Debden Green **7(1).**6
Debden Hall **18(1).**19
Debden Park **41(1).**7
directory **25(3).**66
ford **38(1).**23
Goldings Hill **7(1).**8

Essex Journal

King's Head **7(1).**8
lopping ceremony **42(1).**20
Lopping Hall **47(1).**15
Loughton Camp **41(1).**10
Loughton Hall **1(1).**20, 22; **42(1).**12, 13
Loughton Hall manor **7(1).**8
manor **18(1).**15; **18(2).**27; **42(1).**17; **47(1).**14; *see also* Loughton Hall manor
The Mead **41(2).**55
Meadowside **41(2).**55
milestone **7(4).**108
York Hill kiln site, excavation **7(1).**6–14, 7, *10*
Loughton Park Cricket Club **45(2).**55
Louigot, Pauline **50(1).**19
Louis, Prince **50(2).**53–4
Louise, Princess **17(1).***11*, 12
Loutherbourg, Philip de **33(2).**42
Louvain (vessel) **50(1).**18
Lovat, Revd J.S. **14(1).**14
Love
John *see* Lone
William (C14) **5(1).**46
William (C16) **26(1).**9, 10
Loveday, John **29(1).**5
Lovelace, John **30(1).**20
Loveless
Betty **3(3).**145
George **3(3).**143, 144, 145
James **3(3).**143, 144
Lovell
Capt – (**31(2).**47
Keith, books reviewed
History Through Essex Town and Village Signs **33(1).**28
History Through Essex Town and Village Signs: Vol 2 **33(2).**64
Lovetot, Sir John **3(1).**14; **46(1).**12
Loveyn
Sir John **46(1).**8
Sir Matthew **46(1).**8, 12
Lowdes, Richard **13(2).**42
Lowe, Robert **42(1).**17
Lowin, Robin **2(2).**64
Lowry, John **13(4).**77
Lowth
Mary **35(1).**5
William **35(1).**5

Essex Journal

Loxley, John **39(2).**60
Loy, Adrian **33(1).**11
Loyal Colchester Volunteers **7(3).**77
Loyal Essex Light Dragoons **5(2).**70
Loyal & United West and East Ham Volunteers **7(3).**78
Luard, W.W. **15(2).**51
Lubbock, Eric **3(4).**211
Lucas
Sir Charles
life of **12(3).**78
siege of Colchester and execution **18(2).**39, 43, 46; **33(1).**5–8, 24, 25; **36(1).**21, 23, 24
John (C15), abbot of Waltham **17(2).**27
John (C16) **47(2).**54, 63
Sir John (C17) **2(2).**69; **18(2).**44
John (C18) **4(2).**87
Margaret **4(4).**185
Peter, *Basildon*, reviewed **26(2).**45
Sir Thomas **23(3).**66; **28(1).**21
Luckin (Luckyn) *see* Lukin
Lucock, Rebecca **29(1).**19
Lucy
Gerald, *Essex Rock: a look beneath the Essex landscape*, reviewed **35(1).**27
Richard de **18(2).**30; **21(2).**31
Robert **16(2).**24
Sir Timothy **1(4).**221
Ludgate, Eileen M.
obituary **41(2).**37
'The Centre of Clavering' **19(1).**5–9
books reviewed
Clavering and Langley, 1783–1983 **20(1).**16
Clavering and Langley: The first Thousand Years **32(1).**30
Lufkins, Jas B. **37(1).**24
Lugar
Philip **4(3).**139
Robert **4(3).**139
Lukin (Luckin; Luckyn)
Widow – (C16) **8(4).**119
Lionel **27(3).**71–2, *72*
William **11(1).**7
Lumley
Elizabeth (née Dawes) **2(3).**172
Janet, 'Gosbecks Archaeological Park' **31(1).**23–4
Sir Martin (C17) **2(1).**41; **2(2).**65, 67, 73; **4(2).**79
Sir Martin (d.1711), 3rd Baronet **2(3).**172

Essex Journal

Luther
Anthony **1(3).**125; **39(2).**48, 53
Edward **38(2).**47
John
marriage **2(2).**102; **4(1).**36
parliamentary career **2(4).**196, 202, 204; **4(2).**75–6, 80–1; **17(2).**25, 26
Lutterell, Edward **6(1).**18
Luttrell, John, earl of Carhampton **40(2).**57
Luttrell-Olmius
Elizabeth **40(2).**57
Frances Maria, m Simeon Stuart **40(2).**57
Luxford, George **3(3).**138–9
Luzancy, Hippolito de **46(1).**15–20
Lyall, William Rowe **37(2).**56, 57
Lyde, Anne, m Richard Du Cane **5(3).**97
Lyffe, Robert **9(3).**92
Lyle, C.E.Leonard **3(4).**180, 182, 191
Lyly, John **7(2).**51; **39(2).**53
Lymington, John, Viscount **20(2).**39
Lynch, L. **4(1).**15
Lynn, Revd John Hunt **34(2).**46, 48–9
Lynnet, John **5(1).**27
Lyon, – (C17) **20(1).**14
Lysons, Daniel **1(2).**45; **14(3).**17–18
Lyster, Martin **45(2).**39, 41, 43; *see also* Lister
Lyttleton
Charles **2(1).**7–8
Revd Thomas **31(2).**40

M11
archaeology 1970–75 (*illus.*) **10(3).**69–91
route **6(1).**3, 27–8; **62**.57; **6(4).**102
M16 **8(1).**10; **8(4).**125
M25 **19(1).**1
Mabbe, John **39(2).**48, 53
McAdam, Sir James **16(3).**14
McAdden, Sir Stephen J. **4(1).**13, 15, 23
McAllister
Brian G. (ed.), *Lost Letters of Edward Maitland*, reviewed **49(2).**74
Winnie **24(1).**4
Macarthy, James **2(1).**27–9, 30, 33
McCallum, Duncan **39(2).**61
MacCallum, Margaretta **50(1).**19–20
McCann, John

Essex Journal

book reviews by **14(2).**35; **15(2).**71; **16(1).**32
Clay and Cob Buildings, reviewed **19(2).**55
McCarthy, James **25(3).**64
McConnell, Pilot Officer – (C20) **50(2).**69
McCull, Thomas **13(2).**41
Macdonald, Father Allan **31(2).**47
McDonnell, Kevin, *Medieval London Suburbs*, reviewed **13(2).**71
McEntee, Valentine la Touche **3(4).**181, 182, 184, 185, 191–2; **4(1).**10, 11
Macfarlane
Alan, *The Family Life of Ralph Josselin*, reviewed **5(4).**147–8
Allen, *Witchcraft in Tudor and Stuart England; a regional and comparative study*, reviewed **6(3).**83
McGeoch, Sir Ian **27(1).**24
MacGowan, Kenneth, 'Saxon Timber Structures from the Barking Abbey Excavations 1985–1986' **22(2).**35–8
McHardy, Capt John Bunch Bonnemaison **49(1).**25
Machensie, Margaret **2(2).**82
Machon, Thomas **19(1).**3
Machyn, Henry **39(2).**47
Maciejowski, Pilot Officer – (C20) **50(2).**68, 69, 70, 71, 74
McIntosh
Hugh **5(1).**47
Marjorie **26(3).**55
books reviewed
Autonomy and Community: The Royal Manor of Havering, 1200–1500 **25(2).**46–7
A Community Transformed: The Manor and Liberty of Havering, 1500–1620 **26(3).**72
Controlling Misbehaviour in England 1370–1600 **34(1).**28
Mackay
A. **4(1).**15
John J., *Wendens Ambo*, reviewed **18(2).**55
McKee, John **50(1).***47*
Mackenzie
– (C18) **27(1).**6
Margaret Frances **20(3).**52
Sir Morell **20(2).**26
Mackey, Miss – (C19) **47(1).**24, 26
Mackmurdo, Arthur Heygate **25(1).**4
Maclaren, William F. de Bois **17(2).**15–17, *16*
Macleod, Donald G. **6(3).**71
'Cottages on the East Side of Rochford Market Square, Pulled Down 1961' **1(1).**25–37
'Rayleigh Castle' **5(3).**112–13
see also Helliwell, Leonard, & Macleod, Donald G.
McMaster, Ida
'A Medieval Excavation at Mount Bures, 1969' **5(2).**63–9

Essex Journal

& Evans, Kathleen, *Mount Bures: Its Lands and its People*, reviewed **31(2).**62
McMillan, George **26(2).**47
McNab, Duncan **16(1).**12
Macnamara
B. & A. **16(3).**20
E. & A. **45(2).**48
J.R.J. **4(1).**9, 23
Macpherson, T. **4(1).**11, 23
MacReivre, Duncan **31(2).**47
McRoberts, George **15(2).**43
McSheedy, J.J. **22(1).**12, 14
McTernan, James **48(2).**61
Maddeaux, Sarah-Joy, 'You are Hear in Essex: What does it sound like?' **50(2).**46
Maddock, Alan, books reviewed
Edwardian Hamlet: Howe Street in Great Waltham, 1901–1910 **43(2).**64–5
Through Two Reigns: Howe Street in Great Waltham 1910–1936 **48(1).**34
Victorian Hamlet: Howe Street, Great Waltham 1837–1901 **39(2).**64
Madell, Stanley T. *see* Matthews, Richard M.S., Madell, Stanley T., & Rowland, Derek
Madle/Marl, John **2(2).**107
Madle/Marl family **18(2).**28
Mæcca **40(1).**15–17
Magdalen Laver *see* Laver, Magdalen
Magge, – (C18) **1(3).**140
magic **23(1).**3–4; **24(2).**45–6; *see also* witchcraft
Magna Carta, Essex connections **50(2).**48–55, *51*
Maguire
Miss – (C19) **10(3).**96
Thomas Herbert **3(3).**141
Mahew
Hester *see* Cooke
Jane **1(1).**12
Maidment, Ellen Louisa, m O.T. Clark **8(3).**70
Maidstone *see* Maydestone
mail services **16(3).**18; **19(3).**61–3
Maile, G. & Son **36(2).**46
Maimonides **40(2).**59
Mainwaring, Dr – (C17) **3(4).**202
Maitland
– (C19) **42(1).**12
Revd J.W. **18(1).**15; **47(1).**14, *14*
Revd Whitaker **42(1).**17
Maiwand (Afghanistan) **49(2).**69–70
Majendie
– (C18) **16(3).**14

Essex Journal

Lewis **25(2).**38; **32(2).**50
Major
Alan P., *Coast, Estuary and Seashore Life*, reviewed **8(4).**128
Hilary *see* Tyler, Susan, & Major, Hilary
Makeham, Thomas **16(3).**10
Makerell, Henry **2(4).**184
Makins, Col W.T. **3(2).**75
malaria
Chelmsford **14(1).**23
Defoe on **3(1).**15–16; **4(4).**217
Foulness **10(1).**10
Laud, William **3(4).**198–9
marshes **4(4).**217–18
Talbor, Robert **32(1).**18–21
Malcroft, Crowe **3(1).**14
Maldon
barracks **9(1).**15, 19
Beeleigh
abbey
cult promoted by **38(2).**48, 49
possessions **36(1).**7; **38(2).**49, 50; **50(1).**6
post-Dissolution **1(4).**202; **15(2).***69*
St Giles hospital, links with **13(2).**65
mill **12(2).**38; **13(2).**32, 34, 46; **48(2).***45*
surname **24(2).**47
Beeleigh Road, excavation **17(1).**6
bicycle making **8(4).**110
bicycle race **8(4).**107
Blue Boar **3(2).**69
bridge **38(1).**24
burh **32(1).**10; **40(1).**14, 17
bus services **15(3).**103
Chantry Farm, aircraft crashes **50(2).**72
charter **6(2).**55; **6(3).**79; **18(2).**30
church (not specified) **15(1).**20; **38(2).**49, 58
church of All Saints **36(1).**7–9
church of St Peter
excavations **36(1).**7–11, 7–9, *7*, *8*, *9*, *10*
school and library *see*, schools, grammar; Plume library
cricket **3(2).**102–3, 103–4, 105, 106, 107, 108
directory **25(3).**65
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
fair **10(3).**51, 52, 55, 57, 60, 64
friary, Carmelite **1(1).**23; **36(1).**11

Essex Journal

gasworks **50(2).**61
Goldhanger Road, aircraft crashes **50(2).**72
High Street
No. 52 **7(1).**18
No. 63 **7(1).**18
No. 68 **15(1).**7
view of **18(2).***40*
Ironworks **7(4).**93, 94; **13(1).**6; **40(1).**24
King's Head **8(4).**104, 107
Langford Grove **32(2).**38
manor **39(2).**52
mansura **21(2).**31
mill **13(2).**32, 45; *see also* Beeleigh
Moot Hall **18(2).***40*
Mormons **18(3).**57, 59–60, 61, 62, 63
Mortimers **13(2).**41
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
Plume library
catalogue **44(2).**38, *38*
history and description **28(2).**43–5, *45*, 55; **36(1).**7
news from **45(2).**38, *38*
paper on **21(3).**53
portrait **45(1).**5–7
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76, 83, 84; **4(3).**122
public health **46(2).**44–50
railway **10(1).**43; **15(1).**13, 14, 16, 17; **15(2).**47, 53–7, *54*; **15(3).**91–5
refugees, WW2 **46(2).**62
sailing barges **18(2).***40*
St Bartholomew's hospital property **50(1).**6
St Giles's Hospital **13(2).**65
St Peter's Hospital **50(2).**72
St Peter's Tower *see* church of St Peter
schools
C18 **34(1).**10
Free School **1(3).**121
grammar school **28(2).**43, 45; **36(1).**7, 9, 10
Southern Relief Road, excavation **23(2).**45, *45*
steam engines **7(4).**93, 94, 95
Strutt properties **13(2).**37, 39
theatre, medieval **9(4).**117, 118, 120
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**5
token **6(1).**24, *24*
Union Hospital **9(3).**105
wharves **15(2).**53–7, *54*; **15(3).**93

Essex Journal

White Lion **3(2).**103–4
workhouse **9(3).**105; **45(1).**24
Maldon, battle of **26(3).**55
Maldon, Thomas **48(2).**53
Maldon Bicycle Club **8(4).**103, 105, 110
Maldon Crystal Salt Co **15(2).**40
Maldon & Heybridge Co-operative Society **13(1).**6, 10
Maldon Poor Law Union **44(2).**49, 50, 51
Maldon, **Witham & Braintree Railway** **15(1).**12–18; **15(2).**47–57; **15(3).**91–5
Malhide, Henry **4(4).**179
Maling, J.J., *Colchester Through the Ages*, reviewed **15(1).**36
Mallcott, John **5(3).**99; **18(2).**49
Mallett, Betty **41(2).**53
Mallory
Giles **21(2).**35
Robert **3(2).**67
Malone, Lt-Col C.L. **3(4).**180, 192
Malster, Robert, *Ipswich: town on the Orwell*, reviewed **14(3).**73
malthouses
archaeological heritage **35(1).**8–10, *8*, *9*, *10*; **40(2).**42
architecture **45(1).**23
see also under Braintree; Dunmow, Great; Epping; Harlow; Heybridge; Mistley; Saffron Walden; Witham
Maltravers (Matravers)
Lady – (C16) **36(1).**26
Anne **1(1).**21; **4(2).**71
Maltster, Robert, *Saved from the Sea*, reviewed **10(4).**142
Malyn, John, abbot of Waltham **17(2).**27
mammoth bones **20(1).**8–10, *9*, *10*
Man
Margaret **10(1).**17
Thomas **9(3).**85, 92; **10(1).**27
William **10(1).**17, 28
see also Mann
Manby
Major – (C19) **7(3).**79
William **7(3).**78
Manchester, earl of *see* Montagu, Henry
Mander, David
book review by **41(1).**24
Images of Essex: the Photographs of Alfred Wire, 1875–1913, reviewed **31(2).**63
Mandeville
Beatrice de **13(2).**55
Ernulf **13(2).**53, 54

Essex Journal

Geoffrey (C11) **13(2).**49; **18(2).**28; **22(1).**6; **37(1).**16
Geoffrey (d.1144), 1st earl of Essex
anarchy, role in **13(2).**49–54; **18(2).**28, 30–1; **37(1).**16–18
de Vere family, association with **5(3).**104, 105
Walden abbey **2(3).**151; **18(2).**30–1; **37(1).**16–18
Geoffrey (d.1166), 2nd earl of Essex **13(2).**54–5
Geoffrey (d.1216), 5th earl of Essex **50(2).**48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53
Havice (née Le Gros), countess of Essex **13(2).**55
Rohese, countess of Essex **13(2).**54–5
William (d.1130) **13(2).**49
William (d.1189), 3rd earl of Essex **13(2).**55; **37(1).**18; **50(2).**49
William (d.1227) **50(2).**52, 53
Mandeville family **2(2).**104–5; **2(3).**151; **49(1).**7
Manley, Dr – (C19) **22(3).**57–8
Mann, George **32(1).**14, 15; *see also* Man
Mann's (of Colne, Earls) **36(1).**14
Manners
Lord John **3(1).**27
Roger **7(2).**51
Manners-Sutton, Charles, archbishop of Canterbury **37(2).**55
Manning
Miss – (C19) **25(3).**64
Revd Edmund **49(2).**58
Cardinal Henry Edward **17(2).**19, 20–1
Jacob **37(1).**23
Leah **4(1).**11, 23; **43(1).**23, 24
Randall **4(4).**195–6
Robert **29(1).**8
S.A., *Portrait of Essex* **13(1).**24
Manning-Press, Chris & Sarah **46(2).***42*
Manningtree
apothecary **26(2).**47
church of St Michael & All Angels **7(3).**82; **12(1).**16; **37(2).**37; **49(2).**62
Corn Exchange **45(1).**23
cricket **3(2).**101, 102
doctor **2(2).**94
Foxash Estate **43(1).**19
Horsleycross Street, church of St John **12(1).**15
lawyer **1(1).**43
Mistley manor, fair **10(3).**51
school **33(2).**60
Manningtree Gas Co **16(3).**14
Manorial Documents Register **49(1).**6–7
Manshepe, William **2(4).**183

Essex Journal

mansiones *see* Chelmsford; Kelvedon
Mantel, William **6(2).**53
Manuden
Battishall (Battles Hall) **39(2).**48, 52, 53
magic and ritual **23(1).**3–4; **24(2).**45–6
Manuden Local History Society **23(1).**4
Manwood, John **47(1).**13
Maples, John Fordyce **4(3).**139
Maplestead, bees **3(3).**163; *see also* Maplestead, Great; Maplestead, Little
Maplestead, **Great**
brickmaking **20(3).**67
church of St Giles **19(3).**75; **49(2).**61
will, C17 **48(2).**53
Maplestead, **Little**
alehouse **5(1).**28
church of St John **18(2).**30
Maplett, John **26(1).**9
maps, military **33(2).**39, *40*, 42–4, *43*
marble **47(2).**48
March, – (C19) **10(3).**52
Marckant, John **2(2).**81
Marconi, Guglielmo **32(2).**41; **35(1).**25; **50(1).**9
Marconi companies
archives and collection **32(1).**2, 7; **34(1).**3; **40(1).**2
legacy and heritage of **40(2).**43; **50(1).**9–16, *10*, *11*, *12*, *13*, *15*
New Street works **47(2).***42*
opening **45(2).**50
World War 2 **30(1).**7; **42(2).**38, 39
de la Mare, Edmund **21(2).**32
de la Mare family **3(4).**216
Mareschall
Isabel **3(3).**161
Peter **3(3).**161
Margaret of France **5(1).**47
Margaret and John (vessel) **28(1).**18, 20
Margaret Roding *see* Roding, Margaret
Margaretting
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Margaret **46(1).**21
Coptfold Hall **5(3).**98
footpath **8(4).***123*
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**20, 24, 25; **16(3).**20
Margaretting Hall **1(3).**158
Peacocks **45(2).**39; **46(1).**21, *22*

Essex Journal

place-name **23(2).**34
poor relief **44(2).**49
Roman Catholics **29(1).**11
Shenfield manor **2(2).**101, 102
Sidney family **45(2).**39, 44
tanner **1(1).**9
Margesson, H.D.R. **3(4).**182, 192
Marina, Princess, duchess of Kent **4(3).**143
Marinden, Major – (C19) **16(1).**14–15
The Marine Society **31(2).**40
markets/fairs 1750–1850 **10(3).**51–67; *see also under* individual locations
Markham
Clements **33(1).**5
Sarah, 'An Impression of Colchester in 1731' **29(1).**5
Marks Tey *see* Tey, Marks
Markshall
bees **3(3).**163
boundary markers **32(2).**56, 57–8, *58*
church of St Margaret **26(2).**31
population **11(1).**33
Marloe, William **46(1).**18
Marmion, Edmund **2(3).**145
Marney, Henry **2(1).**50–1; **2(4).**223
Marowe, Thomas **17(3).**12
Marriage
– (C19) **11(4).**85
Alderman – (*fl.*1918) **37(1).**13
Andrew **41(1).**6
Edward **20(2).**32; **34(2).**46
F. **19(1).**13
James **11(1).**22, 25
John
'Restoration of an Ancient River Highway' **15(2).**58–9
reports from the River Stour Trust **17(2).**28; **17(3).**29; **19(1).**22
books reviewed
Braintree & Bocking – A Pictorial History **30(1).**29
Braintree Past and Present **39(1).**26
Bygone Brentwood **26(1).**19
Changing Chelmsford **28(1).**28
Chelmsford: A Pictorial History **17(3).**31
Joseph **11(1).**18, 22
Joseph jnr **34(1).**18
Thomas **32(1).**14, 17
Wilson **20(2).**32; **26(2).**34, 35

Essex Journal

marriage registers **44(2).**39–44, *39*, *44*
Marryott
Anne, m Marke LePla **15(1).**23, 25
Dorothy (née Storrs) **15(1).**26
Elizabeth **15(1).**23, 24
Henry (of Ramsey) **15(1).**23–4
Henry (son of Richard) **15(1).**23, 25, 26–7
John (of Chatteris) **15(1).**23
John (son of Henry of Ramsey) **15(1).**23
John (son of John) **15(1).**27
John (son of Richard) **15(1).**23, 25, 26, 27
Reginald **15(1).**24
Richard **15(1).**22–9
Thomas **15(1).**26
Thomasine (née Angell) **15(1).**23, 24
Marsden, Walter, *Resting Places in East Anglia*, reviewed **22(2).**47
Marsh (Marshe)
– (C19) **22(2).**27
Alice **10(1).**14, 16
Giles **10(1).**21
Joan **10(1).**14
John (C16) **10(1).**14
John (C18) **4(2).**87
Nicolas **44(1).**7–8
Thomas Chisenhale **16(1).**12, 17
William **4(2).**85
Marshall
– (C19) **4(4).**212
Charles **20(3).**51
Edward **36(2).**44
Sir John **4(2).**79; **15(1).**26, 27
Samuel **36(1).**12, 13–14
V. **37(2).**58
see also Mareschall
Marshe *see* Marsh
marshland
archaeological survey **37(1).**6–11, *6*, 7, *8*, *9*, *10*
marsh marriage **4(4).**215–21
Marson, Gilbert L., book review by **26(2).**46–7
martello towers **7(1).**4, *5*; **42(1).**12; **47(1).**28
Jaywick **48(2).**42–3, *42*, *43*
St Osyth **2(2).**96–7; **7(1).**19
Marten, Father **10(1).**15
Marten, Benjamin **44(1).**14, 15; *see also* Martin; Martyn

Essex Journal

Martin
Col A.E. **3(4).**180, 181, 192
Christopher **1(1).**11; **6(1).**12
Doris **42(2).**38, 40
Frank, *Rogue's River*, reviewed **19(1).**23–4
Geoffrey, obituary **43(1).**28
Harry **16(2).**9
Matthew **2(4).**203, 205; **22(1).**19–21, *19*
Sarah, m Maj-Gen Price **22(1).**21
Stephen R., *Wild Flowers of East Anglia*, reviewed **32(2).**63
William **9(3).**93
see also Marten; Martyn
Martyn
– (C16) **28(2).**54
John (C15) **2(4).**184
John (1699–1768) **5(2).**58
Margery **2(3).**124; **2(4).**183
see also Marten; Martin
Mary I **5(1).**48; **20(1).**17; **23(3).**66
Mary, Queen (d.1953) **50(1).**30
Mary, St **19(3).**74, 75
Mary Anne (vessel) **28(1).**20
Mary Rose (vessel) **28(1).**20
Marygold (vessel) **28(1).**18
Maryon, Margaret **49(2).**62
Mascall, Richard **2(4).**183
Masham
Abigail (née Hill) **2(4).**193
Lady Elizabeth (née Barrington) **2(2).**72; **3(2).**85, 89–91
Sir Francis **2(4).**193; **4(2).**79; **41(1).**4
Samuel, Baron Masham **2(4).**193
Sir William
Barrington, sends gifts to **2(2).**67
and Charles I **13(4).**77, 78, 78–9
in custody **33(1).**25
parliamentary career **2(2).**71, 72
Roger Williams and **3(2).**89–90
Mashbury
burh **40(1).**15–17, *16*
church **40(1).**17
place-name **40(1).**14–18
Mashiter, Thomas **2(1).**33
mask, silver, Romano-British **15(1).**5
Maskell, Alice **16(3).**21

Essex Journal

Mason
A. Stuart
obituary **38(2).**37
'Chapman's Map of Essex' **25(2).**34–8
'Enclosing the Liberty of Havering' **39(2).**59–61
'Plus ca Change: The Language of Estate Agents' **38(2).**59–60
'Robert Talbor alias Tabor and the Ague' **32(1).**18–21
'Summer Camps for Soldiers: 1778–1782' **33(2).**39–45
Essex on the Map - The 18th Century Land Surveyors of Essex, reviewed **26(1).**18–19
Wasn't it Exciting!, reviewed **40(2).**61
Bernard **22(3).**51–2
Clock and Watchmaking in Colchester; A history of Provincial Clockmaking from the fifteenth to the nineteenth centuries in the oldest recorded town in Great Britain, reviewed **4(4).**226
Charlotte **1(1).**45
Ian **33(1).**4
Isabella, m Capt Heywood **26(2).**39
James **4(3).**139
John **26(2).**39
Michael **26(2).**39
Phoebe Simson Maria **34(1).**12
Susan **10(1).**27
William (C15) **2(4).**183
William (C19) **3(1).**43
Masons of Colchester **30(1).**7
Massachusetts Bay/Massachusetts Bay Co **1(1).**17–18; **41(1).**19, 21–2
Massey, Major-Gen Sir Edward **10(1).**37, 41; **32(2).**46; **41(2).**43, 46
Massey-Ryan, Roger *see* Brown, Nigel, & Massey-Ryan, Roger
Massingham, K.R., 'Saffron Walden's 'Battle Ditches' – a Mystery Solved' **21(3).**55–6
Masterman, C.F.G. **3(2).**76–9
Masters, Edward **4(1).**32
match-making industry **15(2).**45
Matching
bees **3(3).**163, 164
boundary markers **32(2).**56, 58
Housham Hall **3(3).**163; **8(4).**122
rectory **2(3).**152
school **45(2).**55
Stock Hall manor **45(2).**55
Matching Green
church of St Mary **45(2).**55
clockmaker **2(2).**116
Matching Tye, school **45(2).**55
Mathew (Matheu)

Essex Journal

Theobald **17(1).**20, 21–2
Thomas **18(2).**46
William **19(1).**4
see also Matthew
Mathy, Heinrich **23(1).**6
Matilda, Empress **5(3).**105; **13(2).**49, 50–2, 54; **18(2).**32
Matilda of Boulogne, Queen **13(2).**50, 51; **21(2).**31
Matilda of Scotland, Queen **1(4).**199; **24(2).**36
Matson, – (C19) **2(2).**96
Matthew (Mathew), Thomas **4(2).**63
Matthew Paris **50(2).**48, 49, 50
Matthews
Charles **34(1).**10
Daniel **2(4).**223
Elizabeth **2(4).**223
James **1(3).**148–9
Joachim **2(2).**77
John **28(2).**54
Richard M.S.
obituary **37(1).**3
'Directories of Historic Essex' **25(3).**64–6, 74
'Elizabeth Ogborne and her 'History'' **28(1).**4–7
Madell, Stanley T., & Rowland, Derek
'The Site of Havering Palace' **19(3).**65–8
'The Structure of Havering Palace' **21(2).**27–9
Robert **4(2).**87
Thomas **49(2).**62
William **9(3).**83
Maty, Dr Matthew **33(1).**19
Maud, Abbess **1(4).**200; **7(4).**101; *see also* Matilda
Maudsley, Henry **38(2).**53, 54
M'Aulay, Neil **31(2).**47
Mauleon, Savary de **50(2).**53
Maurice, bishop of London **1(2).**7; **18(2).**27, 30; **31(2).**48
Maurice, D.S. **28(1).**5
mausolea, Romano-British **12(4).**91; **13(4).**89; **15(1).**6
Mawby, Sir Joseph **33(1).**18
Maxey
Anthony **4(2).**69
George **1(2).**43; **39(2).**53
Maxted, Revd E.G. **18(3).**67
Maxwell
Donald, *Unknown Essex*, reviewed **6(1).**29
James Clerk **32(2).**39, 40

Essex Journal

May
Francis **7(4).**95
George **15(1).**14; **15(2).**47, 51
John **15(3).**89
Judith **6(3).**67
William **15(2).**47
May & Baker Ltd **15(3).**89–90
Maydestone, John **10(1).**15
Mayer, John **39(2).**53
Mayes, Walter & Mrs **47(2).***69*
Mayflower (vessel) **1(1).**13–14, 15; **6(1).**12
Mayflower Dinner **6(1).**15
Mayhew
Lt-Col J.M. **3(4).**185, 192; **4(1).**10
John **2(4).**183
William **3(1).**20–3, 28; **4(3).**133–6
Mayland
church of St Barnabas **42(2).**60, 61
marriage **4(4).**216, 219
Mayland Hall **50(1).**8
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**8
steam engine **7(4).**95
Mayland Co-operative Society **13(1).**8
Mayley, John **13(2).**41
Maynard
Anne **28(1).**24
Charles, Viscount Maynard **12(1).**3
Frances Evelyn *see* Greville
G.N. **1(4).**229; **8(3).**88
Guy **1(4).**229; **28(1).**7; **42(1).**24
Sir Henry **2(3).**156, 158; **14(1).**2–4, 6; **28(1).**22
John (C16) **10(1).**15
John (1802–71) **47(1).**18
Susan **2(3).**158
William (d.1688), 2nd Baron Maynard **1(3).**125
Sir William (C17) **1(3).**124, 125; **2(4).**191; **12(1).**3–6, 9; **28(1).**22, *23*, 24
Sir William (C18) **2(4).**196, 202; **13(4).**96
Maynard family **12(1).**3
Mayne
John **15(3).**101
Robert **2(4).**199
Mayo, Virginia *see* Stinton, Harry, & Mayo, Virginia
maypoles **9(3).**84; **37(1).**24

Essex Journal

Mays
John **40(1).**24
Robert, *Henry Doubleday. The Epping Naturalist*, reviewed **13(2).**67–8
Spike, *Reuben's Corner*, reviewed **15(3).**107
Maysent, John **21(1).**13
maze **8(3).**88–9, *89*
Mead
Arthur **50(2).**60
James & wife **32(1).**14, 17
Meade (Mead)
Sir Nathaniel **9(2).**64
Sarah **9(2).**64
William **2(3).**162; **9(2).**64
Meadow, Robert **28(1).**4
Meakins, Rosemary J.D., 'George Washington Brownlow – The Artist of the Straw Plaiting School in Essex' **25(1).**6–8
Mealing, – (C20) **43(1).***24*
Mears (bellfounders) **34(2).**52–3
Mechi, John Joseph **30(2).**52
Meddens, F., 'A late 19th-century Assemblage from George Street, Wanstead' **30(2).**50
Medical Register 1779 **26(2).**47
Medici family, dukes of Tuscany **45(2).**39, 40, 41, 42, *42*, 43
Marie de **16(3).**15; **23(3).**67
medicine
Earl Fitzwalter **1(3).**137–43
famous Essex doctors **13(2).**57–62
manufacture of **15(3).**88, 89–90
see also disease; Medical Register
Medicus **14(2).**20–7
Medina, Felix **26(1).**13, *13*
Medlycott, Maria
'Historic Towns in Essex' **32(1).**10–13
& Havis, R., 'A Spectacular Roman Grave-Group from Elsenham' **27(1).**17
& Stenning, David, 'The Woolstaplers' Hall of Saffron Walden' **36(2).**38–41
Medoppe, Lawrence **2(2).**81
Medway Queen (steamer) **24(2).**31
Mee, Misses – (C19) **1(3).**156
Meek, Revd J.R. Fox **1(3).**151
Meeson & Pavitt **8(1).**18
Meggy, Andrew **35(2).**43
Meggy & Chalk **4(2).**77; **16(3).**10; **25(2).**38
Melba, Dame Nellie **50(1).**11, 12
Meldola, Raphael **15(2).**40; **19(2).**41; **20(3).**62
Melhuish, H., 'Memories of Past Chingford' **3(2).**109–12

Essex Journal

Meller, Nicholas **2(4).**184
Melling, John Kennedy, *Southend Playhouses from 1793*, reviewed **5(2).**86–7
Mellish, W. **18(1).**16
Mellitus, bishop of London **23(2).**37; **39(1).**19; **49(2).**45–7
Mellor, George **16(3).**15
Mendlesham (Suffolk) **34(1).**10
Mengui *see* Mingay
Menzies, W. **24(1).**21
Mepham, Dr – **6(3).**71
Mercer
  Eric, *English Vernacular Houses*, reviewed **11(4).**95–6
  Maj-Gen Thomas Warren **2(2).**93
  Vaudry, *John Arnold & Son*, reviewed **8(1).**23–4
Mercers Company **7(4).**101
merchant mark **1(2).***53*
Merchaunt, John **2(2).**88
Mercury **25(3).**63
Mere, Agnes atte **2(4).**183
Meredith
  Christopher **41(1).**21
  Mary, m Richard Harlackenden **41(1).**21
Merer, John **43(2).**51
Mereworth, John **46(1).**8
Merriam, John, *Pioneering in Plastics*, reviewed **12(3).**80
Merry
  George **20(2).**33
  Robert **9(2).**56
Merryman, Richard **2(2).**88
Merryweather, Mary **46(2).**54, 55–6, 57, 58–9
Mersea, **East**
  bees **3(3).**163
  blockhouse **49(2).**51–2, 53
  Bocking Hall **3(3).**160
  church of St Edmund **19(3).**75; **40(2).**59
  Mersea Stone **49(2).**51–2, 53
  Smith's Hall **40(2).**59
Mersea, **West**
  burials, Romano-British **49(1).**16, *16*
  church of St Peter **48(1).**7
  Coverdale **40(2).**59
  Domesday survey **18(2).**26
  The Firs **7(1).**19
  housing **17(2).**20
  Mersea barrow **49(1).**11–17, *11*, *12*

Essex Journal

priory **18(2).**27
Swing Riots/incendiarism **21(2).**46; **39(1).**21
villa, Romano-British **49(1).**16
will, C17 **48(2).**52
Mersea Fishermen's Co-operative **13(1).**12
Mersea Island
Crazy Forster of **1(2).**17
cricket **3(2).**104
kiddle **27(2).**38–9, *39*, 41
religious community **42(1).**11
Strood **14(1).**32; **48(1).**7–8, 7, *8*
well **13(1).**22
see also Mersea, East; Mersea, West
Merson, A.D., *Earls Colne Grammar School*, reviewed **11(3).**71
Merton, Andrew R., 'Belhus, Aveley' **6(2).**51–4
Messel, Rudolph **15(3).**88
Messing
alehouse **5(1).**27
church of All Saints **12(1).**5
The Crown **8(4).**104
Messing House **49(1).**5
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
pollbooks **4(2).**74
population **11(1).**33
Swallow lands **9(4).**122
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
metalworking, Anglo-Saxon **24(2).**42; *see also* copper alloy working; ironworking
Metcalf, Philip **31(1).**24
Metcalfe
Major – (C18) **13(2).**40
Walter **16(1).**14
Methodists **18(3).**58
Metralcourt, – (C18) **34(1).**10, 11; **43(2).**47
Meuse, Sir Thomas **46(1).**11
Mew, J. & W. **1(3).**132
Mewtas family **24(2).**33
Peter **24(2).**34
Philip **24(2).**34
Michael Clericus de *Atfeld* **50(1).**5
Michaelson
Revd John **3(4).**203, 204
Revd John jnr **3(4).**204
Michell
Agnes **10(1).**8, 21, 22

Essex Journal

Cecily **10(1).**22
George **10(1).**13
John **10(1).**17, 22
Judy **10(1).**22
Mary **10(1).**21
Robert **10(1).**8, 15, 19, 22
Sarah **10(1).**22
William **10(1).**22
Michesson, John **2(4).**183
Micoe, Richard **11(1).**7
Middleditch, E. **7(4).**94
Middlesex, earl of *see* Cranfield, Lionel
Middlesex & Essex Turnpike Trust **27(1).**4
Middleton, clergy **15(3).**101; **25(1).**7
Middleton
Col – (C17) **10(1).**39; **41(2).**43
Charles **4(4).**220
Luke **1(1).**7, 10
Sir Thomas **2(4).**188–90; **4(2).**79
Midland Railway **1(4).**214; **20(2).**38
migration
1500–1800 **7(2).**34–5
C18 **17(1).**15–19, *17*
Irish **17(1).**20–3
Migrode, Jan van **33(1).**10
Milbank
Arthur **44(1).**27
Christopher **44(1).**27
George **44(1).**25–6, 27
John **44(1).**27
Joseph **44(1).**27
Thomas **27(1).**4–7
Mildmay
– (*fl.*1760 of Moulsham) **2(1).**9
Lady – (*fl.*1778) **13(2).**38; **33(2).**41
Lady – (*fl.*1830s) **1(3).**159; **11(1).**19, 23; **11(4).**85, 86
Alicia, m Richard Harlackenden **41(1).**21
Anthony **2(2).**74
Sir Aubrey St John **1(1).**59
Audrey **1(1).**59
Benjamin, Baron Fitzwalter **1(3).**137–43; **1(4).**183–6; **2(1).**19–27; **4(1).**4; **4(2).**78–9
Venerable Archdeacon Carew St John **14(1).**27; **15(3).**84; **19(1).**13; **25(2).**42–3; **30(2).**60; **35(2).**45
Francis **41(1).**4

Essex Journal

Frederica (née Schomberg) **1(3).**137, 138, 140–1
Sir Henry of Graces (1578–1639) **2(2).**74; **13(4).**79
Sir Henry of Wanstead (d.1664) **2(2).**74–5; **10(1).**34; **13(4).**77, 79
Col Henry of Graces (1619–92) **1(3).**123; **2(2).**74; **2(4).**187–90, 192; **13(4).**79–80
Sir Henry (C18) **13(2).**45, 46
Humphrey of Danbury snr & jnr **2(2).**74–5; **13(4).**79
Schomberg **1(3).**138–9
Sir Thomas (1515–66) **2(2).**74; **4(1).**4; **45(2).**46; **50(1).**7
Sir Thomas (1540–1608) **1(1).**23; **2(3).**155; **4(2).**70; **5(1).**29; **14(1).**3–4, 5; **39(2).**52
Verus A.M. St John **1(1).**59
Walter (d.1589) **2(2).**74; **4(2).**69; **11(3).**67, 68; **50(1).**7
Sir William **1(3).**138; **4(1).**6; **14(1).**26
Mildmay family **45(2).**46; **49(1).**18; **49(2).**57, 60; **50(1).**6
Mile End
church **48(2).**61, *61*
Kings Arms **15(2).**62
railway **3(2).**94; **24(1).**12, 13
Miles
Cecily **1(1).**39
Henry Downes **4(2).**100–2
William **1(1).**39
milestones
A11 **13(1).**23
London–Harwich Road **16(3).**14, *14*; **17(1).**9
West Essex **7(4).**107–8
Mill, John Stuart **45(2).**53; **47(1).**15
Millbank
Joseph **4(3).**139
Robert **4(2).**87
Miller
Dr – (C19) **11(1).**22
– (C19, clothier) **4(4).**210, 212
Revd Charles **19(2).**35
Revd E. **34(2).**46
Ephraim **4(3).**139
Harriet **12(4).**83
John **4(3).**139
Lawrence, *Great Warley Church and Art Nouveau*, reviewed **29(2).**64
Philip **3(3).**127
Taverner John **3(1).**19
Millington
E.R. **4(1).**11, 23–4
Pilot Officer William Henry **50(2).**68, 69, 70, 71, 73, 74
mills

Essex Journal

horse
Horndon, West **1(1).**7
Saffron Walden **2(3).**125, 131–2
Waltham Abbey **31(1).**20
steam power **12(2).**38–44
tidal *see under* Ham, West; Newham; Stambridge, Great; Stratford; Thorrington
water
Norman **18(2).**29
post-medieval **12(2).**38–44, *39–43*
Stour, influence on river crossings **47(1).**10–11, 12
see also Barking; Battlesbridge; Beeleigh (Maldon); Boxted; Braintree; Bures Hamlet; Chelmsford; Chingford; Coggeshall (silk mill); Colchester (Bourne mill); Colchester (silk mill); Colne, Earls; Dedham; Enfield; Hackney (Tottenham); Hadstock; Hallingbury, Little; Halstead (silk mill); Ham, West; Harlow (Harlowbury); Hatfield Peverel; Hazeleigh; Horndon, West; Latton; Leyton (Temple Mills); Littlebury; Maldon; Moulsham; Mountnessing; Netteswell; Pebmarsh (silk mill); Purfleet; Rawreth; Runwell; Saffron Walden; Stratford; Stratford Langthorne; Sudbury; Takeley; Thurrock, Grays; Tilty; Totham, Little; Waltham, Great (Howe Street); Waltham Abbey; Waltham Abbey (Sewardstone); Walthamstow; Wickham Bishops; Witham; Woodham Mortimer; Wormingford; Writtle
see also, Essex Mills Group; gunpowder industry; millstones; silk industry; windmills (postmills; smockmills)
Mills
– (C19) **18(1).**19
Francis **4(3).**139
Sir Frederick **3(4).**185, 192; **4(1).**10
John (C19, glazier) **4(3).**139
John (C19, merchant) **4(3).**139
Kate (née Church) **50(2).**61
Mary **49(2).**62
Thomas (C19, shoemaker) **4(3).**139
Thomas (C19, victualler) **4(3).**139
millstones
Romano-British **6(2).**38; **25(2).**40; **25(3).**62
Anglo-Saxon **22(1).**4
medieval **33(2).**56
post-medieval **16(2).**16, 18, *19*
Milne
Revd Colin **3(3).**127
John G. **41(1).**6
Taylor **38(2).**43
Milner, John **7(2).**35
Milton
B.H., 'The Chelmsford *Mansio* – Excavations at 23 Grove Road, Chelmsford, 1985'

Essex Journal

22(3).62–4
John **1(1).**42
Miners Safety Explosive Co **3(1).**16
Mingay (Mengui) family **18(2).**28
Minns, Charles **16(1).**14–15
Minstrell (alias Fiddler), Nicholas **4(2).**65
Minter, Peter, *The Brickmaker's Tale*, reviewed **50(1).**36–7
Minton, J.G., *Agrarian Archives: A Thousand Years of Records*, reviewed **38(1).**27
mirror fragments
Iron Age **7(3).**67
Iron Age/Romano-British **11(3).**58; **24(1).**8
Mistley
church of St Mary **3(2).**59; **28(2).**41–3, *41*
cricket **3(2).**102
The Elms **43(1).**17
housing **43(1).**15, 16–17, *17*, 20
maltings **12(3).**79; **35(1).**8, *9*; **40(2).**42, *42*
manor, fair **10(3).**51
Mistley Hall **2(1).**43; **2(4).**223
Mistley Towers **41(2).**55
port **43(1).**15
regatta **2(2).**95
road, Romano-British **10(3).**103
Spa **3(2).**59–60; **13(2).**63
Mistley Heath, church of St Mary **12(1).**16
Mitchell
– (C18) **3(2).**108
Mrs – (C20) **50(1).**29
– (C20) **47(2).***69*
Reg **47(2).***69*
Thomas **4(4).**220
Mitford
– (niece of Robert) **50(1).**21
– (wife of Robert) **50(1).**19, 20, 21
John snr **50(1).**21–2
Revd John (1781–1859) **50(1).**19, 22–4
Mary (née Allen) **50(1).**22
Robert **50(1).**19–24
Sarah **50(1).**21
Sarah Frances **50(1).**21
moated sites
Basildon **4(1).**27
Birch **18(2).**32
Birchanger **22(2).**44

Essex Journal

Boreham **33(2).**54–6, *55*
Bradwell-on-Sea **16(1).**30
Canfield, Great **18(2).**32; **41(1).**6
Chadwell Heath **4(1).**6
Chelmsford **32(2).**57
Chesterford, Great **12(4).**92
Chignal St James **40(2).**53
Chingford **4(3).**146
Clavering **18(2).**32; **19(1).**6
Cressing Temple **15(1).**5; **25(2).**40
Dunton/Burstead, Little **12(4).**92
Easter, High **41(1).**6
Easton, Great **18(2).**32
Epping **45(1).**11
Fordham **31(2).**59
Leyton **16(3).**21
Lindsell **41(2).**50
Moulsham **4(1).**6
Mount Bures **5(2).**64
Orsett **26(2).**39
Parndon, Great **8(2)**.28; **32(2).**57
Rawreth **3(4).**213, 214–15, 216
Rickling **18(2).**32
Shopland **2(2).**86, 87
Southchurch **15(1).**8; **16(1).**8; **17(1).**7
Southend-on-Sea **11(3).**70; **11(4).**96–7
Stansted **22(2).**44–5, *45*; **24(1).**9–10
Stebbing **47(2).***43*
Takeley **22(2).**43–4, *44*; **24(1).**10
Totham, Great **15(1).**6
Waltham, Great **27(2).**37, *37*
Woodham Ferrers **27(2).**37
Writtle **50(2).**52
moats, as boundaries **32(2).**57
Mocatta, – (C17) **45(2).**43
Moffatt, W.B. **45(1).**24
Mokeron, Cristina & William **25(1).**9
Molesworth, Sir William **3(3).**144
Moll, Revd W.E. **9(3).**76
Mollet, Imogen *see* Nurse, Bernard, Pugh, Joy, & Mollet, Imogen
Monamy, Peter **41(1).**16, *17*
Monck
Christopher, duke of Albermarle **17(2).**24; **40(2).**54
George, duke of Albermarle **1(3).**124–5; **2(4).**189, 194

see also Monk; Munk
Monckton, John B. **17(1).**14
Monk
John **4(4).**217, 219
William **4(3).**139
see also Monck; Munk
Monoux
George **4(2).**63–4
Sir George **4(2).**63; **17(3).**13
Monrey, Tom **19(3).**78
Montagu
Charles, 1st earl of Halifax **1(3).**125–6; **2(4).**193, 194
Elizabeth (née Cavendish), duchess of Montagu **40(2).**54
Henry, Viscount Mandeville, earl of Manchester **2(4).**221
John, 4th earl of Sandwich **17(2).**23, 25–6; **33(2).**42
Lady Mary Wortley **1(3).**137, 140
Richard **3(4).**201
Montague
Charles (C17) **41(1).**4
Irby **41(1).**4
Montfichet
Gilbert de **28(1).**14
Richard de (*fl.*1189) **18(2).**33
Richard de (d.1267) **50(2).**48, 49–50, 51, 54
William de **50(2).**49
Montfort, Hugh de **29(2).**60
Montgomery
Michael, letter from **29(2).**57
Thomas **2(1).**51; **38(2).**49
Montjoux (France) **18(2).**30
Moonman, Eric **4(1).**16, 24
Moore
Brig-Gen – (C18) **7(1).**3
Edward **4(3).**139
Sir Francis **34(1).**16
Henry **11(1).**6
Thomas **10(1).**37
see also More
Moore family of Sampford **35(1).**16
Moores manor **39(2).**53
Morant, Philip
assistant **1(4).**194–5, 196
commemoration **1(3).**171
Dacre assists **2(1).**6–12

Essex Journal

History and Antiquities of the County of Essex **8(1).**7, 8–10
and Muilman **48(1).**9, 10–11, 14
on
barons' land holdings **50(2).**50
Colchester **18(2).**44–6, 46–7; **49(2).**52
Easton Lodge **12(1).**5–6
Leyton **14(3).**17
Til place-names **39(2).**45
reprint **3(2).**61–2
review of **27(1).**19–24
sketch of **8(1).**7
voting record **4(2).**75
Morant Club **6(3).**63; **42(1).**25–6; **49(1).**12, 13
Morcoke (Morecoke)
Anne **10(1).**12
William **10(1).**12; **27(2).**40
Morden
Edward **4(3).**139
Sir John **2(4).**194–5
John Cook (2) **4(3).**139
More
John **35(2).**47
Sir Thomas **2(3).**149, 150, 151, 152
William, bishop of Colchester **35(2).**47; **37(1).**19
William (of Henham) **48(2).**52
see also Moore
Morecoke *see* Morcoke
Morell Roding *see* Roding, White
Mores
Edward **16(3).**24, 28
Revd Edward **16(3).**24–6
Dr Edward Rowe **16(3).**21, 23, 26–8
Sarah, m John Davis **16(3).**26
Sarah, m2 – Bridgeman **16(3).**26
Moreton, Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57, *60*, 62–3
Moreve, William **2(2).**111
Moreville, Hugh de **7(4).**102
Morgan
Lady – (C18) **10(3).**59
Misses – (C18) **7(3).**77
– (C19) **3(1).**34, 37
D.J. **3(2).**72
Glyn, books reviewed
Essex Witches **9(3).**108

Essex Journal

The Romance of Essex Inns **9(2)**.72; **19(1).**23
Richard (C16) **26(2).**39
Richard (C18) **28(2).**55
Morgans, David, 'Industrial Heritage and the ERIH Programme' **40(2).**40–4
Morice *see* Morris
Morier, David **31(2).**45
Morley
– (C19) **1(2).**39
Edward, 12th Lord Morley **1(1).**21; **2(4).**209, 210–18
John **8(1).**5
Thomas, Lord Morley **2(4).**223
Mormons, 1850–1870 **18(3).**57–65, *60*
Mornington, earls of *see* Wellesley; Wesley, Garret
Moro, Duc de **5(1).**21
Morrante, Edmond **1(4).**221
Morrin, David **1(3).**150
Morris (Morice; Moryce)
– (C16) **18(1).**23
– (C18) **18(2).**49
Col A.W. **26(2).**36
Bob, 'Kenneth Neale – A Life in Prisons' **39(1).**13–15
Henry **26(1).**8
Humphrey **4(1).**36
James **2(3).**154
Letitia **49(2).**57
Richard
'From Essex to Aberystwyth, the Harvey family archive' **40(1).**22
'Sir William Addison (1905–92) – A Retrospective' **40(1).**6–8
'Sir Henry Selwin-Ibbetson (1826–1902): Essex Worthy' **45(2).**51–6
'A Toad-Eater and Usurer from Lambourne. Thomas Walker (1664–1748) of Bishops Hall' **41(1).**15–19
'Who Actually Saved Epping Forest?' **47(1).**13–19
'Wood-Pasture and Pollarding in Epping Forest' **46(2).**43
on Edward Erith **39(2).**36
books reviewed
Forest for the People: George Burney (1818–1885) and his fight to save Epping forest **48(1).**34–5
The Man Who Ran London during the Great War: The Diaries and Letters of Lieutenant General Sir Francis Lloyd **45(2).**64
Merchants, Medicine and Trafalgar; the history of the Harvey family **43(1).**29
The Verderers and Courts of Waltham Forest **39(2).**63–4
William D'Oyley 1812–1890 **49(2).**74
& Pond, Chris (eds.), *Loughton 100 Years Ago by William C. Waller* **37(1).**28
see also Pond, Chris, & Morris, Richard

Essex Journal

Septimus **47(1).**16–17
Thomas **4(2).**97
William (C18) **46(1).**26
William (C19) **1(2).**46
morris dancing **18(3).**69
Morrison
Ensign – (C18) **33(2).**42
Arthur, *Cunning Murrell*, reviewed **13(1).**24
Gen George **33(2).**39
Joseph **19(2).**47
Morse
Gen – (C19) **48(2).**42
South **18(1).**1
Mort, Isaac **13(1).**12
Mortimer
Elizabeth **9(2)**.64
Margaret, m Robert de Vere **5(3).**109
Morton
A.G.E. **41(1).**24
C.L., *How Green in our Village*, reviewed **12(1).**24
Moryce *see* Morris
mosaics, Romano-British
Coggeshall **21(2).**42
Colchester **12(4).**91; **15(1).**3; **20(3).***63*; **21(1).**5, 6, 7, 7; **26(3).**64–5
Harlow, Holbrooks **8(2).**34
see also tesselated floor; tesserae
Moss, – (builder) **16(3).**12
Mosse, Richard **6(3).**67
Mothersole, Henry **20(3).**60
motor cycling **16(2).**7, 8–9
Mott
Charles **44(2).**49
Lucretia **34(1).**18
Motteham, – (C16) **9(4).**127
mottes **5(2).***62*, 63; **5(3).**113–15
Mottram, Alfred **12(2).**44
moulds
Bronze Age **21(3).**58, *60*
Iron Age **24(2).**42
Moulsham
Barrack Lane **14(1).**24
bridge **1(2).**7–8; **16(2).**24–5, *24*; **31(2).**48
church of St John **50(2).**58, *60*
clergy **49(2).**42

Essex Journal

defences **9(1).**16
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
gaol **1(2).**28, 29
King's Head **11(1).**21
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**20, 24–5
manor **2(1).**25; **18(2).**27
mill **4(1).**6; **13(2).**32
Moulsham Hall
archives **26(3).**57
Mary de Medici stays at **16(3).**15
Mildmay family accounts **1(3).**137, 140; **1(4).**183–6, *204–5*; **2(1).**19–20, 21, 25; **4(1).**4–8; **5(3).**99
purchase by Olmius family **40(2).**54, 57
Nelson's Yard **11(1).**21, 22
New London Road **14(1).**24
public health **11(1).**15, 16, 18, 19–21, 22, 24; **14(1).**22, 24, 28
workhouse **14(1).**24
Mount Bures
castle, excavation **5(2).***62*, 63–9, *65*, *67–8*
church of St John **5(2).**64
Fen Farm, excavation **17(1).**6
mill **47(1).**11
river crossing **47(1).**11
Mountford
Fanny **30(1).**13, 14
John **35(1).**16
Sheila *see* Titchen, Ivy, & Mountford, Sheila
Sophia **35(1).**16
William **35(1).**16
Mountford family **35(1).**16
Mountnessing
Arnolds **49(2).**62
Barking abbey properties **1(4).**203
bridge **28(2).**60; **38(1).**24
Chain Bridge **29(2).**49–52, *51*
church of St Giles **19(3).**75; **43(2).**44
Cowbridge Grange **4(3).**151
cricket **3(2).**102, 105
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**22, 23–4
manor **39(2).**52
mill **28(2).**57–60, *58–9*; *see also* postmill
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
place-name **18(2).**30; **23(2).**34
poor relief **44(2).**49

Essex Journal

postmill **5(1).**43
Roman Catholics **29(1).**10, 11
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Thoby priory **18(2).**30; **29(2).**49
Mowbray family **44(1).**6
Mowlem, John & Co **22(3).**60; **24(1).**21
Mowles, Phillip & Joan **13(1).**20
Mowson, – (C18) **27(1).**4
Moxon, Robert **3(3).**128
Moy, Thomas Ltd **20(3).**67
Moye, William **45(2).**47–8
Moyer, Benjamin **1(3).**162
Mucking
crop mark sites **4(4).**213–14; **7(3).**65–76, *66*, *69*; **12(4).**94; **13(4).**92; **15(1).**7–8
fishery **3(1).**13
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122
villa, Romano-British **7(3).**68; **12(4).**94
Mudge, John **1(1).**7
Muggeridge, H.T. **3(4).**184, 192
Muilman
Anna, m Charles Crockatt **28(2).**47
Henry **28(2).**47; **48(1).**9
Peter
authorship of *The Gentleman's History of Essex* **3(2).**62; **12(1).**6; **48(1).**9–11, 13, 14; **48(2).**41
on Easton, Little **12(1).**6
home of **28(2).**47
Morant and **8(1).**9, 10
on Moulsham Hall **4(1).**5, 7
on Strethall brass **33(2).**52
Yeldham, Little, church **25(1).**15
Peter Darnal **28(2).**47, *47*
Mullane, Patrick **49(2).**69–70
Mullocks, William **4(2).**85
Mumby, Lionel (ed.), *East Anglian Studies*, reviewed **4(1).**38–40
Mumford
Elisha **19(2).**44–5
James **19(2).**30
Mun, Thomas **45(2).**39; *see also* Munne
Muncaster, Lord – (*fl.*1796) **4(3).**125
Munday, – (C20) **50(1).**26
Munden, – (C19) **16(2).**4
Mundon
bees **3(3).**164

Essex Journal

church of St Mary **12(1).**15; **20(3).**50; **38(2).**49
land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
steam engine **7(4).**94
Munk, William **36(2).**46; *see also* Monck; Monk
Munne, John snr **37(2).**49; *see also* Mun
Munnings
Sir Alfred **36(1).**18; **41(2).**55
Robert **4(3).**139
Munro, – (C19) **13(1).**3
Munsey
Daniel **1(2).**38
William **4(3).**139
Munson, James
'The Revd Andrew Clark and Great Leighs' **21(3).**51–4
(ed.), *Echoes of the Great War*, reviewed **21(2).**47
Munteni family **18(2).**30
Murray
Bill **47(1).**28
Revd George **34(1).**12–14
George, bishop of Rochester **49(1).**18, 19–21, *19*, 24
Murrell, James **1(1).**44–5
Musket, William **4(3).**139
Mustard, Revd – (C18) **25(2).**38
Myche
John **28(1).**20
Thomas **28(1).**20
Myers, Hannah **16(3).**10, 12
Myhill, Richard **4(2).**86
Mynde, J. **11(4).**76

nails
Romano-British **10(4).***121*, 122; **14(3).***59*, 60; **18(3).***83*, 86
medieval **33(2).**56
names *see* Christian names; place-names; surnames
Napp, Simon **8(4).**113
Narborough, Rt Revd F.D.V. **1(2).**55
Nash (Nashe)
Fred, 'World War Two Defences in Essex' **29(2).**40–5
Frederick **47(2).**64
John **44(1).**23–4
Richard (Beau) **1(4).**191–2, 196
Thomas **11(3).**68, 69
Nassau de Zuylestein

Essex Journal

Mrs – (C19 of St Osyth Priory) **2(2).**92–3, 96
Eliza, m Charles Brandreth **2(2).**95
Frederick **2(2).**92, 93, 94, 95, 96; **4(3).**142; **31(2).**61
John **2(2).**93, 96
Richard **2(4).**204–5; **13(2).**34
William Frederick **2(2).**93–4; **31(2).**61
William Henry, earl of Rochford **2(4).**196, 204; **4(3).**141; **31(2).**61
Nassau de Zuylestein family **2(2).**93; **2(4).**204; **4(3).**141–2
National Fire Service Pump **18(2).**53
National Ominibus and Transport Co **15(3).**103
Nauticus **11(3).**61–5; **14(2).**27
Navestock
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Thomas **7(3).**82–5, *82*, *83*, *84*, *85*
clergy **25(2).**42
cricket **3(2).**102, 104, 105, 106, 108
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122–4
Green Man **3(2).**104, 105, 106, 108
probate inventory **4(1).**31–3
witchcraft **1(1).**39
Nayland (Suffolk) **3(2).**103; **34(1).**8; **47(1).**7, 11
Nayler, John **2(2).**111
Nazeing
Barking abbey lands **25(1).**12–13
Broxbourne Aerodrome **3(1).**56–7
Bumbles Green, coal duty posts **3(3).**158
church of All Saints **8(1).**14
coal duty posts **3(3).**156, 158
Nazeing History Workshop, *Nazeing: Five miles from everywhere: The Story of Nazeing*, reviewed **36(1).**28; **38(1).**28–9
Nazeingbury
excavation **12(4).**94–5; **25(1).**12–13
nunnery **25(1).**12–13
Neal
Mary **18(3).**69
Wendy, *With Disastrous Consequences: London Disasters 1830–1917*, reviewed **27(3).**76
Neale
J.P. **12(1).**6
James **44(1).**10
Kenneth J. **36(1).***3*
biography **39(1).**5–17
a tribute **37(2).**39
'Arise Sir Loin' **2(3).**168–71

Essex Journal

''Brilliant, Rustic, Pearl and Feather'. Straw Plaiting in the Sampfords in the Nineteenth Century' **35(1).**14–16
'Chingford Enumerated. The Village Community at the Census of 1851' **3(1).**40–8
'Essex Archaeological and Historical Congress – A Look Forward' **20(3).**65
'Friday Hill House, Chingford in 1631' **4(3).**144–9
'Great Sampford: 1866 – A Village Tragedy ''Cholera prevailing in the parish''' **30(1).**12–15
''honest and credible aliens' Jan Winnock's and some other 16th century Essex Dutch Wills' **33(1).**10–11
''A Most Dreadful Fire', the London Coal and Wine Duties in Essex' **3(3).**146–58; **4(1).**56
''Saevus Tranquilla per Undas', Sir Thomas Heneage of Copped Hall and the Armada Jewel' **4(4).**204–9
'Shillingstone: Great Sampford' **35(2).**56–8
'Sir Thomas Smith and Hill Hall, Essex **5(1).**3–22
'Sir Thomas Smith of Hill Hall: an Iconography' **6(1).**17–22
'Victoria County History of Essex Vol. 9 – Colchester' **29(2).**55–6
book reviews by **4(3).**166; **7(4).**115–16; **22(3).**61; **23(2).**40; **25(1).**21, 22; **25(2).**46, 47; **25(3).**72, 73,74; **27(1).**23; **27(2).**49–50; **28(1).**28; **28(2).**62–3; **29(1).**26; **30(1).**27–8; **30(2).**62; **31(1).**27–8; **31(2).**62; **32(1).**29, 30; **32(2).**63; **33(2).**63; **34(1).**29; **35(2).**61; **36(1).**28; **38(1).**28–9; **39(2).**63–4; **40(1).**29; **40(2).**60; **41(2).**61–2
correspondence from **4(1).**56; **4(3).**172–3
obituaries by
Beale, Michael **42(2).**37
Emmison, F.G. **31(1).**4
Hunter, John **40(2).**37–8
Lewis, Admiral Sir Andrew **29(1).**3
O'Leary, John Gerard **21(2).**30
Ruggles-Brise, Sir John **42(1).**3–4
Tonkin, W.G.S. **19(3).**59–60
reports on Essex History Day 1984 **19(2).**49
books reviewed
Chingford in History **10(1).**46
Chingford in History: the story of a Forest Village **2(2).**118
Discovering Essex in London **7(1).**26; **22(2).**47
(ed.) *Essex, Full of Profitable Things: Essays presented to Sir John Ruggles-Brise* **32(1).**27–8
(ed.) *Essex Heritage: Essays presented to Sir William Addison* **28(1).**26–7
Essex in History **13(2).**68; **33(1).**27–8
(ed.) *An Essex Tribute – Essays Presented to Frederick G. Emmison* **23(1).**18
Queen Elizabeth's Hunting Lodge **1(4).**234
St Michael the Archangel, Theydon Mount **10(3).**104
& Burton, J.T.A. (eds.), *Essex Wills Volume 12* **35(1).**4–7
Thomas Clarkson **1(2).**29; **20(3).**59, 60
Neame, David, 'A short history of Jaywick Martello Tower' **48(2).**42–3

Nears, Cecil **47(2).***69*
Neave
Digby **2(1).**33
Richard **39(2).**60
Sir Richard Digby **2(4).**223
Sir Thomas **8(4).**99
needles, bone, Romano-British **33(1).**14
Negus, – (C17) **10(1).**24
Neil, Pilot Officer Tom **50(2).**65–6, 67, 68, 69, 72–3
Neile, Richard, bishop of Rochester **3(4).**198, 202
Nel, John **2(3).**129
NELP/GLC, *Dockland: An Illustrated Historical Survey of Life and Work in East London*, reviewed **22(1).**23
Nelson
Clare **26(1).**12, *13*
Horatio **8(4).**96–8; **13(2).**65
Sir Thomas **19(2).**40, 41; **47(1).**17–18, *17*
Nelson & Innes, Messrs **12(4).**85
Nesfield, W.E. **45(1).**26
Netteswell
church of St Andrew **12(1).**14, 15; **15(2).**70; **26(1).**10
coal duties **3(3).**152
Harlow New Town **43(1).***23*, 25
mills **8(2).**26
see also Harlow
Nettlingham, – (C19) **3(3).**153
Nevard, James **17(3).**7
le Neve
Hon G.M.B. **21(3).**63–4
Peter **8(1).**4, 5, 6; **37(1).**24
Nevendon
church of St Peter **7(3).**82; **26(1).**9
Great Bromfords **4(1).**28
Nevill (Neville)
Eleanor, m1 Thomas Tey, m2 Thomas Warren **4(4).**182, 183, 188
Hugh de **2(2).**84; **50(2).**52
John **1(4).**185
Margaret, m John de Vere **6(4).**90
Sir Marmaduke **4(4).**182, 183
P.B. **17(2).**15
Ralph **19(1).**6
Sir Richard **4(4).**182
Sir Thomas **4(4).**182
Violet, m Henry Wellesley **5(1).**38

Essex Journal

Neville
– (C19) **48(2).**63, 64
Charles Cornwallis, 5th Baron Braybrooke **43(2).**51, 52, 53
R. **37(1).**23
Richard **20(3).**70
Richard Henry Cornwallis, 8th Baron Braybrooke **1(4).**229
Richard Ralph, 11th Baron Braybrooke **27(2).**32, *33*
Robin, Lord Braybrooke **27(2).**32, *33*
Neville family **21(2).**32, 33
New England **38(1).**7
New Model Army **10(1).**33–41; **32(2).**43–7; **41(2).**42–8
Newbery, – (C18) **12(3).**65
Newburgh, Lord *see* Barrett, Edward
Newcomb, – (C19) **1(4).**213
Newcourt, Richard **4(4).**180; **50(2).**48
Newens, Arthur Stanley
at *Essex Journal* launch **43(1).***2*
parliamentary career **4(1).**15, 24
'20 Questions?' **44(1).**33
'The Colchester Plunderers' **34(2).**60–1
'The Co-operative Movement in Essex' **13(1).**2–15
'Epping and the Problem of Public Health' **16(1).**11–18
'The Genesis of Harlow New Town' **43(1).**22–7
'Saffron Walden and the Struggle for Democracy' **32(2).**43–8
book reviews by **25(2).**46; **31(2).**63; **40(2).**61–2; **41(1).**26–7; **42(2).**66; **44(1).**31–2; **45(1).**31; **46(2).**71–2, 74; **47(2).**74; **48(1).**34
obituaries by
Appleby, John Samuel **46(2).**69
Powell, William Raymond **43(2).**61
books reviewed
A History of North Weald Bassett and its People **21(2).**47
In Quest of a Fairer Society: My Life and Politics **49(1).**35–6
see also Bill, Ron, & Newens, Stan
Newham
Elizabeth II visits **19(1).**20
House Mill (tidal) **22(3).**66, *66*
Passmore Edwards Museum **6(1).**26
Plashet, Romanies **3(4).**208
Romanies **3(4).**211
see also Forest Gate
Newham History Society **23(3).**70
publications **12(4).**104; **23(3).**69
Newland, John **42(2).**60
Newman

Essex Journal

Edward **3(3).**139, 140
Howard *see* Everett, Martyn, & Newman, Howard
James **24(1).**22
Ken, 'Sarsen Stones on Broomfield Green' **46(1).**28–31
L.T., 'The History of Battles Bridge' **8(1).**16–18
T.W. **13(1).**7
Thomas (C18 of Stebbing) **4(2).**87
Revd Thomas (C18 of Horndon, West) **29(1).**8
Walter **9(4).**125
Newport
Acre Plantation, fieldwalking **10(3).**89
bees **3(3).**164
bridge **38(1).**24
burh **40(1).**14
church of St Mary **2(3).**120; **19(3).**74; **49(2).**62
excavation **10(3).**88–9
House of Correction **1(2).**32
inn **41(1).**9
milestone **7(4).**108
pollbooks **4(2).**74
sarsen stone **46(1).**29
Shortgrove, bees **3(3).**162
tollboard **7(4).**107
Newton
Miss – (C20) **30(2).**47
Francis **9(4).**125
H.K. **3(2).**75; **3(4).**180
Sir Isaac **2(4).**193; **10(3).**97, 99
Kenneth C. **4(1).**28
obituary **13(1).**22
'Roxwell – Freed from an Obligation at a Price' **7(1).**20–1
book review by **5(3).**120–1
books reviewed
Highways and Byways of Essex **5(2).**86
The Manor of Writtle, Essex, c.1068–c.1500 **5(1).**51
see also Edwards, A.C., & Newton, K.C.
William **2(1).**40–1
Niall, Martin, *The Coal Duties of the City of London and their Boundary Marks*, reviewed **8(2).**68
Niblet
Andrew **20(1).**13
Thomas **20(1).**13
Nice
Edith **47(2).***69*

Essex Journal

Walter **47(2).**68
William **47(2).***69*
Nicholas, St, church dedications **19(3).**75
Nichols (Nicholls; Nicolles; Nicolls)
Con – (C20) **38(1).**9
Dr – (C20) **6(3).**71
Christopher **4(4).**196–7
George **4(2).**69
H.R. **4(1).**11, 24
Humfrey **26(1).**8
John **1(1).**21, 24
Sir Philip **41(2).**55
Nicholson (Nicolson)
– (C18) **34(1).**11
Mrs – (C18 of Beccles) **34(1).**11
Mrs – (C19 of Chelmsford) **16(3).**4
Sir Charles **6(3).**71; **26(1).**5; **31(1).**23; **36(1).**17; **36(2).**46
Henry **16(3).**10
John (C16–17) **5(1).**28
Revd John (C20) **22(3).**55
Ralph **21(2).**40
Sandra, book review by **37(2).**63–4
William **10(4).**129; **30(1).**17, 19
Winifred **10(4).**129
Nicolas, Edgar **49(1).**27, *27*
Nicolles (Nicolls) *see* Nichols
Nicolson *see* Nicholson
Nigel **29(2).**60
Niger, Roger, bishop of London **38(2).**48
Nightingale, S. **8(4).**105, 107, 111
Nix, Frank **7(4).**95
Nixon, Anthony **10(1).**37
Noak Hill
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57
Dagnams **2(4).**223; **8(4).**99; **35(2).**55; **39(2).**60
Noake(s), Robert **26(1).**8, 10
Noble
John **23(1).**19
Mary **10(1).**18
Nockold
Jacob **15(3).**78; **16(1).**20
Martin **15(3).**78; **16(1).**20, 22–3
Martin jnr **16(1).**20
Mary **16(1).**20

Essex Journal

Noel
Revd Conrad **1(4).**181; **18(3).**67–71; **36(1).**15
Miriam **36(1).**15
Noke, John **7(1).**21
Noland, – (C16) **18(1).**23
Nollekins, Joseph **50(1).**21
nonconformity 1660–89 **16(1).**24–7; *see also* Baptists; Congregationalists; Countess of Huntingdon's Connection; Independents; Levellers; Mormons; Presbyterians; puritanism; Quakers; Salvation Army; Socinians; Unitarians
Nonni, Pier Francisco **45(2).**43
Noone, Lancaster **5(3).**99
Norden, John **10(1).**3; **32(1).**18
Norfolk, earls of *see* Bigod, Hugh; Bigod, Roger; Howard, Henry; Howard, Henry Frederick; Howard, Thomas
Norfolk (Northfolk)
– (C18) **34(1).**8
John **2(4).**184
Margaret **2(4).**184
Norman
Bernard L., *Walton-on-the-Naze*, reviewed **19(1).**23
Robert **31(1).**21
Thomas **16(3).**19
Norreys, Robert le **18(1).**18
Norris
Henry **37(2).**55
Col John **7(2).**51
Norris family **31(1).**9
North
Mr Justice – (C19) **37(1).**24
Edward, 1st Baron North **2(3).**148; **2(4).**205
George Augustus **2(4).**205
North Benfleet *see* Benfleet, North
North Fambridge *see* Fambridge, North
North Ockendon *see* Ockendon, North
North Sea surge 1953 **38(1).**5–12
North Shoebury *see* Shoebury, North
North and South Hinckford hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**78, 81, 82
North Stifford *see* Stifford
North Weald *see* Weald, North
North Woolwich *see* Woolwich, North
North-Buxton, Edward **8(4).**104
Northampton, earl of *see* Howard, Henry
Northern & Eastern Railway **3(2).**94; **3(3).**151; **7(1).**24
Northesk, earl of *see* Carnegie, William

Essex Journal

Northfolk *see* Norfolk
Northwych, John **2(3).**122
Norton
Daniel **15(2).**55, 56
Elizabeth, m Thomas de Belhouse **6(2).**51
Peter, book review by **7(3).**88
Richard de **6(2).**51
Thomas **2(4).**184
Norton Mandeville, church of All Saints **18(2).**31
Norval, Elizabeth **43(2).**56
Norwich, earls of *see* Denny, Edward; Goring, George
Notley, **Black**
church of SS Peter & Paul **2(3).**161; **10(3).**99; **21(1).**16, *16*; **21(2).**29
Dewlands **10(3).**99; **44(1).**14, 15, 18, *18*, 19
hospital **44(1).**19
marriage **4(4).**216, 217, 220–1
pollbooks **4(2).**74
Ray family **2(3).**161; **10(3).**99, *101*; **38(1).**13–14; **44(1).**14–19
Stanton's Farm **9(1).**24, *30*
Notley, **White**
bees **3(3).**164
church of St Etheldreda **26(1).**10
clergy **31(2).**59
land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
Olmius estate **40(2).**54
pollbooks **4(2).**74
railway **15(2).**53; **15(3).**95
White Notley Hall, excavation **16(1).**9
Nottage
– (C18) **27(1).**6
Henry **7(1).**8
Revd John **22(3).**54
Nottidge, Revd J.T. **15(2).**53; **15(3).**95
Nottingham, earl of *see* Finch, Daniel
Novello
Ivor **23(1).**6
Vincent **34(1).**5
Noverre (Novere), – (C18) **34(1).**11; **43(2).**47
Nowell
Alexander **27(3).**61
Laurence **7(2).**47; **27(3).**64
Nugent
– (C18) **2(1).**10
Louisa, m Eliab Harvey **5(2).**73

Essex Journal

Nugent family **5(3).**99; **35(1).**14
Nugent-Temple-Grenville, George, marquis of Buckingham **21(1).**15; **25(1).**6; **35(1).**14
Nunn
Dr – (C19) **2(2).**92
Carrington **2(2).**94; **37(1).**24
Roger **2(2).**92; **49(2).**53
Stephen P., *Saint Roger of Beeleigh*, reviewed **38(1).**29
Thomas **37(1).**24
Nurse, Bernard, Pugh, Joy, & Mollet, Imogen, *A Village in Time: The History of Newport Essex*, reviewed **31(1).**27–8
Nuse, Clement **4(2).**65
Nuttall, W.L.F., 'Commissioners for the Trial of Charles I' **13(4).**75–85
Nye, Stephen **46(1).**18
Nysum
John **48(2).**52–3
Margaret **48(2).**52
Rose **48(2).**52

Oakley, **Great**
bridge **38(1).**24
church of All Saints **26(1).**10; **42(2).**63
will, C17 **48(2).**51
Oakley, **Little**
church of St Mary **10(4).**141; **12(1).**16; **13(4).**91–2
Seaview Avenue, villa excavation **12(4).**93; **15(1).**6–7
Oakley, E.R. *see* Willoughby, D.W., & Oakley, E.R.
oar, prehistoric **22(2).**32, *33*
Oastler, John Churchill **46(1).**25
Oates
Alma Edith (née Kirby) **47(2).**66, *69*
Bryan William Grace **47(2).**65–6, *69*
Caroline Annie **47(2).**65, 66, 67–8, *68*, *69*
Edward Bryan **47(2).**66
Francis Grace **47(2).**66
Capt Lawrence Edward Grace **39(1).**27; **47(2).**65–9, *65*
Lilian Mary **47(2).**66, 68
Mary **47(2).**67
Violet Emily **47(2).**66, 67, 68, *69*
William Edward **47(2).**65, 66, 67, 68
Oates family **36(1).**16; **40(1).**23
obits, Waltham Holy Cross **28(2).**53–4
obituaries
Aberdour, Jean **33(2).**38
Addison, Sir William **27(3).**59

Essex Journal

Allingham, Margery **1(4).**231–2
Appleby, John Samuel **46(2).**69
Bamberger, Percy Arthur Lawrence **43(1).**28
Bartlett, Richard **39(1).**4
Bascombe, K.N. **39(1).**4
Beale, Michael **42(2).**37
Beaumont, John Lionel **2(1).**41
Benham, Barbara **34(1).**4
Benham, Hervey **22(3).**50
Bennett, John B. **19(1).**24
Berridge, Canon Jesse **1(2).**51–2
Bowyer, Walter **41(1).**3
Boyes, John Herbert **48(1).**31
Brisay, Kay de **16(3).**29
Brooks, Reginald Tempest **20(3).**56
Brooks, Rob **48(1).**32
Brown, Arthur Frederick James **38(1).**3–4
Burton, Brian **49(1).**30
Caunt, George **13(1).**21–2
Clements, Geoffrey John **32(1).**9
Cooper, Frank **37(1).**3
Dane, Norah **41(1).**3
Doncaster, Tony **30(2).**37–8
Eastment, Winifred Violet **29(2).**38
Edwards, Arthur Charles **27(2).**34
Edwards, Nancy Raymonde (née Briggs) **44(1).**30
Emmison, F.G. (Derick) **31(1).**4
Erith, Edward **39(2).**36
Erith, Felix **26(3).**54
Ernst, M.R. **37(2).**38
Farries, Kenneth **22(1).**2
Fitch, Marc **29(2).**39
Fulcher, Ernest A. **31(1).**4
Girling, Frank **1(2).**54–5
Grieve, Hilda Elizabeth Poole **29(1).**4
Hall, Kenneth **43(2).**62
Harley, Laurence S. **19(1).**24
Harwood, Elizabeth **25(2).**28
Hewett, Cecil **33(2).**37
Hewett, Roy S. **2(4).**226
Hewitt, William Alfred **49(1).**31
Hogg, Edgar Peter Maxwell **24(1).**18
Howson, James **28(2).**40
Huelin, Revd Dr Gordon **32(1).**9

Essex Journal

Hulkes, Arthur Sackville **36(1).**4
Hunter, John **40(2).**37–8
Jarvis, Lewis Donald **33(1).**3
Knight, Alec S. (Gerry) **27(1).**3
Lewis, Admiral Sir Andrew **29(1).**3
Lewis, Clayton **34(2).**37
Lockwood, Herbert Hope **40(1).**3
Ludgate, Eileen M. **41(2).**37
Martin, Geoffrey **43(1).**28
Mason, A. Stuart **38(2).**37
Matthews, Richard **37(1).**3
Newton, Kenneth **13(1).**22
O'Leary, John Gerard **21(2).**30
Oxley, J.E. **29(2).**37–8
Peers, Deborah **49(1).**32
Petchey, W.J. (Bill) **36(2).**37
Powell, William Raymond **43(2).**61
Reaney, P.H. **3(2).**63–5
Robertson, Ian Gordon **38(2).**37
Rudge, E.A. **20(1).**24
Ruggles-Brise, Sir John **42(1).**3–4
Sainsbury, Frank **37(1).**3
Sanders-Hewett, Guy Scott 'Pip' **39(1).**4
Smith, William Joseph Thomas **45(2).**63
Southgate, Walter **21(2).**40
Spender, Humphrey **40(1).**4
Strutt, Rhoda (Mrs Gerald) **4(1).**37
Studd, Christopher **39(1).**4
Studd, Pamela **40(2).**38
Tonkin, W.G.S. **19(2).**25
Tufnell, John Jolliffe **25(3).**55
Ward, Gladys Amy **22(2).**34
Whitmore, Ellis, Lady Whitmore **37(1).**3
Wolfe, Marie Elizabeth **47(1).**30
O'Bourne, Capt – (C18) **2(4).**204; **5(2).**73
O'Brien
Mrs – (C18) **33(2).**61; **34(1).**8
John **34(1).**8
Occomore, D., *An Essex Pot-Pourri*, reviewed **25(2).**47
Ockendon, **North**
Badby property **3(2).**98
church of St Mary **18(2).**32
footpath **8(4).**121
pilgrim route **7(4).**103

Essex Journal

Romanies **3(4).**210
Stubbers **2(1).**11; **3(4).**210; **47(2).**64
Warley Franks **1(1).**12–13
Ockendon, **South**
Arnway family **2(4).**225
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Nicholas
Badby burial **3(2).**97–8; **3(3).**173
building stone **15(1).**20
dedication **19(3).**75
visitation 1631 **3(4).**205
Little Belhus **24(2).**45
pilgrim route **7(4).**103
Saltonstall family **1(1).**18
sarsen stone **46(1).**29
smockmill **5(1).**43; **13(1).**22
Ockendon, – (C19) **1(3).**150
O'Dell
– (C20) **3(4).**186
Sean, *The Essex and Suffolk Stour*, reviewed **42(1).**28
Odewell, Simon de **37(2).**49
Odingsales, John **4(2).**63
Odo, bishop of Bayeux **3(4).**213; **18(2).**28, 32
Œthelred **23(2).**38
Offa of the East Saxons **23(2).**35, 38–9; **49(2).**45
Offa of Mercia **23(2).**37; **31(1).**15
Ogborne
David **28(1).**4
Elizabeth **1(2).**45; **14(3).**18; **28(1).**4–7
John **28(1).**4, 5, 7
John Fauntleroy **28(1).**4
Ogbourne, David **13(2).**59
Ogilvie, Charles **45(1).**16–17, 18, 20
Ogleby, John **4(3).**139
Oglethorp, Gen – (C18) **1(2).**25; **26(3).**57
Okey, Col – (C17) **2(2).**76; **41(2).**46
old age, 18th-century **31(1).**7–12
Old Castle Swifts F.C. **16(2).**11
Old Samford (Suffolk) **34(1).**10
Oldaker, B. **14(3).**10
Olden, Benjamin **20(1).**12
Oldfield, J.R. **3(4).**184, 192
Oldham
G.A. **26(2).**35

Essex Journal

John **4(2).**85
O'Leary, J.G. **1(2).**4, **20(1).**22, **38(2).**43, 44, 45
gallery named after **22(2).**42, *42*
letter about **23(1).**4
obituary **21(2).**30
'The Battle of Assandun' **4(4).**222–3
'The Coming of the Railways' **1(3).**157–62
'Fairlop Aerodrome' **3(2).**80–2
book reviews by **1(2).**57; **1(4).**232–4; **2(1).**56–7; **2(2).**118; **3(1).**54–6; **4(3).**159–62 164–5; **4(4).**224–6; **5(1).**49–51; **5(2).**86; **5(3).**116–17; **5(4).**149–50; **6(1).**29–30; **6(2).**56; **6(3).**83–4;
6(4).104; **7(3).**87; **8(2).**67–8; **8(3).**91; **9(2).**71–2; **10(1).**47, 48
editorials by **1(1).**5; **1(3).**119–21; **1(4).**177–9; **2(1).**3–5; **2(2).**61–2; **2(3).**119–21; **2(4).**177–80;
3(1).1–3; **3(2).**59–62; **3(3).**117–18; **3(4).**175–8; **4(1).**1–3; **4(2).**59–61; **4(3).**117–19; **4(4).**175–7; **5(1).**1–2; **5(2).**53–5; **5(3).**93–5; **5(4).**126–7
obituaries by
Girling, Frank, **1(2).**54–5
Hewett, Roy S. **2(4).**226
Reaney, P.H. **3(2).**65
Olgate, Elizabeth **3(2).**83
Oliphant, Effie May **50(1).**29, 32
Olive, Sybil **42(2).**38, 40–2
Oliver
Mrs – (C19) **15(1).**17–18; **15(2).**49
Catherine **15(3).**95
Richard **6(4).**99
Ollivier's Band **16(3).**6
Olmius
Drigue (d.1753) **40(2).**54, 57
Drigue Billers, 2nd Baron Waltham **2(4).**196, 205; **4(2).**80–1; **13(2).**34, 38; **40(2).**57
Elizabeth **40(2).**57
Herman (d.1718) **40(2).**54, 57
Herman (d.1726) **40(2).**54, 57
John (1679–1731) **40(2).**54, 57
John (1711–62), Baron Waltham **2(4).**203, 205, 206; **40(2).**54–5, 57
Judith **40(2).**57
Olmius family **40(2).**54–9
Olmsted, Thomas **32(1).**18
Oman, Carole, *The Gascoyne Heiress; the life and diaries of Francis Mary Gascoyne-Cecil*
abstract **4(1).**55
reviewed **4(1).**40–2
Omond, John **2(4).**184
Ongar, **Chipping**

Essex Journal

air raid shelters **46(2).**63, 66
banks **1(3).**132, 133
bees **3(3).**163
castle **18(2).**32; **50(1).**19, 20, *20*, 21, 22
church of St Martin **26(1).**10; **50(1).**19, 21, *21*, *22*
clergy **44(1).**12
Congregational church **8(3).**92
cricket **3(2).**106, 107
fair **10(3).**51
High Street **7(1).**18; **16(3).**12
local militia **9(1).**18
Ongar Park Wood farm **40(2).**49
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
radio station **50(1).**15
railway **3(2).**95, 96; **6(1).**26; **16(1).**18
windmill **7(1).**18
Ongar, **High**
Ash family **2(2).**102; **4(1).**35–6
church of St Mary **2(2).**117; **18(2).**32
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**22
Forest Hall **18(2).**26
Marden Ash **2(2).**101
Medicus visits **14(2).**24
Norton Heath, toll house **7(4).**107
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
river crossing **38(1).**24
Ongar Co-operative Society **13(1).**5, 12
Ongar Millennium History Group, *Aspects of the History of Ongar*, reviewed **35(2).**61
Ongar Poor Law Union **44(2).**45
Onley, Revd Charles **31(2).**59; **39(2).**59
Onslow, Wilberforce **49(2).**43
Oppenheim, M. **38(2).**43
oppida
Braintree **12(4).**89
Colchester **26(3).**63, 65; **31(1).**23–4; **32(2).**56
opus signinum **12(3).**52; **13(4).**87; **23(2).**28, 31
oral history **26(1).**12; **26(2).**29–30
Oram, A.E. **4(1).**13, 15, 24
Orchardson, W.Q. **45(2).**55
Ord
Misses – (C19) **5(2).**76
Craven **28(1).**7
Orde, Admiral Sir John **8(4).**96, 98
Orelogge, John **2(4).**184

Essex Journal

Organ, Catherine **29(1).**19
organist **34(1).**5–6, *6*
organs
Barking **41(2).**40
Chelmsford **48(1).**9
Gestingthorpe **47(2).**67
Thurrock, West **26(1).**6, 7
Walthamstow **40(1).**12
Orgor
Walter **2(4).**184
William **2(3).**137; **2(4).**184
d'Orleans, Charles **1(4).**200
Orlooger, John **2(2).**114
Orr
Robert **26(2).**47
W.H. & wife **26(2).**47
Orsett
Baker Street, observations **16(1).**8
Bishop's Palace **26(2).**37
cage **1(2).**22–3
church of St Giles & All Saints
brasses **27(1).**13–14, *13*, *14*, *15–16*
building stone **15(1).**20
chantry **27(1).**13
dedication **19(3).**75
font **42(2).**61
visitation 1631 **3(4).**205
clergy **3(4).**204
coal duties **3(3).**153
Crondon manor **26(2).**37, 39
Crondon Park **26(2).**37–9, *38*, 47
footpath/bridge **8(4).**124
Glasscocks **26(2).**39
Grey Goose Farm, excavation **12(4).**95
Lorkins **43(1).**10, 12
manor **18(2).**27; *see also* Crondon manor
Mormons **18(3).**57, 62
Orsett Cock, excavations **12(4).**95; **13(4).**92–3; **16(1).**7; **17(1).**7
Orsett estate **25(1).**16–17, *17*
Orsett Hall **25(1).**17; **43(1).**12
Rectory Road, excavation **17(1).**7
Swing Riots **39(1).**20, 21
Osbern **28(2).**50
Osbern, Augustin **2(3).**123

Essex Journal

Osborne (Osborn)
C.A., 'Horological Essex' **2(2).**114–17
Clive **10(1).**43
Dave, books reviewed
Halstead and Colne Valley at War (1939–45) **19(2).**54; **27(3).**74
They Came from Over the Pond; the story of the 381st Bomb Group, Ridgewell, Essex 1943–5 **37(1).**28
Edmund **13(1).**20
Sir Edward **1(4).**222
James (C16) **37(1).**9
James (C19) **4(3).**139
John **2(2).**116, 117
Mike, *Defending Essex*, reviewed **50(1).**35–6
Richard **17(2).**10
Thomas (C17) **2(2).**84
Thomas (C19) **4(3).**139
William (C16) **7(1).**20, 21
William (C19) (2) **4(3).**139
Osborne & Heaps, *Essex Clock and Watchmakers*, reviewed **16(1).**32
Osbourne
Mrs – (C19) **19(3).**77
Henry **19(3).**77
Hester **19(3).**77
Osea Island
hurdle **22(2).**31, *32*
sale of **13(1).**22
Oseley, Richard **5(1).**30
Osgyth **23(2).**35, 38
O'Shea
Kitty **6(2).**53
William **6(2).**53
O'Sullivan, Patrick **47(2).**68
Oswig of Northumbria **49(2).**47
Osyth, St **31(2).**60
Ottar Svarti **22(1).**7
Ottaway, Susannah R., 'Age and Want in Eighteenth-Century Essex' **31(1).**7–12
Ottern, Susan **1(4).**223
Otto, Master **21(2).**31
Otto the goldsmith **28(2).**50
Ouseley, Revd John **8(1).**2–3; **42(1).**24
Ovendon, William **2(2).**117
ovens
Romano-British **16(1).**9; **16(3).**12, **17(2).**9
medieval **16(1).**5

Essex Journal

medieval/post-medieval **17(1).**4
post-medieval **1(1).**26, 32; **12(4).**97; **15(1).**8; **16(1).**5
not dated **15(1).**4
Overall
– (C20) **47(2).***69*
James **16(2).**27–31
John **16(2).**27
Roger **4(2).**87
William **4(2).**87
Overton, Richard **10(1).**34; **32(2).**44
Ovington
Botetourt estate **3(3).**160
church of St Mary **46(1).**29
clergy **15(3).**102
Owen
Revd William (C17) **15(3).**97
Revd William (C18) **2(2).**84
Oxborough
Jeffery **4(4).**195
John **4(4).**195
Oxford
bishop of *see* Wilberforce, Samuel
earls of, estate, collapse of **39(2).**47–53; *see also* Harley, Edward; Harley, Robert; Vere, Aubrey; Vere, Edward; Vere, Henry; Vere, Hugh; Vere, John; Vere, Richard; Vere, Robert; Vere, Thomas
Oxford (Oxon) **47(2).**54
Oxley, James E. **20(1).**22; **30(1).**18–19; **38(2).**45
obituary **29(2).**37–8
'Barking Town and London Sewage' **22(3).**57–61, **23(1).**4
'Benefice Farming in Tudor Essex' **26(1).**7–10
'Good Friday Football and Barking' **21(3).**60
'Notes on Essex Church Dedications' **19(3).**74–6
The Reformation in Essex to the Death of Queen Mary, reviewed **1(1).**48–50
D'Oyly
Thomas **3(2).**83
Thomas Thorrowgood **3(2).**83
oysters
beds **2(1).**25–6
Colchester
dredging **28(1).**20–1
fishery **49(2).**51–6
Oyster Feast **49(2).**49–51
pits **30(2).***43*, 44; **37(1).**7, *8*

Essex Journal

Pace, Edward **20(1).**13
Pach, Robert **2(2).**85
Padcliffe, Anna Maria Barbara, m Robert James Petre **5(2).**57, 59
Page
Coxswain – (C20) **38(1).**10
Charles **3(1).**24; **7(4).**95
Christopher, 'An Inventory at Pleshey College' **41(1).**12–14
Elizabeth, m Jeremiah Easter **35(2).**59
Henry James **3(2).**84; **13(1).**17
J. & F.E. **7(4).**95
James **5(3).**100
John **2(4).**184
Richard **46(1).**24
Robert **3(2).**83–4
Robert jnr **3(2).**84
William **38(2).**43
Paget, Lord Alfred **2(2).**95
Paglesham
brooch, Anglo-Saxon **33(1).**15
burial, Bronze Age **33(1).**12
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**58
Church Hall **49(2).**58
clergy **21(1).**9–10; **37(2).**56
Post Office Cottages **7(1).**18
West Hall **21(2).**40
Paine
Charles **9(3).**87
David, *The History and Work of the Walton and Frinton Lifeboat*, reviewed **11(3).**71
Edward **9(4).**125, 127
James **1(1).**10; **3(2).**59; **4(1).**57
Judith **9(4).**126
Thomas **2(4).**207
see also Payne
paint industries **15(3).**87
Pakington & Enthoven **43(1).**19
Palavicino, Sir Horace **34(1).**16
Palethorp
– (C18) **27(2).**44–5
Richard **27(2).**45
palette, lead **7(1).**11
Palmer
Edward **21(1).**11
Esther **17(2).**11
George snr **8(1).**11

Essex Journal

Lt-Col George jnr **8(1).**11, 12, 14, 15; **47(1).**14, 18
John **19(3).**61
Ken
letter from **30(2).**39–40
Setting the Record Straight: a concise history of Frinton, Great Holland, Kirby and Walton, reviewed **30(1).**28
Kenneth Nicholls, *The Knights of St John in Essex*, reviewed **27(2).**49–50
Mary **25(1).**10
Peter **39(2).**53
Richard **16(3).**10, 12
William (C17–18 of London) **1(3).**147
William (C18–19 of Harlow) **19(2).**29
William (C19 of Ingatestone) **25(1).**10
Palmerston, Lord *see* Temple, Henry John
Pam, D.D., *Protestant Gentlemen*, reviewed **9(1).**36
Pamela (vessel) **31(2).**45
Panfield
clergy **8(1).**2, 3
manor **18(2).**27
place-name **35(1).**21
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Pannell
Arthur **47(2).**68
Joshua **7(4).**94
Mabel **47(2).***69*
William **47(2).***69*
Papillon
Philip **3(1).**28
Philip Oxenden **3(1).**27–8; **12(4).**86
parchment, conserving **48(1).**16–17
Parfoothe, Father **1(1).**40
Pargiter, Francis **45(2).**40–4; **46(1).**26
Paris, Michael, *Silvertown 1917*, reviewed **22(1).**22
Park, Air Vice Marshall Keith **50(2).**67
Parke, John **10(4).**129
Parker
Gen – (C18) **33(2).**44
– (C18–19) **13(2).**43
– (C19) **48(2).**58
– (C19 of Woodford) **14(1).**16
Agnes **35(1).**6
Bernard **35(1).**6
C.G. **3(1).**52
Christopher Comyns **1(3).**157–60, 162; **4(2).**84

Essex Journal

Giles **16(1).**24
H.J. **4(1).**9
Sir Henry **2(4).**210
Idoma **2(4).**184
J.H. **6(1).**5
J.O. **1(3).**160–1
James **35(2).**43
Joane **48(2).**51
John, (C16 of Dunmow, Great) **9(4).**115
John (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**83; **9(4).**126
John (C20) **4(1).**11, 12, 13, 15, 24
John Oxley **8(1).**14, 15; **21(2).**40; **35(2).**43
Laetitia **8(4).**95, 96
M. *see* Burnby, J.G.L., & Parker, M.
Margaret **35(1).**6
Martha, m John Jervis **8(4).**95–6, 100–1
Martha (née Strong) **8(4).**95
Mary (née Griffin) **17(2).**23
Oxley **32(2).**39
Sir Peter **12(3).**72; **25(2).**38
Sir Philip **2(4).**190
Richard (C13) **47(2).**61
Richard (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(4).**125, 127
Richard (C16 of Stratford Langthorne) **24(2).**36
Richard (C18) **6(1).**5
Robert (C15) **2(4).**184
Robert (C17) **48(2).**51
Sir Thomas **8(4).**95, 96
Revd William **17(2).**23–4
Parker diaries **1(3).**157–62
Parkes, C.H. **43(1).**18
Parkins, Roger **42**, 71
Parkyn de Ashdon, John **2(3).**123
parliamentary elections
medieval **1(4).**187–90
1439–1509 **2(1).**45–52
1529–1601 **2(3).**147–59
James I–Charles I **2(2).**71–8
1660–85 **1(3).**123–6
1679–C18 **2(4).**187–208
1810 **5(2).**70–2
1830 **1(2).**11–18
1830–68 **3(1).**18–30
1847 **45(1).**16–21

Essex Journal

1884–95 **3(3).**165–73
late C19–early C20 **3(2).**69–80
1918–39 **3(4).**179–94
1939– **4(1).**9–26
Parmenter, Samuel **29(2).**46
Parndon
Baptist church **22(3).**53, 54
Barking abbey estate **25(1).**12
nonconformity **16(1).**26
see also Parndon, Great; Parndon, Little
Parndon, **Great**
abbey **8(2).**28
brooch, Iron Age **8(2).**27
finds, Romano-British **8(2).**28
flint **8(2).**27
Harlow New Town **43(1).***23*, 25
hoard, Bronze Age **8(2).**27
Passmores House **8(2).**28
pottery, prehistoric **8(2).**27
Turnor family **4(2).**69
see also Harlow
Parndon, **Little**
bees **3(3).**163
Harlow New Town **43(1).***23*, 25
see also Harlow
Parnell, James **16(1).**26
Paroissien, James **45(2).**37
Parr, Katherine **8(3).**86
Parre
Edward jnr **20(1).**13
Hester **20(1).**13
Parry, Glyn **27(3).**64, 65
Parson, Thomas **2(2).**111
Parson Woodforde Society **41(2).**59
Parsons
Christopher **25(2).**31–3; **25(3).**68, *68*
Lt Francis N. **35(1).**24–5, *24*
Margaret **38(2).**46, 47
Parton, Rowland **4(4).**220
Partridge
– (C20) **50(1).**8
Edward **13(1).**20
Pash
Ellen **39(2).**57, *58*

Essex Journal

Joseph Brittain **39(2).**57
Pass, Stew **4(2).**87
Passfield, James **32(1).**14
Passmore Edwards Museum **17(2).**6–9, *8*; **20(3).**62
Paterson
Lt Daniel **33(2).**39, 42, 44
Mark, on Tony Doncaster **30(2).**37–8
Pather, John **50(1).**6
Patmore, – (C19) **40(2).**49
Pattison family **14(2).**24
Pattisson, Jacob Howell **15(1).**15; **15(2).**47, 51; **15(3).**95
Pattiswick
church of St Mary **26(1).**6
Olmius estate **40(2).**54
Pechell property **21(2).**40
Paul (Paule)
Stephen **50(1).**7
W. **8(4).**107
W. Norman, books reviewed
Enjoying Old Churches Vol 3 **36(2).**65
Enjoying Old Parish Churches **31(2).**62; **35(2).**40
Essex Fonts and Font Covers **22(2).**47
Pavitt
Benjamin **22(3).**55
Hetty (later Dickens) **22(3).**54
Pawfrey, Richard **4(2).**87
Pawsey, Frederick W., *The History of Law and Order in North Hinckford (North Essex)*, reviewed **27(2).**49
Paxman
David **18(3).**60–1, 63
George **18(3).**63
James **18(3).**63; **37(2).**52
William **18(3).***60*, 63, 64
Paxmans *see under* Colchester
Paye, Peter, books reviewed
Saffron Walden Branch **16(3).**31
The Thaxted Branch **19(2).**54
Payne (Payn)
Edward **9(3).**86, 86–7, 94; **9(4).**128
Francis **16(2).**8
J. **16(2).**2
Jessie K.
'Losses at Pitsea' **2(3).**164–5
'The Scattered Village of Rawreth' **3(4).**213–17

Essex Journal

'Shopland' **2(2).**79–89
'These were the Basildon Homes of Past Centuries' **4(1).**27–8
Basildon: A Pictorial History, reviewed **17(1).**23
Joan **9(3).**89
John (C15) **2(4).**184
John (d.1582) **29(1).**7, 8
John (C17) **11(1).**6
John (C19) **15(2).**47, 50, 51
Richard **9(3).**92
Robert **11(1).**7
Walter (2) **2(3).**125; **2(4).**184
William **44(1).**20, 23, 24
see also Paine
Payne & Murton **7(4).**93, 95
Payton, Edward **2(3).**148
Peabody, George **4(1).**3
Peacham, Joseph & Elizabeth **3(1).**45
Peachey, Alfred **3(2).**109
Peacock (Peacycoke)
Jane **27(2).**38
John (of Shopland) **2(2).**81
John (of Waltham Abbey) **28(2).**54
Thomas **27(2).**38
Peake (clothier) **28(1).**9
Peake (Peek)
– (C18) **22(3).**54
John **10(1).**17, 18
Margaret **10(1).**26
Richard (several) **10(1).**5, 17–18, 26
Thomas **10(1).**26
William **10(1).**20
Peake (Peek) family **27(2).**39
Pearce
J.E. *et al*, *A Dated Type Series of London Medieval Pottery, Part One: Mill Green ware*, reviewed **10(1).**47
Mark, 'Congress Symposium 1984' **19(3).**76
Lt W. **47(1).**28
see also Pearse
Pearl, Frederick **7(4).**94
Pearse
John **3(3).**127
M. **2(4).**215–18
see also Pearce
Pearson

Essex Journal

– (C19) **39(1).**22
Catherine, 'E.J. Rudsdale A Man Who Loved Colchester' **37(2).**42–8
Daphne
'The Collapse of the Oxford Estate' **39(2).**46–53
'Israel Amyce and his dealings with the 17th Earl of Oxford' **34(1).**14–18
'The Puritan Heritage of the Harlackenden Family of Earls Colne' **41(1).**19–22
Edward de Vere (1550–1604): The Crisis and Consequences of Wardship, reviewed **40(2).**60
David, *Why do we need so many old books?*, reviewed **46(1).**36
Jane
book reviews by **36(1).**27–8; **37(1).**27
obituary by **38(1).**3–4
& Rayner, Maria, 'Colchester's Lock Hospital, 1869–86' **47(1).**20–7
Revd John **25(2).**43
Robert **9(3).**94
Sir Weetman D. **3(2).**75; **47(2).**50, 51
see also Peirson; Pereson; Person; Pierson
Peart, Stephen, *The Picture House in East Anglia*, reviewed **16(2).**32
Peasants' Revolt **1(2).**8–9; **3(1).**13; **50(1).**7
Pease (Peaze)
Andrew **4(3).**153–4; **11(1).**6, 7
I.E. **13(1).**7
J.A. **3(2).**75
Robert **7(1).**21
William **48(2).**50
Peat, Dr – (C19) **2(2).**94
Peaty, Ian P., *Essex Brewers and the Malting and Hop Industries of the County*, reviewed **27(3).**77
Peaze *see* Pease
Pebmarsh
alehouses **5(1).**24
church of St John **47(2).**66
clergy **4(4).**195; **47(2).**66
Dagworth manor **4(4).**193, 195–6
fair **10(3).**62, 63
Lingwood (Brightesleighwood) **4(4).**194
manor **4(4).**193, 194–6; *see also* Dagworth manor
Petley/Pooley, bees **3(3).**163
silk mill/industry **36(2).**47, 48
Spoons Hall **4(4).**193
Wyncoll property **2(4).**222
Pecham, John, archbishop of Canterbury **37(1).**18
Peche
John **10(1).**16, 17

Essex Journal

Ralf **10(1).**22
Richard **10(1).**7, 8, 16–17
Pechell
Capt Paul **21(2).**40
Sir Ronald Horace **21(2).**40
Samuel de **21(2).**40
Sir Samuel John **21(2).**40
Pechell family **21(2).**40
Peck
Henry **34(2).**48
John & wife **29(2).**53
Peckard, Dr – (C18) **17(2).**24, 25
Peckever, William **4(2).**70
Pedder, Derek, letter from **23(1).**4
Pedler, – (C19) **47(1).**17
Peek *see* Peake
Peel
Sir Robert **12(2).**28
Tony **49(1).**27
Peers, Deborah
obituary **49(1).**32
reports from Essex Record Office **45(1).**4; **45(2).**37; **46(1).**5
Peirson, Gen – (C18) **33(2).**39; *see also* Pearson; Pereson; Person; Pierson
Pekenham, Robert de **42(2).**63
Peking (China), siege of **29(1).**20–4
Peldon
church of St Mary **34(1).**12
clergy **4(4).**186, 187
Harveys Farm **21(2).**40
manor **2(4).**194; **4(4).**182; **28(2).**51
red hill, excavation **9(4).**137; **12(4).**95–6
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Pelham (Pellam)
Henry **2(4).**206; **41(1).**16
Herbert **41(1).**22
John **2(4).**184
Pells, James **6(1).**6
Pelly
Sir J.H. **1(3).**160, 161, 162, 170
John **18(1).**19
Pemberton, Revd Jeremy **15(3).**101
Pembroke, earl of *see* William Marshall
Penal Laws, and Petre family **29(1).**7–13
Penang (Malaysia), cemetery **49(2).***65*

Essex Journal

pendants, Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**72; **22(1).**3
Penifather, Crystofer **7(2).**45
Penn
John & Sons **24(1).**21
William **2(3).**162; **9(2).**64
Pennel, Elizth **49(2).**62
Pennock, James **9(4).**126
Penny
Eleanor **2(2).**88
Jane **2(2).**88
John **2(2).**88
Dr Thomas **4(4).**181, 182, 184–5, 187
Pennystone, Thomas snr & jnr **15(3).**77, 80
Penrose, Charles W. **18(3).**59–60, *60*, 61, 63, 64
Pentlow
bees **3(3).**164
church of SS George & Gregory **26(1).**7, 8–9, 10; **46(1).**30
estate, Saxon **47(1).**8
mill **47(1).**10
parsonage **4(2).**64
place-name **35(1).**21
river crossings **47(1).**10, 11
Pepir, Simon **2(4).**184
Pepys, Samuel **1(4).**211; **2(4).**191, 194; **45(1).**6
Perceval, P.J.S. **40(1).**7
Peres, – (silversmith) **1(4).**185
Pereson, Thomas **34(1).**15; *see also* Pearson; Peirson; Pierson
Perez, Horst **50(2).**73
Perfect, C.T., *Ye Olde Village of Hornchurch*, reviewed **11(1).**47
Perkin *see* Pyrkyn
Perkin & Sons **15(3).**87–8
Perkins
Charles **16(3).**10
Harold **28(2).**48
Jimmy jnr **16(2).***3*, 9
William **16(3).**13
Perne, Dr Andrew **8(4).**114–15
Perot, Ralph snr & jnr **46(1).**8, 12
Perry
– (C18) **34(1).**11
Ann **16(3).**30
Dorothy, 'My Mother's Essex Childhood' **16(3).**30
Elizabeth **19(2).**30
John snr **19(2).**27

Essex Journal

John (1743–1810) **19(2).**26–9
John jnr **19(2).**28, 29–30
John (son of Thomas) **19(2).**30–1
Philip (d.1732) **19(2).**27
Phillip, son of John **19(2).**28, 29–30
Richard **19(2).**27
Sarah, m George Green **19(2).**27, 28
Thomas (C18) **4(2).**87
Thomas (C19) **19(2).**30
Revd Thomas Walter **34(2).**50–4
Perry, **Wells and Green** **19(2).**28
Perry Watlington, Mrs – (d.1886) **19(2).**26
Perryn, Thomas **16(2).**22
Pers, William **34(1).**17
Person, John **9(4).**126; *see also* Pearson; Peirson; Pereson; Pierson
Persore, Mother **1(1).**39
Pertwee
Charles **45(1).**24
Ellen Myra **39(2).**56–7, *57*
May Beatrice **39(2).**56–7, *57*
Pestell, William **2(1).**47
pestle **16(1).**8
Petchey
Elizabeth **48(2).**51
Thomas **48(2).**51
W.J. (Bill)
obituary **36(2).**37
book review by **34(2).**62–3
books reviewed
The Intentions of Thomas Plume **20(2).**46
A Prospect of Maldon 1500–1689 **27(3).**76
Peter, St, church dedications **19(3).**75
Peter del Pounte de Wydeford **31(2).**48
Peter of Savoy **1(2).**7
Peter de Tilewic **39(2).**45
Peter and John (vessel) **28(1).**20
Petfield, John **9(3).**95–6
Peto, Samuel Morton **33(2).**49
Peto, **Brassey & Betts** **33(2).**49
Petre
Lady Anne **4(2).**70; **4(3).**150; **26(2).**39
Catherine **5(2).**59
Catherine (née Walmesley) **29(1).**8–10
Father Edward **29(1).**11

Essex Journal

Elizabeth **11(1).**7
Francis, book review by **29(1).**27
Hon Frederick **8(1).**11
Hon Henry **22(3).**58–9
John, 1st Baron Petre
Chain Bridge, Mountnessing **29(2).**49–50
local militia **29(1).**10
musical instruments **11(1).**2
obligation to **26(2).**39
Thorndon Hall **1(1).**7, 8–10; **11(1).**2–3, 6
Troughton, John, and **4(3).**150, 153, 154
victuallers and **5(1).**28, 29
John jnr (son of 1st Baron) **4(3).**153, 154
John (1629–84), 5th Baron Petre **11(1).**8–9, 12
John Patrick Lionel, 18th Baron Petre
at Essex Record Office **48(2).***46*, *47*
Lord Lieutenant **37(2).**39
at Victoria County History diamond jubilee **46(2).***42*
'20 questions?' **43(1).**33
'The Penal Laws and the Petre Family' **29(1).**7–13
Mary (née Waldegrave) **1(1).**23; **4(3).**150–1
Robert (C16) **39(2).**48, 53
Robert (1599–1638), 3rd Baron Petre **29(1).**8
Robert (C17) **4(3).**154
Robert (1689–1713), 7th Baron Petre **29(1).***10*
Robert Edward (1742–1801), 9th Baron Petre
Chain Bridge, Mountnessing **29(2).**50–2
Chelmer Navigation **13(2).**46–7
George III visits **1(4).**192
penal laws and **29(1).**8, 10, *12*
Thorndon Hall **1(1).**10
Warley Camp **33(2).**41–2
Robert Edward (1763–1809), 10th Baron Petre **8(4).**99; **25(2).**35
Robert James, 8th Baron Petre **1(1).**10; **5(2).**57–61; **29(1).**11; **33(2).**58
Thomas, 6th Baron Petre **1(3).**125; **26(2).**39; **29(1).**11; **37(2).**39
Thomasine, m Ludovick Greville **4(2).**70
Sir William (1505–72)
almshouses founded by **4(3).**150
bridges **29(2).**49; **34(1).**23
catholicism **29(1).**7
Charman estate bought by **19(1).**2
coach **16(3).**15
Crondon Park **26(2).**37
Elizabeth I stays with **1(1).**20

Essex Journal

friend of **1(4).**202–3
Ingatestone Hall **4(2).**62; **11(1).**2–3
mill **28(2).**57–60
parliamentary career **2(3).**156–7
Smith (Thomas) and **5(1).**5, 6
tomb **29(1).***9*
Tyrell family and **4(2).**70
Sir William (*fl.*1579) **39(2).**52
William (1575–1637), 2nd Baron Petre **4(3).**153; **29(1).**8; **34(1).**24
William (1626–84), 4th Baron Petre **11(1).**9; **29(1).**8, 10, 13; **29(2).**50
William Bernard, 12th Baron Petre **19(3).**69, 70
William Henry Francis, 11th Baron Petre **1(3).**157–9, 161; **24(1).**13; **45(2).**46
William Joseph, 13th Baron Petre **19(3).**69–71, *71*
Petre family, Penal Laws and **29(1).**7–13
Petrie, E.C. & Burgis, Charles E.
'Essex Armorial No. 1' **1(4).**216
'Essex Armorial No. 2' **2(1).**42–4
'Essex Armorial No. 3' **2(2).**101–3
'Essex Armorial No. 4' **2(3).**172–4
'Essex Armorial No. 5' **2(4).**223–5
'Essex Armorial No. 6' **3(2).**97–9
'Essex Armorial No. 7' **3(3).**159–61
'Essex Armorial No. 8' **4(1).**34–6
'Essex Armorial No. 9' **4(2).**103–6
Petts, – (C18) **27(1).**5
Peutinger Table **21(1).**19; **23(1).**21–3, *22*
Pevsner, Nikolaus **45(1).**25–6
Essex
reviewed **1(4).**232–3
revising **35(2).**38–9
Suffolk, reviewed **10(3).**104
see also Bettley, James, & Pevsner, Nikolaus
Pewitt Island **49(2).**55
pews/benches **11(1).***32*; **12(1).**5
Pewsey
Lynn, *A Taste Of Essex: Food and Recipes of Essex Through the Ages*, reviewed **29(2).**63
Stephen
'Southend-on-Sea Historical Society 1920–1996' **31(1).**22–3
books reviewed
Newham in Old Picture Postcards **25(3).**72–3
Stratford – A Pictorial History **29(1).**26–7
& Brooks, Andrew, *East Saxon Heritage: An Essex Gazetteer* **29(1).**25
pewter vessels, Romano-British **5(2).**81, 82; **8(2).***36*, 37, 40
Pheyaro, Mylock **10(3).**55

Essex Journal

Philippa of Hainault **5(1).**47; **38(2).**47
Phillips
– (ironmonger) **16(3).**12
Andrew
'20 Questions?' **46(1).**37
'Civic Feasts and Ceremonies: Colchester and its Oysters' **49(2).**49–56
'Essex at War: An Oral History' **30(1).**5–8
'Life in the Colchester Clothing Factories 1918–1950' **28(1).**8–13
'Mormons in Essex 1850–1870' **18(3).**57–65
book reviews by **28(1).**26–7; **30(1).**27; **38(1).**28
on the Colchester Recalled project **26(1).**12
books reviewed
Children's History of Colchester **46(2).**70–1
Colchester, A History **40(1).**27–8
Steam and the Road to Glory: The Paxman Story **38(2).**61–2
Ten Men and Colchester **21(3).**54, 66
& Cody, Anthony, *Colchester 24* **48(1).**36
C. **12(4).**83
C.W. **38(2).**44
Goody **1(1).**43
Steven **20(1).***20*
Phillips & Bazett, *Ages in the Making*, reviewed **9(2).**69
Phillipson
David, *About Theydon*, reviewed **11(3).**72
John snr **2(4).**205
John **2(4).**205
Philpot
George **41(1).**9
Richard **4(2).**86
Terry, 'The Quakers of Barking' **9(2).**62–5
Philps, William **31(2).**43
Phoenix Gas Co **50(2).**56
physics **32(2).**39, 40–1, 42
Piard, Charles **16(2).**8
Piceson, Thomas **16(3).**24
Pickingill, George **1(1).**45
piers, seaside **24(2).**29–32, *29*, *30*, *31*, *32*; *see also under* Clacton-on-Sea; Harwich; Southend-on-Sea; Walton-on-the Naze
Pierson
John **35(1).**6–7
Thomas **2(3).**158
see also Pearson; Peirson; Pereson; Person
Pigg
Hannah & husband **4(4).**219

Essex Journal

Mary & husband **4(4).**219
William **6(1).**6
Piggott, John **15(1).**15; *see also* Pigot
pigments, Romano-British **5(2).**81
Pigot, Thomas **25(3).**64; *see also* Piggott
Pike, Joe **48(2).**60
Pilburrow, – (C16) **4(2).**69
Pilgrim, George **9(4).**124
Pilgrim Fathers **1(1).**11–19; **6(1).**7–13
pilgrim route **7(4).***99*, 103
pilgrimage
Dovercourt **44(1).**4–9
Ulting **38(2).**50
Pilkington, James **32(1).**14, 17, 18
pillboxes
GHQ Line **45(2).**57–62, *57*, *59*, *60*, *61*, *62*
WW2 **29(2).**41, *41*, 42–5, *43*
Pinchbeck, Christopher **1(4).**185
Pinchion, Sir Edward **11(1).**6
Pinder
Robert **34(1).**17
Revd William **2(1).**42
see also Pynder
Pine, John **1(4).**184
Pinegar, Peter, with Ormes, Ian, *My Adventure in Education: Thirty-five years as headmaster of Gosfield School*, reviewed **33(1).**29–30
Pinkeney, Sir Robert **46(1).**11
Pinkey, Hon Mr Justice – (C19) **34(2).**53
pins
Iron Age
copper alloy **7(3).**67
iron **4(1).**30
Romano-British
bone **8(2).**37; **21(1).**7
bone/ivory **5(2).**81
copper alloy **8(2).**37; **14(3).***58*, 60; **21(1).**7
jet **21(1).**7
Anglo-Saxon
copper alloy **9(2).**50, *51*
iron **9(2).**50, *51*, *52*
silver **9(2).**50, *51*
not specified **7(3).**72
Pinson, Thomas **2(2).**88
Piper

Essex Journal

Arthur **30(2).**54
Laurence, *Our Lady of Grace and St Teresa, Chingford*, reviewed **12(4).**104
Pirton
Edmond **4(4).**181–2, 185
Elizabeth, m Anthony Browne **4(4).**181
Sir William **4(4).**181
Pishiobury (Herts.) **2(4).**209
Pitsea
church of St Michael **26(1).**5
explosives industry **15(2).**43
High Street, cottages **7(1).**18
railway **1(3).**160, 161
Wembley and Telegraph cottages **2(3).**164, 165
White House **2(3).**164–5
Pitt
– (hatter) **16(3).**4
John, earl of Chatham **7(3).**79
Robert **49(2).**66–7
Thomas **49(2).**66–7
William, earl of Chatham **20(2).**40–1; **20(3).**68, 70
place-names
beacons and look-outs **42(1).**11–15
Celtic **35(1).**19–22
early Saxon **23(2).**34–5
Essex project **31(2).**54; **35(1).**22; **36(2).**42
Mashbury **40(1).**14–18
river-crossings **38(1).**23–5
study of **34(1).**19
surnames taken from **24(2).**47
'Til' element **39(2).**45–6
plague **1(1).**24; **13(2).**62
Plaistow
Bretts manor **4(4).**206
chemical industry **15(3).**88
crop mark **22(3).**56, *56*
directory **25(3).**66
doctor **2(3).**163
Dummer, Jeremiah, at **2(3).**164
Hyde House **2(2).**102
Irish migrants **17(1).**20, 21
Quakers **9(2).**62–5; **17(1).**20
secondary school, evacuation **24(1).***3*
vitriol works **15(2).**43
Plaistow & West Ham Industrial Co-operative Society **13(1).**5

Essex Journal

plant remains
Bronze Age **33(1).**12
Iron Age **17(1).**7; **38(2).**41
Romano-British
Colchester **21(1).**4, 7
Eastwood **16(1).**5
Leyton **14(3).**66
Rainham **16(1).**7
Shoebury, North **33(1).**14
Anglo-Saxon **22(1).**4
medieval **33(2).**56
post-medieval **17(1).**8
Plantagenet, Arthur, Viscount Lisle **28(1).**20
plaque, Romano-British **15(1).**5
plasterwork, post-medieval **47(2).**48
Plat (Plate; Platt; Playt)
Ellen **1(1).**40
Jane **10(1).**25
Robert **10(1).**23, 24, 25
plate, silver **1(2).**19–20; **31(2).**40
Platt *see* Plat
Platt-Betts, – (C19) **16(2).**8
Player
J. (C20) **1(4).**229
John (C19) **1(4).**228
Playfoote, John **9(3).**89
Playle
– (C18) **12(2).**47
– (C19) **16(2).**28
John **16(2).**22
Samuel **4(2).**85
Playnemour, Johanna **2(4).**184
Playt *see* Plat
Pleshey
alehouse **5(1).**28
bridge **10(4).**141
castle
building stone **18(2).**32
excavation **15(1).**8; **42(1).**25
Mandeville family **13(2).**49, 52; **37(1).**16; **49(1).**7; **50(2).**49
siege **50(2).**53
Thomas of Woodstock **37(1).**18; **41(1).**12
Christy visits **40(2).**49
collegiate church of Holy Trinity **37(1).**18; **41(1).**10, *11*

Essex Journal

inventory **41(1).**12–14, *12*, *13*
footpaths **8(4).**119
Mount House **7(1).**18
smithy **30(2).**52
Plessey **30(1).**7
Plombe
Edward **39(2).**53
Robert **39(2).**53
see also Plumb
Plomer
Richard **2(1).**49
Robert **2(2).**105
see also Plomer
plough making **40(1).**24, 25, 26; *see also* steam power
Pluckwell, George, *Colchester*, reviewed **19(2).**55
Plumb, Arthur **16(1).**17; *see also* Plombe
plumbob, Romano-British **3(1).**8
Plume
– (C19 of Colchester) **43(2).**49
Revd Dr Thomas **28(2).**43–5, *44*; **36(1).**7; **44(2).**38; **45(1).**5–7
Plummer, Philip C., & Bowyer, Walter, *The Courtenay Warner and Warner Estates: Walthamstow, Leyton and Woodford*, reviewed **35(2).**63; *see also* Plomer
Plumtre, John **2(4).**184
Pluschow Gunther **50(1).**18
poaching **9(4).**127; **18(1).**20
Pod, John **42(2).**61
Poel, Donald J., *Loughton 1851 – the Village and its People*, reviewed **23(3).**64
Pole
Henry, Lord Montagu **2(3).**155
Margaret, countess of Salisbury **2(3).**155; **24(2).**35
William Wellesley **31(2).**42
Winifred, m Thomas Barrington **2(3).**155
Poley
Alice **4(2).**63
John de **28(2).**53
William **4(2).**63
see also Polley
police
stations **45(1).**25
women officers **30(2).**47–9, *48*
Pollard, Michael, *North Sea Surge*, reviewed **13(2).**68–9
pollbooks **4(2).**73–87; **4(3).**122–39
Polleight, Thomas **9(3).**89
Pollett, William **4(2).**86

Essex Journal

Polley
– (C19) **11(1).**18, 22
William Bally **36(1).**12, 13
see also Polly
Pollitt, William **6(3).**71; **31(1).**23; **33(1).**12
Pollock, Mr Justice – (C20) **35(2).**53
Polly
John **9(3).**94; **9(4).**125
Rose **9(3).**94
Thomas **9(3).**93; **9(4).**125, 127
Polsteed, John **10(1).**26
Pond, Christopher Charles
'Eighteenth Century Migration and Mobility in Rural Essex' **17(1).**15–19
book review by **40(2).**62
books reviewed
The Buildings of Loughton and Notable People of the Town **38(2).**63; **46(2).**73
George Monoux's School, Walthamstow, 1527–1977 **13(1).**24
Sir George Monoux School and College, Walthamstow 1527–2002 **38(1).**28
The Walthamstow and Chingford Railway **18(1).**24
& Morris, Richard, *The Life and Art of Octavius Dixie Deacon* **46(2).**73
see also Morris, Richard, & Pond, Chris
Pont-Sainte-Maxence, Garnier (Guernes) **1(4).**199; **7(4).**101
Pook, Catherine **27(2).**40
Poole
Revd F.J. & wife **40(1).**10
Dr Thomas Brice **50(1).**29
Sir William (C16–17) **10(4).**129
William (C16–17) **3(4).**208
Pooley
– (C18) **34(1).**8
– (C19) **16(1).**15
Mary **3(1).**45
poor houses *see* workhouses/poor houses
poor law unions **44(2).**45–51; **45(1).**24
poor relief
Colne, Earls **9(4).**127–9
Ham, West **10(3).**163–70
Rochford Hundred **23(2).**46–7
Stebbing **19(2).**44–8
Terling **31(1).**7–12
see also workhouses/poor houses
Poos, L.R., *A Rural Society after the Black Death: Essex 1350–1525*, reviewed **27(1).**22
Pope
Master – (C16) **8(4).**121

Essex Journal

Floyer Bulstrode **46(1).**22–3, 24, 25
Thomas **46(1).**22–3
Thomas Sidney Wilmot **46(1).**24, 25
Tom **46(1).**23, 24, 25
William **2(4).**184
population
Norman **18(2).**29–30
1500–1800, growth **7(2).**31–6
C18, migration **17(1).**15–19, *17*
Portable Antiquities Scheme **48(1).**5–6
Porteous, William Wade **42(1).**24, 25
Porter
– (C18–19) **30(1).**21–2
Arthur Bowmar **9(3).**74, 76–7
Edward **1(3).**149–50
John (C17) **45(2).**43
John (C19–20) **18(1).**16
Richard **18(1).**16
Sarah **49(2).**62
Wally **49(2).***54*
Porteys, John **28(2).**54
Portingalle, George **3(4).**208
Portlock, Rowland **18(2).**44
Portsmouth, earl & countess of *see* Wallop
Portway, – (C19) **30(1).**13, 14
Possee, David
'Braintree – Trades and Occupations 1831–1891' **29(2).**45–8
'The Development of Braintree between 1820 and 1900' **21(3).**65–6
postbus *see* Stour Valley postbus
postmills *see*, windmills (postmills; smockmills)
Postys, Robert **28(2).**54
potash industry **15(2).**40–1; **42(1).**24
Pott, Robert **1(4).**202
Potten **33(1).**14
Potter
Christopher **2(1).**43; **2(4).**199–200, 201, 205–6; **4(3).**123–4
Edmund **9(3).**83; **9(4).**127
Edward **9(3).**93
George **9(3).**96
John **42(2).**50
Peter **2(4).**184
Robert **42(2).**49, 50, *50*
Stephen le **7(1).**6
Thomas **5(3).**101

Essex Journal

William (alias Bretaigne) **7(1).**8
potters stamps, Roman **2(2).**100
pottery
Neolithic
Goldhanger **24(1).**15–16
Hullbridge (Hockley) **22(2).**31
Rainham **17(2).**7
St Osyth **38(2).**39
Shoebury, North **33(1).**12, *12*
Springfield **17(1).**7
Springfield Lyons **21(3).**57
Beaker
Hullbridge (Hockley) **22(2).**31
Mucking **7(3).**65, *73*
Rainham **17(2).**7
Shoebury/Southchurch **33(1).**12
Springfield Lyons **21(3).**57
Totham, Great **24(2).**41
Bronze Age
Ardleigh **41(2).**58, *59*
Goldhanger **24(1).***15*, 16
Hallingbury, Little **10(3).**87
Paglesham **33(1).**12
Parndon, Great **8(2).**27
St Osyth **38(2).**41
Shoebury, North **33(1).**12, *13*
Southchurch **33(1).**12
Springfield Lyons **21(3).**57, 58
Stansted **34(2).**41
Woodham Ferrers, South **22(2).**31
Bronze Age/Iron Age, Sheering **10(3).**86
Iron Age
Birchanger **10(3).**87
Hallingbury, Little **10(3).**86, 87
Harlow **8(2).**27; **10(3).**84, 86
Kelvedon **42(2).**45–6, *47*
Lofts Farm **20(3).**58
Mucking **7(3).**67–8; **12(4).**94
Orsett **17(1).**7
Rainham **17(2).**7, 9
St Osyth **38(2).**41
Shoebury, North **33(1).***14*
Stansted **34(2).**41
Wickford **2(2).**99; **3(1).**8; **5(2).**84

Essex Journal

Belgic
Cressing **11(3).**56
Nazeingbury **12(4).**94
Peldon **12(4).**96
Romano-British
Abridge **12(3).**54–8, *55*, *57*
Billericay **13(4).**87
Chelmsford **25(3).**62
Chesterford, Great **10(3).**90
Coggeshall **21(2).**43, *44*
Colchester **21(1).**7; **37(2).**42, *43*
Cressing **11(3).**52, 56, 58; **18(3).**83–6, *91*, *93–5*
Elmstead **17(1).**5
Elsenham **27(1).**17
Hadstock **42(1).**6
Hallingbury, Little **10(3).**87
Harlow **8(2).**27, 28; **10(3).**85
Harlow, Holbrooks **8(2).**37, *43*, *45*, 46–8, *47*, *49*
Leyton **14(3).**19–26, 27–30, 31–2, 33–4, 35–42, 43–50, 51–4, *55*–7
Maldon **23(2).**45
Mucking **7(3).**67–8, 71
Nazeingbury **12(4).**94
Newport **10(3).**88, 89
Prittlewell **12(4).**96; **33(1).**14
Rainham **17(2).**9
Rettendon **6(2).**38–41, 41–9, *42*, *44–5*, *47–8*
Sampford, Great **35(2).**58
Sewardstone **12(4).**96
Stansted **24(1).**8
Wickford **1(4).**218; **2(2).**99–100; **3(1).**5, 10; **5(2).**77, 79, 82–4
Witham Lodge **10(4).***115*, 116–20, *117*
Anglo-Saxon
Canvey Island **31(1).**14, 15, 16
Hadstock **42(1).**6–8
Harlowbury **21(2).**38, *38*
Mucking **7(3).**72–5
Prittlewell **33(1).**15
Rainham **17(2).**9
Shoebury, North **33(1).**15, *16*
Springfield Lyons **22(1).**4–5
Waltham, Great **17(1).**6
Waltham Abbey **6(1).**23
Weald, North **10(3).**82
Wicken Bonhunt **9(2).**44–50, *48–9*

Essex Journal

Wickford **5(2).**79, 85
medieval
Boreham **33(2).**54–5
Hadleigh **8(3).**79
Hadstock **42(1).**9
Harlow **8(2).**28; **10(3).**84, 85
Harlowbury **21(2).**38, *38*
Mount Bures **5(2).**66, *68*
Weald, North **10(3).**82
post-medieval
Chigwell **7(4).**105, *105*
Copped Hall **45(1).**14
Epping **16(2).**16–18, *19*
Harlow **8(2).**28; **10(3).**84
Latton **8(2).**28–9
Loughton **7(1).***12–13*, 14
Upminster **47(2).**48
Upshire **12(4).**97
Wanstead **30(2).**50
Woodford **14(1).**20, *21*
pottery industry
Romano-British **25(3).**63
post-medieval **1(3).**163, 166
see also kilns
Potton **38(1).**7
Poucyn
John **2(4).**184
Sir William **19(1).**2
Poulter, H.W. **37(2).**43
Pound
A.J. **3(3).**165, 166
Revd James **10(3).**99
Powell
Widow – (C17) **14(1).**14
Avril **38(2).**46
Edward **1(2).**39
Elliott **44(2).**59
W. Raymond **1(3).**135
obituary **43(2).**61
'R. Miller Christy, Essex Naturalist and Antiquary – Part I' **40(2).**46–54
'R. Miller Christy, Essex Naturalist and Antiquary – Part II' **41(1).**5–11
'R. Miller Christy, Essex Naturalist and Antiquary – Part III' **41(2).**48–53
'R. Miller Christy, Essex Naturalist and Antiquary – Part IV' **42(1).**23–6
'Norman Essex and its Historian' **18(2).**26–36

Essex Journal

'The Victoria County History of Essex: memories and reflections' **38(2).**43–8
obituaries by
Clements, Geoffrey John **32(1).**9
Studd, Pamela Margaret **40(2).**38
Ward, Gladys Amy **22(2).**34
books reviewed
(ed.) *A History of the County of Essex, The Victoria County History, Volume VI* **9(1).**35–6
John Horace Round: Historian and Gentleman of Essex, reviewed **37(1).**27–8
Keir Hardie in West Ham: a Constituency with a Past **39(2).**64
Power, Alfred **44(2).**47, 49, 50, 51
Powers
Alan *et al*, *Eric Ravilious: The Story of High Street*, reviewed **44(1).**32
R.H. **50(1).**29
Pownsett, William **1(4).**203; **41(2).**41
Poyntz
Major – (C19) **20(2).**36
Anne, m Thomas Heneage **4(4).**206, 208
Charles **31(2).**39–40, 42
Pracy, David *et al*, *Seventeen Miles from Town: the Story of Nazeing (part 2)*, reviewed **38(1).**28–9
Praers, Sir John **46(1).**11
Pratt
Major A.G. **35(1).**24
Anna Maria, m Thomas Barrett **21**.6
Barbara, books reviewed
Loppers of Loughton **17(1).**24
Lucien Pissarro in Epping **17(3).**31
Edward **5(1).**29
John (C16) **39(2).**53
John (C16 of Colchester) **4(4).**180
Sir John (1657–1725) **2(1).**6
John (C17 of Billericay) **44(1).**10
Thomas **40(1).**13
Tim (ed.), *Radwinter 1900: The Story of Village Life in Radwinter, Essex at the turn of the Century*, reviewed **36(2).**64
Pratt & Sons **34(2).**50
Prentice (Prentys)
John **2(3).**129; **2(4).**184
R. **4(1).**14, 15, 24
Thomas **41(1).**22
Presbyterians **10(1).**33, 40–1; **16(1).**26
Prescott
Alexander **46(1).**21
C. **3(2).**108

Essex Journal

Honor **46(1).**21
Prest
Thomas **2(2).**116–17
Thomas jnr **2(2).**116–17
Prestney, Jeremiah **20(2).**31–3
Pretyman, Ernest George **3(2).**73; **3(4).**180, 181
Price
Major-Gen – (C18) **22(1).**21
– (C19) **17(2).**20
D. **48(2).**61, 63, 64
Thomas Phillips & wife **26(2).**32; **29(2).**60
Pride, Col – (C17) **10(1).**36; **32(2).**44
Priest
Jim, *Parndon Recollections*, reviewed **15(3).**107
Robert & Joan **28(2).**53
priests, in Domesday **28(2).**50–1
Primrose (vessel) **28(1).**20
Pringle, Sir John **1(3).**141
Prinsep, John **4(3).**126
Prior
Arthur **17(3).**9
Matthew **45(2).**56
Sarah **49(2).**62
prisons *see* gaols/prisons; *see also* houses of correction; lock-ups
Pritchard
Miss – (C20) **50(1).**31
John *see* Elliott, John, & Pritchard, John
Prittlewell
alehouses **5(1).**24
burials
Romano-British **33(1).**14
Anglo-Saxon **39(1).**19–20; **49(2).**44–8
see also cemetery
cemetery, Anglo-Saxon **33(1).**15
Chalkwell Hall manor **36(2).**55
charity **10(1).**8, 19
church of St Mary **15(1).**20; **33(1).**15
clergy **21(1).**9
Colemans manor **4(2).**63
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
Earls Hall **36(2).**55
fair **10(3).**55
Fossett's Farm **6(3).**71
manor **36(2).**55; *see also* Chalkwell Hall manor; Colemans manor; Milton Hall manor; priory

Essex Journal

marriage **4(4).**216, 219
migration **17(1).**15–16
Milton **5(1).**24; **10(1).**18
Milton Hall manor **36(2).**55, 57, 59
Porters **27(2).**38
Prior's Hall, bees **3(3).**164
priory
archaeological monitoring **48(1).**26–8, *26*, *27*, *28*
dissolution **2(3).**151
excavations **3(2).**116; **6(3).**71; **16(1).**7
manor **36(2).**55–60
money left to **2(2).**87
restoration **25(3).**69–70, *69*
school **2(2).**85
Sutton Road, excavation **12(4).**96
Temple Farm, recording **33(1).**13, 14, 15
Temple Sutton, bees **3(3).**164
workhouse **2(2).**83
Probe, John **2(2).**88
Probert family **7(3).**63–4
Proby, Col Douglas James **3(2).**73
Proctor, J.M., *East Anglian Cottages*, reviewed **15(2).**72
Profytt, William **5(1).**25
proof of age inquests **42(2).**58–60, 62
Prosser, – (clothier) **4(4).**212
prostitution **47(1).**20–6
Providence Island Company **2(1).**36–7; **2(2).**70, 73; **3(4).**203
Prowe, Robert **4(2).**65
Prujean, Sir Francis **28(2).**56
The Public Catalogue Foundation, *Oil Paintings in Public Ownership in Essex*, reviewed **42(1).**27–8
public health
Barking **22(3).**57–61
Chelmsford **11(1).**15–27; **14(1).**22–8
cholera **30(1).**13, 14–15
Epping **16(1).**11–18
see also disease; Thresh, John Clough
Puckle, John **1(3).**147
Pudney
David **18(3).**60
James **9(3).**85
Pudney & Son **20(3).**67; **47(2).**67
Pugh
Dr Benjamin **13(2).**59

Essex Journal

Joy *see* Nurse, Bernard, Pugh, Joy, & Mollet, Imogen
Ralph **38(2).**43, 47
Pugsley, W.C., 'Five Generations in 16th/17th Century Politics – the Fanshawes' **1(4).**219–27
Pullen, William **8(1).**16
Puller, – (C18) **27(1).**5
Purchase, – (C18) **3(2).**108
Purfleet
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**61
beacon **23(2).**42
Botany Pit, church **43(1).**15
ferry **7(4).**103
Hollow Cottages **43(1).**15, *15*
manor **21(2).**32
mills **2(1).**7
powder magazine **7(3).**77
smallpox **46(2).**48, 49
puritanism **3(4).**202–6; **10(1).**33; *see also* Pilgrim Fathers
Purle, William **4(2).**65
Purleigh
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59
clergy **3(2).**97
cricket **3(2).**105, 106
Flaunderswick, Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Frerne manor **4(1).**35
Jepcracke **39(2).**48, 53
manor **50(2).**52; *see also* Frerne manor
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
Strutt properties **13(2).**37, 39, 41
Purnell, A.H., *Five Minutes to Launch*, reviewed **15(2).**72
Pusey, Richard, *West Hanningfield*, reviewed **15(3).**106–7
Putterill, Revd Jack **18(3).**67, 69–70
Pybus, Percy John **3(4).**184, 192
Pye, John **1(3).**128
Pyefleet Creek **49(2).**55
Pykas, Matthew **28(1).**20
Pyke
Richard snr & jnr **10(1).**24
Rodea **10(1).**24
Thomas **10(1).**24
Ursula **10(1).**24
Pym, John **2(1).**37; **2(2).**70, 72
Pymar, – (C18) **34(1).**11
Pympe, Reynold **17(3).**13
Pynchon

Essex Journal

Edward **7(1).**21
John **7(1).**21
Rose **7(1).**20–1
Pynder, Robert **39(2).**53; *see also* Pinder
Pyrk, Roger **2(4).**184
Pyrkyn, John **2(4).**184
pyxis, Roman **27(1).**17, *17*

Quain, Richard **36(2).**44
Quakers
Barking **9(2).**62–5
Colchester **18(3).**58
Essex, 1660–89 **16(1).**26
Harwich **46(1).**17–18
Plaistow **17(1).**20
Ratcliffe **9(2).**65
Romford **9(2).**62, 64
Saffron Walden **46(1).**17
Tritton family **48(1).**20–1, 22
see also Knight, Anne
Quare
Daniel **9(2).**64
Ernest **18(1).**19, 20
Quarles
Francis **2(3).**140–6
George **2(3).**140
James **2(3).**140
Robert **2(3).**140
Quarrington, Revd John **2(2).**82
Quash, John Thomas **28(2).**39
Quash family **27(2).**45
The Queen's Men **7(2).**51
Quendon
bees **3(3).**164
Chauncy family **2(1).**48
church **12(3).**79
Forster family **3(3).**131, 132
milestone **7(4).**108; **17(1).**9
Winstanley family **12(3).**76
Quennell
C.H.B. **43(1).**19
Dr Robert **13(2).**66
querns
Bronze Age **33(1).**12

Essex Journal

Romano-British
Leyton **14(3).**61, 66
Mucking **7(3).**71
Newport **10(3).**89
Rainham **16(1).**7
Shoebury, North **33(1).**14
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**72; **9(2).**53
medieval **38(2).**41
not dated **33(2).**56
Quin, W.F., *A History of Braintree and Bocking*, reviewed **16(3).**31
Quincy
Hawise de, m Hugh de Vere **5(3).**108
Saer de **50(2).**48
quinine manufacture **15(3).**88
Quintrell, B.W. (ed.), *The Maynard Lieutenancy Book, 1608–1639*, reviewed **29(2).**62
Quy, Jasper **7(4).**94

radar **50(1).**14
Radbourne, Leonard **43(1).**23
Radcliffe (Radcliff; Radclyffe)
Edward **43(2).**39
Sir Henry **27(2).**36
John **38(2).**49
Robert, 1st earl of Sussex **2(4).**223
Robert, 5th earl of Sussex **8(4).**116
Thomas, earl of Sussex **4(4).**179; **27(2).**36
Raddon, William & Alice **31(1).**21; **31(2).**58
radiocarbon dates
Canewdon **22(2).**32
Shelford, Little **12(4).**94
Springfield Lyons **21(3).**58
Woodham Ferrers, South **22(2).**31, 33
Radley
Emma **47(2).***69*
Joseph **27(1).**6
Radulphus de Arden **1(4).**187
Radwinter
bees **3(3).**163, 164
Bendysh Hall **28(2).**51
church of St Mary **21(3).**50; **29(1).**24; **49(2).**61
clergy **27(3).**61
Fifield **3(3).**163
The Forge **9(1).**26, *28*, 31
Harrison on **10(1).**5

Essex Journal

Martins Farm, excavation **16(1).**7
The Old Vicarage **27(3).***62*
The Potash **15(2).**41; **27(3).***65*
Radwinter Hall **3(3).**163
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Radwinter (Radewynter), Roger **2(2).**108
Rædwald **47(1).**8; **49(2).**44
Rahere **50(1).**5
Rahtz, P.A., *Excavations at King John's Hunting Lodge, Writtle, Essex, 1955–57*, reviewed **5(3).**120–1
Raikes
H.Victor **3(4).**185, 192; **4(1).**10
Robert **1(3).**148; **31(2).**40
Rail, William **1(4).**189
railway stations, architecture **45(1).**23
railways
Chelmsford **45(2).**45–50, *45*, *46–7*, *48–9*, *50*
Colchester **14(2).**2–4
Essex, coming of and development of **1(3).**157–62; **3(2).**93–6; **23(1).**16
Great Exhibition, excursions to **15(3).**83–4
High Beech extension **19(2).***37*, 38–42
map of, 1862–1923 **33(2).***50*
Stour Valley line **6(2).**55; **9(1).**34
see also Braintree, Witham & Maldon Railway; Central Essex Railway; Chelmsford, Maldon & Blackwater Railway; Clacton Railway & Pier Co; Colchester, Stour Valley, Sudbury & Halstead Railway; Colne Valley & Halstead Railway; Eastern Counties Railway Co; Eastern Union Railway; Elsenham & Thaxted Light Railway; Great Eastern Railway; Hornchurch–Upminster Railway; London, Midland & Scottish Railway; London & Blackwall Railway; London, Tilbury & Southend Railway Co; Maldon, Witham & Braintree Railway; Midland Railway; Northern & Eastern Railway; South Essex Railway; Thameshaven Dock & Railway Co; Tilbury & Southend Railway
Rainbird, Harriett **13(2).**66
Rainborowe, Capt – (C17) **41(2).**46
Rainham
bees **3(3).**164
co-operative society **13(1).**5
coal duties **3(3).**153
excavations, exhibition of **17(2).**2–9, *8*
ferry **7(4).**103
footpaths/bridges **8(4).**121
Moor Hall Farm, excavations **13(4).**93; **16(1).**7; **17(1).**7; **17(2).**6–9
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
St Bartholomew's hospital lands **50(1).**6
Rainsborough

Essex Journal

– (C16) **1(1).**12
Thomas **10(1).**34; **32(2).**47, *48*
Rainsford
Gen – (C18) **33(2).**45
Miss – (C19) **8(4).**100
Rake, Benjamin **47(1).**21
Ralf son of Salomon **5(1).**44
Ralph (C11) **28(2).**50
Ralph, abbot of Coggeshall **50(2).**48, 52, 53
Ralph, bishop of London **30(1).**25
Ram, Ronald, *The Thread of Identity*, reviewed **46(1).**34–5
Rame, Francis **3(2).**66
Ramme, John **7(1).**21
Rampston, Ronald **17(3).**13
Ramsay, Mabel L. **50(1).**17
Ramsden, J.O. **12(4).**85
Ramsden Bellhouse
bees **3(3).**163
clergy **4(2).**104
stiles **8(4).**121
Tabor family **32(1).**18
Ramsden Crays, Tylde Hall **39(2).**45
Ramsden Downham, bees **3(3).**163
Ramsey
bees **3(3).**164
church of St Michael **2(2).**114–15; **49(2).**57, 60, 63
Foulton, bees **3(3).**163
postmill **5(1).**43
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Ramsey, Winston G., books reviewed
(ed.), *The Battle of Britain – Then and Now* **15(3).**108
& Fowkes, Reginald L. (compilers), *Epping Forest – Then and Now* **22(1).**22
Ramsey abbey (Cambs.) **13(2).**53, 54
Ranalow
Erica Sheila Mary **47(2).**66
Frederick Baring **47(2).**66, 67, 68
Patrick Baring Oates **47(2).**66
Rance, Richard **16(3).**18
Rand
John **5(1).**25
Robert **9(4).**125
Randall
– (C16) **5(1).**29
Mary (alias Stay) **9(4).**126

Essex Journal

Thomas **10(4).**129
Randyll, Vincent **20(1).**12; **31(1).**18
Ranger, James **4(1).**11, 24
Rank, Hans-Wilhelm **50(2).**72, 74
Rankin, Hugh **12(2).**44
Ranulf (C11) **47(1).**10
Ranulf, earl of Chester **13(2).**50–1
Ranulf Peverell **22(1).**6; **47(2).**43–4
Rasche, Sir Frederick Carne **3(2).**73
Rashleigh, Revd Peter **27(2).**43
Ratcliff, – (butcher) **11(1).**24; *see also* Radcliffe
Raven, George P., *Swimming against the Tide: The Diary of an Essex Copper 1953–1983*, reviewed **50(1).**37–8
Ravengar **3(4).**213
Ravenhill, – (C19) **12(4).**85
Ravilious, Eric **39(1).**3; **44(1).**32
Rawbone, Martin, *Ford in Britain: a history of the company and the car*, reviewed **37(2).**64
Rawlen (Rawlyn)
Edward **10(1).**2
Henry **10(1).**10, 24
John **10(1).**24
Thomas **10(1).**2
Rawlings, T. **13(1).**3
Rawlins, Thomas **5(1).**27
Rawlinson
Robert **22(3).**59
Thomas **8(1).**3, 6
Rawlyn *see* Rawlen
Rawreth
Battles Bridge **3(4).**216; **5(4).**140; **8(1).**16–18
Beeches (Pacheneia) **2(1).**51; **3(4).**213–14
Beke Hall **3(4).**215
Burrell's Farm (Aleys) **3(4).**215
Carpenter's Arms **3(4).**216
Carters Farm **3(4).**216
Chichester Hall **3(4).**214
church of St Nicholas **3(4).**213, 214, 215; **5(4).**140
Dollymans Farm **3(4).**216
ghost story **3(4).**216–17
mill **3(4).**216
Pickerells Farm **3(4).**216
Rawreth Hall **3(4).**214, 215
Raymonds (Moat House) **3(4).**214–15
Saunders Farm **3(4).**216

Essex Journal

Shotgate Farm (Cabes/Caves) **3(4).**216
Telfords **3(4).**215
Trinders Hall (Trend de Hayes) **3(4).**216
Witherards (Blue House) **3(4).**215
Rawson, Mary **10(3).**51
Ray
John (1627–1705)
friend of **13(2).**60
illnesses **38(1).**14; **44(1).**14–19, *14*
influence of **3(3).**126, 127–8; **33(2).**57
life of **1(4).**194, 196; **2(3).**161; **10(3).**99
plaque depicting **10(3).***101*
Ray Day **21(2).**26, 29
tomb plaque **21(1).**16, *16*
works of **2(3).**161; **38(1).**13–14
Revd Philip **3(3).**145
Roger **2(3).**161
Samuel **8(1).**16
Rayhouse manor **34(1).**15–16; **39(2).**53
Rayleigh
alehouses **5(1).**25, 27
beacon **23(2).**43; **42(1).**13
Boode family **4(1).**34
castle
builder of **5(1).**17; **19(1).**6
building stone **18(2).**32
excavations **6(3).**71
history of **5(3).**112–15
church of Holy Trinity **32(1).**14
cricket **3(2).**105
Crown Inn **3(2).**105; **32(1).**15
fair **10(3).**57
footpath **8(4).**121
Golden Lion **45(2).**49
Half Moon Inn **32(1).**15
heretic burning **3(4).**213
High Street
Nos. 38–62 **7(1).**18
Nos. 40–2 **7(1).**18
Hog Farm, arson **32(1).**14–18, *15*
manor **50(2).**52
poor relief **23(2).**46; **44(2).**49
Suen, estate of **18(2).**28
Swing Riots **39(1).**20, 21, 22

Essex Journal

vineyard **18(2).**29
windmill **9(4).**137; **10(1).**43
Wyncoll property **2(4).**222
Rayleigh
family **13(2).**44; *see also* Strutt
honour **18(2).**32; **49(1).**7; **50(2).**50, 52
Raymond
– (*fl.*1774) **13(2).**43
– (C19) **2(1).**29, 32
Anna Maria (sister of Charles) **43(2).**38
Anna Maria (daughters of Charles) **43(2).**39
Anne (1634–75), m1 John Lawrence, m2 John Eden **15(3).**97
Anne (née Warkman) **15(3).**99
Sir Charles **6(3).**79; **43(2).**38–43, *38*
Edward **15(3).**99
Elizabeth, m Edward Aylett **15(3).**96
Elizabeth, m Edward Duffield **15(3).**97
Frances, m Thomas Darcy **15(3).**97
Hugh **43(2).**38, 39
Isabella, m1 John Mayne, m2 earl of Dundonald **15(3).**101
Isabella, m Henry Smythies **15(3).**101
James **15(3).**99
John (C15) **2(2).**111
John (d.1635) **15(3).**96–7
John (1633–69) **15(3).**97
John (1662–90) **15(3).**99
John (1688–1721, Good John) **15(3).**99–100, 101
John (d.1725) **43(2).**38
John (C18 of Chigwell) **43(2).**38, 39
Revd John Mayne St Clere **15(3).**102; **25(1).**7
Jones **43(2).**38
Joseph **15(3).**99
Juliana **43(2).**39
Margaretta, m Jeremy Pemberton **15(3).**101
Mary, m William Owen **15(3).**97
Michael **15(3).**102
Oliver (1636–65) **15(3).**97
Oliver (d.1679) **1(3).**122, 123; **15(3).**96–7, 98–9
Revd Oliver (d.1889) **15(3).**101, 102; **25(1).**7
Patricia **15(3).**102
Philip **15(3).**102
Revd Philip Honywood **15(3).**101
St Clere **15(3).**97, 99
Revd Samuel (d.1767) **15(3).**97, 101

Essex Journal

Samuel (son of St Clere) **15(3).**99
Samuel (son of Revd Samuel) **15(3).**101
Samuel John St Clere **15(3).**101, 102; **25(1).**7
Samuel Millbank **15(3).**101–2; **25(1).**7
Samuel William **15(3).**102
Sophia **43(2).**39
William **15(3).**99, 100
Raymond, **Williams**, **Vere Lowe & Fletcher Bank** **43(2).**42
Raymond family **25(1).**7
Raynbeard, George **1(1).**8
Rayne
bypass, excavations **23(3).**59–64, *59*, *60*, *61*, *63*
church of All Saints **40(2).**54
Clap Bridge **38(1).**24
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
incendiarism **21(2).**45, 46
place-name **35(1).**21
pollbooks **4(2).**74
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Rayner
– (hatmaker of Colchester) **4(4).**210
– (tailor of Chelmsford) **16(3).**12
Edith Rippingale **40(1).**23
Elizabeth **40(1).**23
Geoff, *One Hurricane – One Raid*, reviewed **26(1).**20
John **40(1).**23, 24
John Eliezor **40(1).**23
Maria *see* Pearson, Jane, & Rayner, Maria
Samuel **40(1).**23
Sarah Mahetabel **40(1).**23
Rayner family **20(3).**67
Raynesfield, Sir John **2(3).**148
razor, Romano-British **11(3).**58
Read, Col Coloquohoun **3(3).**167; *see also* Reade; Rede; Reed; Reid
Reade
Charles **11(3).**64–5; **14(2).**27
Comm Charles Edward **11(3).**64–5
Edward **9(3).**93
Robert **9(4).**124, 125
see also Read; Rede; Reed, Reid
Reader, Francis W. **42(1).**24, 25; **49(1).**12
Real Tennis court **9(3).**84; **9(4).**127
Reaney, Percy H. **6(3).**71; **34(1).**19; **38(2).**46
obituary **3(2).**63–5

Essex Journal

books reviewed
The Church of St Mary, Walthamstow **5(1).**50
The History of Essex **6(1).**29
Rebow
Gen – (C19) **3(1).**52
Elijah **38(2).**52
Sir Isaac **2(4).**194–5, 206; **22(1).**20
Isaac Martin **2(4).**199, 203, 206
John Gurdon **5(4).**137
Mary **33(2).**41
Rebow family **23(3).**52
record keeping, Essex **48(2).**55–60
Red Cross **50(1).**26–33
Red Hills *see* salt making sites
Redbridge
museum **36(1).**6
Romanies **3(4).**211
Rede
John **2(2).**87
John jnr **2(2).**87
William **36(2).**55
see also Read; Reade; Reed; Reid
Redfern, Comm – (C20) **38(1).**8
Redford, bishop of *see* Barnardo, Dr
Redhead, E.C. **4(1).**14, 16, 24
Redknap, Mark
book review by **20(2).**47
& Currant, Andy, ''Another Day's Elephant Hunting in Essex': recently excavated fossil remains from Ilford' **20(1).**8–10
Redlether
Agnes **4(4).**180
Joan **4(4).**180
William snr **4(4).**180
William **4(4).**178, 180
Redman, – (C20) **48(1).**24
Reed
– (C19) **3(1).**34
A.E. **38(2).**48
A.L. **16(2).**8
Arthur **39(2).**55
see also Read; Reade; Rede; Reid
Reeve
Albert **47(2).***69*
J. Arthur **28(2).**55

Essex Journal

Reginald, Abbot **37(1).**15, 18
Reid
Clara **29(1).**18, 19
Francis **29(1).**18, 19
John (C16) **9(3).**94; **9(4).**127
John (C19) **3(1).**44
see also Read; Reade; Rede; Reed
Reigate stone **15(1).**19–22, *19*; **15(3).**104
Reignold *see* Reynold
Reiner, bishop of St Asaph **28(2).**53
Reinolds *see* Reynolds
Relph, Peter, *Four Forest Years*, reviewed **42(2).**66
Remington
Mary, m Stephen Skynner **16(3).**26
Samuel **16(3).**26
Sarah **16(3).**26
Rener, John **2(4).**184
Renn, D.F., *Norman Castles in Britain*, reviewed **4(4).**228–9
Rennie
Henry **42(1).**20
John **13(2).**46; **31(2).**56
Repton
Humphry **35(2).**55
Havering **39(2).**59
Hill Hall **5(1).**18–19
Hylands House **11(1).**46; **37(2).**37
Moor Hall **19(2).**29
Rectory House, Stow Maries **44(1).**20–4
Rivenhall Place **37(2).**59
John Adey **44(1).**20, 23–4
Rescue **6(4).**100–1
Reston (Royston), John **26(1).**8, 10
resurrection men **13(2).**65–6
Rettendon
alehouses **5(1).**25
Bowmans **13(2).**37, 39, 41
church of All Saints **15(1).**20
clergy **4(4).**194
cricket **3(2).**105, 106
poor relief **44(2).**49
pottery kilns (*illus.*) **6(2).**35–50
see also Rawreth, Battles Bridge
Revell family **6(1).**6
Reverhyt, Walter **47(2).**63

Essex Journal

Reymond, Walter **2(4).**184
Reynold of Brentwood **18(2).**30
Reynold (Reignold)
John **9(4).**125
Richard **2(4).**184
Reynolds (Reinolds)
Elizabeth **15(2).**63
Hester, m John Loane **3(4).**214
James **30(1).**25
Capt John **41(2).**44
Samuel **2(4).**190, 194
Thomas (*fl.*1405) **2(2).**85
Thomas (C17, bricklayer) **31(2).**50
Thomas (C17, clothier) **23(3).**52
Thomas (C17, MP) **2(4).**194
rhinoceros bones **20(1).**8–10, *9*
Rhodes
Cecil **27(3).**69
Linda, books reviewed
& Abnett, Kathryn, *Foul Deeds & Suspicious Deaths in Barking, Dagenham and Chadwell Heath* **43(1).**31
Shelden, Lee, & Abnett, Kathryn, *The Dagenham Murder: the brutal killing of PC George Clarke, 1846* **41(2).**62–3
Rhys
C.A.U. **3(4).**192–3
E. **3(4).**182, 183
Rice
Sir F. **3(4).**183, 193
Revd Henry **2(2).**91
John ap **37(1).**19
Simon **4(1).**35
Rich (Riche)
Charles, 4th earl of Warwick **26(1).**15
Frances, m Thomas Badby **3(2).**98
John **2(4).**184
Sir Nathaniel (d.1636) **2(2).**73; **3(4).**203
Col Nathaniel (1614–1701) **10(1).**37; **32(2).**46; **41(2).**46
Rachel **49(2).**66
Richard, 1st Baron Rich **1(1).**20, 21; **2(2).**86; **2(3).**148, 149, 151–3, 155–6; **4(1).**36; **7(2).**37; **8(3).**86; **48(1).**26
Robert (1538–81), 2nd Baron Rich **2(4).**209; **10(1).**2, 3, 10, 19
Robert (d.1619), 1st earl of Warwick **2(2).**73; **14(1).**2–6; **36(2).**56
Robert (1587–1658), 2nd earl of Warwick **2(1).**41; **2(2).**72–3, 73; **3(2).**98; **8(4).**122; **13(1).**20
Robert (1611–59), 3rd earl of Warwick **2(2).**73

Essex Journal

Robert (1620–75), 5th earl of Warwick **2(2).**68; **32(2).**46
Rich (Riche) family **2(2).**79; **2(4).**209, 219n; **26(1).**15
Richard I **2(1).**52; **18(2).**32–3
Richard II **1(4).**187–8; **5(1).**47; **5(4).**142–5; **24(2).**33; **37(2).**51; **50(1).**7
Richard le Armurer **40(1).**15
Richard fitz Gilbert **47(1).**10, 11
Richard Fitz-Gislebert **25(1).**14
Richard Porcar **47(2).**61
Richard son of Leuric **47(2).**61
Richards, Vyvyan W. **9(3).**74–7, 78–9
Richardson
Dr – (C18) **2(1).**14
Mrs – (C19) **11(1).**22
Benjamin Ward **36(2).**44–6
George **7(4).**94
James **48(2).**66
John **4(2).**87
Jonathan (of Dagenham) **1(1).**60
Jonathan (of Rayleigh) **32(1).**14, 15, 17
Joseph **48(1).**14
Rosetta **2(3).**165
Richbold, Thomas **9(3).**86
Riche *see* Rich
Riches, Hurren **6(1).**6
Richman, Harry, *Billericay and its High Street*, reviewed **1(2).**57
Richmond, earl of *see* Edmund
Richmond
Sir Ian **6(3).**63; **38(2).**44
Richard **10(1).**20
Richold, Edward **9(3).**89
Rickard, Richard **1(1).**7, 8, 9, 10
Rickards, John Bateson **15(2).**55, 56
Rickling
Charman estates **19(1).**2, 3, 4
church of All Saints **9(3).**106; **41(1).**9; **49(2).**61
moated site **18(2).**32
Rickwood, Ken, *The Colne: by Boat Bike and Boot*, reviewed **50(1).**40
Ricula **23(2).**34, 35; **49(2).**45
Ridealgh, M. **4(1).**11, 24
Rider
Mrs – (C18) **12(2).**47
George
'The Bull and Crown at Chingford' **19(3).**77–8
reports from Chingford **18(2).**52

Essex Journal

& Hayward, John, *Larks Hall Farm*, reviewed **20(1).**21
Rider Haggard, H. **27(3).**67–9
ridge and furrow **10(3).**86
Ridgewell
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**62
manor **4(2).**104
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Ridgewell
– (C19) **43(1).**12
Sophia **35(1).**16
Ridgway, William **11(3).**61
Ridley
Thomas Dixon **43(1).**16
Vernon **41(2).**52
Ridsdale, Julian E. **4(1).**13, 15, 24
Rigby
Richard (1690–1730) **43(1).**15
Richard (1722–88) **2(1).**43; **13(2).**63; **16(3).**14; **25(2).**35; **43(1).**15
Rikedon, Robert **37(2).**51
Riley
Dorothy **36(1).**18
Noel, & Beckwith, Andrew, 'Ernest Beckwith (1872–1952) Country Woodworker' **36(1).**12–19
Quintin **36(1).**18
see also Ryley
Rimell, R., letter from **14(1).**32
Ring
– (C18) **3(2).**108
Father – (C19) **3(3).**171
ring ditches
Neolithic, Rainham **17(2).**7
Bronze Age
Ardleigh **16(1).**3
Bromley, Great **12(4).**92
Clare **25(1).**19
Heybridge/Totham, Great **16(1).**6; **17(1).**6
Mucking **7(3).**67
St Osyth **38(2).**41
not dated, Mucking **13(4).**92
rings
Iron Age, copper alloy **20(2).***42*, 44
Romano-British, iron **10(4).***121*, 122
see also finger rings
Ripon (Rippon)

Essex Journal

Ebenezer **8(4).**110
John **5(4).**143
Ripper
Harry Tucker **20(3).**67
William Charlton **20(3).**67
Rippers Ltd **20(3).**67; **43(1).**18–19; **50(1).**39
Rippingale
Arthur **47(2).***69*
Ellen **47(2).***69*
Fred **47(2).***69*
Kate **47(2).***69*
Rippon *see* Ripon
Rivenhall
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Mary & All Saints **26(1).**10; **37(2).**63; **49(2).**58, 59
clergy **37(2).**59
Durrance Hall manor **32(1).**19
Knights Templar, association with **21(2).**31–2
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**25
manor **18(2).**28; *see also* Durrance Hall manor
Matchyns Farm **21(2).**40
Pechell property **21(2).**40
population **11(1).**33
Rivenhall Place **26(3).**57; **37(2).**59
river crossings **38(1).**23–5
River Stour Trust
news from **10(1).**44; **11(3).**70; **11(4).**95; **13(2).**48; **14(2).**32; **15(2).**58–9; **17(2).**28; **18(1).**22; **18(2).**53; **19(1).**22; **19(2).**52
Sudbury granary project **22(1).**21
Rivers (Rives)
Lady – (C17) **2(2).**69
earl *see* Savage, Richard
Joseph **22(1).**15
Roger **46(1).**8
Rivers family **31(2).**61
Rivett
Alf **16(2).**8
James **12(4).**85
road transport **23(1).**15–17; **45(2).**47
roads
Iron Age, Stansted **26(2).**41, 42
Romano-British
Braintree **17(1).**3
Chelmsford **13(4).**88; **15(1).**3

Essex Journal

Chigwell **16(1).**4
Chesterford, Great **13(4).**91; **17(1).**5
Coggeshall **21(2).**41, 43
Colchester **15(1).**3, 4; **16(1).**4; **21(1).**3, 8
Dunmow, Great **25(1).**19
Easthorpe **17(1).**5
Fryerning **28(1).**14
Heybridge **25(1).**19
Ingatestone **28(1).**14
Kelvedon **13(1).**22; **13(4).**91
and location of Durolitum **18(1).**12–13, *14*; **21(1).**18–21
Mistley **10(3).**103
Mountnessing **29(2).**49
Rayne **23(3).**61
River Stour crossings **47(1).**6–8
Sampford, Great **35(2).**56, 58
Wickford **1(4).**218; **3(1).**5
medieval
Ingatestone **28(1).**14–16, 16–17
Orsett Cock **13(4).**93
post-medieval
Tilbury, West **17(1).**8
Waltham Abbey **16(1).**9
Woodford **27(1).**4–7
not dated, Wickford **17(1).**8
see also agger; Antonine Itinerary; London-Harwich Road; Stane Street; trackways; Via Devana
Robarts
Constance, m John Tey **4(4).**181, 182
John **4(4).**181
Robat
Agnes **2(4).**184
John **2(3).**139
Thomas **2(4).**184
Robert I **46(1).**7, 12
Robert of Essex **19(1).**6
Robert d'Eu **26(1).**5
Robert fitzSwein (FitzSweyn) **5(3).**114; **36(2).**55
Robert 'Invesiatus' **18(2).**29
Roberton, William **29(2).**52
Roberts
James Mackenzie **34(1).**12–14
Jean **42(2).**38, 39, 40–3
John (d.1772) **2(4).**206

Essex Journal

John (*fl.*1871 of Chelmsford) **16(3).**4
Sir John (C19 of Salway House) **22(1).**12
Capt Lazarus **34(1).**12
Mark
'St Osyth Priory' **31(2).**60–1
& Roberts, Rosemary, *Paglesham Natives*, reviewed **41(2).**63
Robert, *The Classic Slum*, reviewed **8(4).**128
Rosemary *see* Roberts, Mark, & Roberts, Rosemary
Sally
'Gentlemen and Players: The Romford Philanthropic Theatre, 1831' **2(1).**27–34
'Queen Elizabeth's Hunting Lodge, Chingford' **1(2).**43–50
Romford in the 19th Century, reviewed **5(1).**50
Susan **6(3).**67–9
William **3(1).**46
Robertson
Ian Gordon
obituary **38(2).**37
'The Archaeology of the M11 Motorway in Essex, 1970–75' **10(3).**69–91
'North Woolwich Old Station Museum' **20(1).**20–1
book reviews by **4(4).**228–9; **7(3).**88; **8(2)**.65–7; **11(4).**95–6; **12(1).**22–3; **20(1).**21; **20(2).**46;
20(3).54; **21(1).**12, 23; **21(2).**34, 39, 47; **21(3).**54, 66; **22(1).**22–3; **22(2).**47
correspondence **4(4).**232; **6(4).**100–2; **7(1).**23–4
editor's notes **20(1).**2; **20(2).**26; **20(3).**50; **21(1).**2; **21(2).**26; **21(3).**50; **22(1).**2; **22(2).**26; **22(3).**50; **23(1).**2; **23(2).**26
on George Caunt **13(1).**21–2
reports on exhibition and symposium **7(1).**22
Revd J. **43(2).**46
J.C. **1(3).**157
Robertston, John **1(1).**7, 8, 9
Robgent, Alice (Anne) **1(2).**26; *see also* Robjent
Robinson
– (C19) **1(3).**157
– (C19 of Chingford) **18(1).**19
Beverley, 'O.T. Clark – an Essex Painter' **8(3).**70–7
Sir Christopher **30(2).**56–7, 58, 60
Dr Hastings **25(2).**43, 44
Henry **26(1).**10
John (C17) **1(1).**12; **6(1).**9
John (C18) **2(4).**201, 206
S.W. **3(4).**182, 193
Tony **49(2).***41*
Lt W. Leefe **18(1).**9; **23(1).**6
William **11(1).**41; **15(3).**78

Essex Journal

William O.J. **4(1).**16, 24
Robionte, Gregory **10(1).**15
Robison, Charles Morley **16(3).**28
Robjent, G. **13(1).**7; *see also* Robgent
Robjohn, Gregory **10(1).**14
Roche, Emily **47(1).**24
Rocheford
Sir John **46(1).**13
Sir Nicholas **46(1).**13
Sir Ralph **46(1).**13
Robert de **46(1).**13
Sir Waleran **46(1).**13
Rocheford family **46(1).**12–13
Rochester, bishops of *see* Burhic; Claughton, Thomas Legh; Fisher, John; Murray, George; Neile, Richard; Walter; Wigram, Joseph Cotton
Rochester, Thomas **26(1).**10
Rochford
airfield **50(2).**67
alehouses **5(1).**24–5
banks **1(3).**132, 133
beads, Bronze Age **33(1).**12
Cherry Orchard Lane brickfield, excavation **12(4).**96
church of St Andrew **4(1).**35; **15(1).**20
clockmakers **2(2).**117
Corn Exchange **45(1).**23
cricket **3(2).**105
East Street, excavation **16(1).**7
fair **17(1).**16
finds, Romano-British **33(1).**14
fire engine **32(1).**14–15
golf course, observations **15(1).**8
grazing rights 1622 **13(1).**20
heretic burning **3(4).**213
industrial estate, watching brief **12(4).**96
Kings Hill **7(1).**18
manor **13(1).**20
Market Square, Nos. 24 & 26, excavation **15(1).**8
market square cottages **1(1).**25–37, *30–1*
migration **17(1).**15, 16
parish boundaries **10(1).***4*; **14(3).**2, 3, *3*
pollbooks **4(2).**74
poor relief **23(2).**46, 47
Rochford Hall **48(1).**26
Russell Terrace **43(1).**16

Essex Journal

South Street
Nos. 9–11, **7(1).**19
Nos. 21–31 **7(1).**19
Stroud Green **13(1).**20
West Street, Nos. 46–8, **7(1).**19
witchcraft **1(1).**44, 45
Rochford, **earl** of *see* Nassau de Zuylestein, William Henry
Rochford Co-operative Society **13(1).**5
Rochford Hundred **2(1).**49, 50; **4(2).**82; **23(2).**46–7
Rochford Hundred & Billericay Bank **1(3).**132
Rochford Hundred Historical Society
profile **24(2).**38
publication reviewed **16(3).**32
Rochford Hundred Militia **7(3).**80
Rochford & Winstree hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**78
Rockingham, marquis of *see* Watson-Wentworth, Charles
Rocque, Mary Ann **25(2).**34
rod, jet, Romano-British **25(3).**62
Rodd, Francis & Peter **39(2).**40–1
Rodick family **36(2).**48
Roding, **Abbess**
church of St Edmund **19(3).**74, 75
Rookwood Hall **1(1).**22; **2(4).**223; **45(2).**53
Roding, **Aythorpe**
bees **3(3).**164
church of St Mary **41(1).**6
postmill **5(1).**43
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Roding, **Beauchamp**
church of St Botolph **19(3).**75; **46(1).**28
footpath **8(4).**121
ford/bridge **38(1).**23
manor **12(2).**36
Slade's Farm **12(2).**34–7
Roding, **High**
church of All Saints **26(1).**5; **41(1).**6
incendiarism **21(2).**46
lock-up **41(1).**6
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Roding, **Leadon**, church of St Michael **41(1).**6
Roding, **Margaret**
church of St Margaret **41(1).**6
sarsen stone **46(1).**29
stocks **41(1).**6

Essex Journal

theatre, medieval **9(4).**117, 119
Roding, **White**
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59
Morell Roding manor **4(1).**36
windmill **6(1).**26
Writtle family **2(1).**51
Rodings (Roothings)
co-operative society land **13(1).**12
pollbooks **4(2).**75
Rodwell, Warwick J. **18(1).**12–13
'Beauchamps Farm, Wickford, First Interim Report – Romano-British Finds' **1(4).**217–19
'Beauchamps Farm, Wickford, Second Interim Report – Romano-British Finds' **2(2).**97–100
'Beauchamps Farm, Wickford, Third Interim Report – Romano-British Finds' **3(1).**4–10
'Excavations at Wickford, 1968/1969' **5(2).**77–85
books reviewed
The Archaeology of Churches **48(2).**68–9
Roman Essex **11(3).**70
& Kirsty, *Historic Churches: a wasting asset* **14(3).**73
Roe, A.V. **6(1).**13
Roger de Poitou **5(2).**63; **47(1).**11
Roger de Pont l'Eveque, archbishop of York **7(4).**99
Roger de Rames **47(1).**10
Roger of Wendover **50(2).**53
Roger de Zeveleye **1(2).**6
Roger FitzJohn **50(2).**50
Roger 'God save the Ladies' **18(2).**28–9
Rogers
Mrs – (C18) **1(4).**192
A.J.W. *see* Sallnow, W.J., & Rogers, A.J.W.
Daniel **41(1).**21
George **3(2).**66
Harry **26(3).**60
J. **26(2).**47
John **4(2).**86
Richard (3) **27(1).**4–7
Samuel **41(1).**21
Sarah **3(2).**66
Simon (C17) **3(2).**66
Simon (C17–18 nephew of George) **3(2).**66–7
Simon (C18) **43(2).**40
William (C14) **1(2).**8
William (C17) **46(1).**16
Zachariah **20(3).**67
Rogger, Richard **2(4).**184

Essex Journal

Rolf (Rolfe)
Richard **17(2).**10
Thomas **37(2).**51
see also Rolph
Rolles, Sarah, m William Fincham **1(3).**133
Rolph, Thomas **32(1).**17; *see also* Rolf
Roman Catholicism **17(1).**20–3; **29(1).**7–13
Romanies **3(4).**207–12
Romford
Academy **2(1).**30
barracks **9(1).**15, 19
bicycle making **8(4).**108, 109
Blutcher's Head **3(2).**68
bridge **4(2).**105; **38(1).**25
charity school **2(1).**32
church of St Edward **2(3).**140; **9(3).**106; **19(3).**75; **49(2).**57, 58
clergy **2(3).**144; **35(2).**48
co-operative store **13(1).**8
Collier Row **24(2).**28
Corbets Tey **3(2).**104
Corn Exchange **45(1).**22
cricket **3(2).**101, 102, 104
Crown Inn **3(2).**104
Cuming Hall **24(2).**47
directories **25(3).**64, 66
Dolphin **16(3).**15
Durolitum **21(1).**19–20
fair **10(3).**52
gaol **1(2).**23–4
gasworks **50(2).**57, 61
Geddy Hall **19(3).**65
Hare Hall **3(2).**59
Hare Street **35(2).**55; **37(2).**59
Harold Hill
Gooses **9(2).**64
Quakers **9(2).**62, 64
Hillman's Coaches **15(2).**66
land enclosure **39(2).**59–61
'le Lion' **2(3).**161
London–Harwich Road **16(3).**19
market **39(2).**60
Market Place **18(2).***41*
Marks manor **2(3).**161
Marshalls **38(2).**59

Essex Journal

Norman period **18(2).**30
North Street, *Familiarium* **21(2).**28
policewomen **30(2).**47–9
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
Quakers **9(2).**64
railway **1(3).**157, 159, 160; **3(2).**94; **24(1).**12–13; **27(1).**19
roads **1(1).**23
'Ruin' **22(3).**56
Stewards **2(3).**140
Stoney Field **22(3).**56
Tentor (Tayntor) Ridden **3(2).**66, 67
White Swan **3(2).**66; **3(4).**232
witchcraft **1(1).**40
workhouse **2(1).**32
Romford Bicycle Club **8(4).**103, 105
Romford & District Historical Society
profile **26(3).**68
publications reviewed **5(3).**116; **6(3).**82; **7(3).**88; **8(3).**91; **9(2).**70–1; **10(4).**142; **11(1).**48; **12(4).**103; **14(2).**36; **18(2).**55; **20(1).**21; **23(1).**23; **25(1).**21
Romford Ladies Benevolent Society **2(1).**32
Romford Philanthropic Theatre **2(1).**27–34
Romney, George **18(2).**51
Ronge, John **2(1).**48
Roode, Robert **5(1).**30
roof tiles
medieval **12(4).**92; **16(1).**7; **48(1).**28
post-medieval **1(1).**9; **17(1).**5
Rookall
Elizabeth **10(4).**132
John **10(4).**132
Rooke (Rook)
Francis **10(1).**24
George (d.1603) **10(1).**7, 24
George jnr **10(1).**24
Margaret **10(1).**24
Robert **9(4).**126
Ros, Lord *see* FitzGerald-de Ros, William
Rose
George **47(2).***69*
John **35(2).**50–2
Joseph **18(2).**49, 50
Thomas **44(1).**7, 8
Rose II (vessel) **1(4).**214
Rossa, Peter de **21(2).**32

Essex Journal

Rote, John **2(4).**185
Rothe
Agnes **47(2).**61
Cecilia **47(2).**61
Emma **47(2).**61
Margaret **47(2).**61
William del **47(2).**61
see also Wroth
Rotherham
Francis **49(2).**66
John **49(2).**66
Roubiliac, Louis **36(2).**44
Rouen abbey (France) **18(2).**27
Rought, William **10(3).**55
Round
Charles Gray **4(3).**142; **5(4).**135, 140; **45(1).**16–21, *17*
Douglas **29(1).**20
Edmund **35(2).**43
Emma **45(1).**19, 20
Horace **18(2).**26–36, *34*
James MP **3(1).**24; **4(3).**142–3; **18(2).**33
Revd James Thomas **3(1).**28
John (1783–1860) **3(1).**19, 28–9; **4(3).**142; **5(4).**137; **45(1).**20; **49(1).**18, 19
John jnr **18(2).**33
John Horace **33(1).**5, 6; **38(2).**43
Laura **18(2).**33
Susan Constantia **5(4).**137; **49(1).**18
see also Round family
round barrows
Ardleigh **16(1).**3; **17(1).**3
Mersea **49(1).**11–17, *11*, *12*
Mucking **12(4).**94
Rainham **17(1).**7; **17(2).**7
St Osyth **38(2).**39–41, *42*
see also ring ditches; tumulus
Round family **14(2).**4; **26(3).**57; **40(2).**57
Rounden, Tom **15(2).**61
roundhouses
Bronze Age
Mucking **12(4).**94
Shoebury, North **33(1).**12
Springfield Lyons **21(3).**58, *59*
Iron Age
Ardleigh **41(2).**58–9

Essex Journal

Chesterford, Great **17(1).**5
Hallingbury, Little **10(3).**87
Harlow **23(1).**9–10, *11*, 12–13, *12*
Heybridge/Totham, Great **16(1).**6
Kelvedon **15(1).**6
Maldon **23(2).**45
Mucking **7(3).**65, *66*, 67
Orsett Cock **13(4).**92
Rainham **17(2).**7
St Osyth **38(2).***40*, 41, 43
Stansted **22(2).**45–6, *45*; **24(1).***6*, 7, 9; **26(2).**42; **34(2).**41–2, *42*, *44*
Totham, Great **24(2).**42
Uphall Camp **23(1).**20, *20*
Wendens Ambo **10(3).**89
Romano-British, Wickford **2(2).**98
not dated, Rainham **17(1).**7
Rouse, Michael, *Coastal Resorts of East Anglia*, reviewed **17(3).**31
Roussel, Mon – (C18) **43(2).**45
Routh, – (C18) **12(3).**65
Row, John **40(1).**24
Rowden the Pewterer **4(2).**97
Rowe
Mrs – (C19) **16(1).**12
Anne, m Edward Mores **16(3).**24
Anne (née Cheyney) **16(3).**21, 23
Anne Catherine, m John Warburton **16(3).**26
Catherine **16(3).**24–6
Cheyney **16(3).**21
Edward **16(3).**26
Sir John **16(3).**21
Mary, m Samuel Bonfoy **16(3).**23–4
Mary (née Thurston) **16(3).**21, 23
Robert **16(3).**21–2, 23
Thomas **16(3).**21
Sir Thomas **16(3).**21
William snr **16(3).**21
William **16(3).**21
Sir William **16(3).**24
Rowhedge
clothing industry **28(1).**9
fishery **28(1).**21
shipbuilding **30(1).**7
Rowland
Derek *see* Matthews, Richard M.S., Madell, Stanley T., & Rowland, Derek

Essex Journal

Ed **36(1).**17
Jennifer **50(2).***47*
& Willetts, Claire, 'Magna Carta Exhibition at Braintree District Museum' **50(2).**47
Robert **26(1).**10
Rowlands, Alison, '20 Questions?' **49(2).**75
Rowlandson, Thomas, illustration by **14(3).**11, *12*
Rowley
E.H. **43(1).**13
N., books reviewed
Education in Essex, c.1710–1910 **9(2).**72
Essex Elections and the Great Reform Bill **11(1).**48
Town Life and Improvement in Essex 1730–1906 **8(1).**24
Rowlston, Ursula **10(1).**26
Rowntree, Fred **41(2).**50, 53
Rowthe, John **10(1).**25
Roxwell
Boyton Hall **42(1).**24
Broadgates **7(1).**19
chapelry **7(1).**20–1
pollbooks **4(2).**75
Skreens
Bramston family **1(2).**11; **1(3).**121; **2(4).**202; **3(1).**23
Christy visits **40(2).**49; **41(2).**50
Price rents **26(2).**32
Tye Hall **42(1).**24
Roxwell Revealed Group, *Roxwell Revealed*, reviewed **28(2).**63
Roy, Col William **25(2).**35; **33(2).**39
Royal Commission on the Housing of the Working Classes 1885 **17(2).**19–22
Royal Forests **47(1).**13–14
Royal Show, 1856 **35(2).**41–6, *42*, *46*
Royal Thames Yacht Club **2(2).**95
Royal Windsor Show, 'Old English Farm' **37(2).**44, *46*, *47*, *48*
Roydon
Baldwins **9(1).***23*, 24, 29
Baptist church **22(3).**54
Bourhouse manor **17(2).**27–8
church of St Peter **17(2).**27; **26(1).**8; **49(2).**58
housing **43(1).**16
Nether Hall **17(2).**27, 28
railway station **7(1).**24
Waltham gild property **28(2).**54
will, C17 **48(2).**53
Royston *see* Reston
rubber industries **15(3).**87

Essex Journal

Ruddock, Thomas **2(4).**184
Rudge
Ernest Alfred, obituary **20(1).**24
John **19(3).**77
Rudsdale
Eric J. **37(2).**42–8, *42*, *44*, *46*; **46(2).**62, 67
John **37(2).**42
Ruffell, Thomas **19(2).**46, 47
Ruffle, George **20(3).**67
Ruggles
Elizabeth **21(1).**14
George **21(1).**13, 15
John (d.*c.*1699) **21(1).**13, 15
John jnr (d.*c.*1702) **21(1).**13–14
John (d.1708/9) **21(1).**14
John (d.1743) **21(1).**14
Rose (née Savill) **21(1).**14
Samuel **21(1).**14–16
Thomas (C17–18 of Halstead) **21(1).**14
Thomas (d.1743) **21(1).**15
Thomas (C18 son of Thomas d.1743) **15(3).**101; **21(1).**14
William **21(1).**14
Ruggles family **21(1).**13–16
Ruggles-Brise
Major Edward **3(4).**181, 183, 184, 185, 193; **4(1).**9, 16
Sir Evelyn **1(2).**33
Sir John
85th birthday **28(1).**2
at Emmison presentation **22(2).***46*
at Morant commemoration **1(3).**171
obituary **42(1).**3–4
Territorial Army Centre opened by **1(2).**58
Tonkin on **13(2).**26, *26*
tribute to **31(2).**38–9, *38*
Victoria County History **38(2).**44
see also Freeman, Edith, & Ruggles-Brise, Sir John
Col Sir Samuel Brise **3(1).**24
Ruggles-Brise family **48(1).**23
Rumble, Alexander (ed.), *Domesday Book: Essex*, reviewed **18(3).**65
Rumbold (Rumwald), St **19(3).**75–6
Rumbold, John **24(2).**47
Runwell
air raid shelters **46(2).**63–4
mill **8(4).**121

Essex Journal

poor relief **44(2).**49
Rushley **33(1).**14; **38(1).**7, 10–11
Rushworth, John **10(1).**41
Rusiecki, Paul **50(1).***4*
'Front-Line County: Essex and the Blitz 1940–1941' **46(2).**61–8
book reviews by **44(2).**65; **48(2).**74
Russ, William **16(1).**14–15
Russell
– (C18) **2(1).**11
– (C19) **11(4).**90
Revd A.F. **17(1).**10
Col Champion **20(2).**36
Sir Henry, Bt **4(3).**132–3
Hugh, organ by **26(1).**6, 7
Lord John **3(3).**145
Robert **47(2).**63
Ronald *see* Boyes, John H., & Russell, Ronald
Sir William (C17) **47(2).**63–4
William (C18) **2(1).**11
Russell family **22(2).**44
Rust
James **16(3).**10
William & Sons **30(1).**23; **30(2).**56, 60
Ruth
Esther, m Edmund Affleck **2(1).**44
John **2(1).**44
Rutland, earl of *see* Edward
Ryan, Patricia M., books reviewed
Brick in Essex: the Clayworking Craftsmen and Gazetteer of Sites **34(2).**64
Brick in Essex: from the Roman Conquest to the Reformation **32(2).**61–2
A Village History: Woodham Walter **25(1).**21–2
Ryland, William **28(1).**4
Ryley (Ryly)
Revd Edward **4(4).**187
Jane **2(2).**82
see also Riley
Rymill, John **39(2).***40*, 42
Rynell, John **2(3).**136

Saberht (Saeberht) **23(2).**35, 36, 37; **39(1).**19; **47(1).**8; **49(2).**45–7
Sach
John **32(1).**14, 15, 17
Thomas **3(4).**215
Sackett, Walter R. **42(1).**23

Essex Journal

Sackville, Robert **5(2).**63
Sadd
Messrs – of Maldon **8(1).**18
John **7(4).**93, 95; **15(2).**53–7; **15(3).**93, 95
Saddington, George **38(2).**48
Sadler
Edward **2(4).**184
Richard **2(4).**184
Sæbbi (Sebbi) **23(2).**35, 37, 38; **48(1).**7; **49(2).**45
Saeberht *see* Saberht
Sæward (Saeweard) **23(2).**37; **49(2).**45, 47
Saewin **28(2).**51
Saffron Walden (Chipping Walden)
abbey
Book of the Foundation **37(1).**15–19, *16–17*
dissolution **2(3).**151; **35(2).**47
excavations **16(1).**7
foundation and early history **18(2).**30–1
Mandeville family **13(2).**50, 53, 54–5
possessions **2(2).**11; **2(3).**125; **18(2).**32
Abbey Lane, excavation **12(4).**96
almshouses **2(3).**135, 136; **5(1).**5, *31*; **11(1).**42; **16(1).**19
Audley End *see* Audley End
battle 1648? **33(1).**22–6
Battle Ditches **21(3).**55–6, *55*, *56*; **32(2).**56
bees **3(3).**164
boundary marker **32(2).**56
bridge **38(1).**24, 24–5
Brookwalden **2(3).**131
castle
court rolls, 1381–1420 **2(2).**104–5, *106*, 107; **2(3).**124–5
excavation **15(1).**8
Mandeville family **13(2).**49, 52; **37(1).**16; **50(2).**49
walls **18(2).**32
Castle Street **11(1).**42
Christy at **41(1).**7–10
church of St Mary
Audley buried at **2(3).**151
bells **41(1).**10; **41(2).**52
brasses **41(1).**7, 9
civil war period **10(1).**36, 37, 39; **32(2).**44, 46; **33(1).**24; **41(2).**43, 44, *44*, 45
description by Winstanley **12(3).**79
gild **2(3).**135–6; **2(4).**185–6
living of **37(1).**16

Essex Journal

screen **36(1).**15, 17, *17*, *18*
view of **32(2).***44*
vignette of **25(3).**64
Church Street, No. 11 **7(1).**19
clergy **17(2).**24–5; **35(2).**47
clockmakers **2(2).**114, 116
Corn Exchange **10(4).**141; **45(1).**23
crime **22(2).**39–40
directories **25(3).**64, 66
Domesday survey **18(2).**26, 27
Duxstreet **2(3).**132
dyeworks **2(2).**109–12
Eight Bells **11(3).**67
Freshwell Gardens, Nos. 11–13 **7(1).**19
Fuller Street **2(2).**113
gasworks **48(2).***45*; **50(2).**60
Guildhall **36(2).**40–1, *40*, *41*
High Street **19(2).***51*
history (1381–1420), manor and court rolls **2(2).**104–13, *106*; **2(3).**122–39; **2(4).**181–6
Hoops Inn **7(1).**19
hospital **45(1).**24
housing, industrial **43(1).**16
King Street, No. 22 **7(1).**19
malthouses **2(3).**131
Mandeville estate **18(2).**28
manor **13(2).**54; **15(3).**77, 80; **17(2).**23; **37(1).**16
market **2(3).***124*, 125–32, 135, 136–8; **2(4).**182
Market Street, No. 17 **7(1).**19
maze **8(3).**88–9, *89*
Melbourne House **7(1).**19
migration **17(1).**16
mill **2(3).**125, 131–2
Moot Hall **2(3).**135
museum **1(4).**227–30; **20(2).**26
Nauticus at **11(3).**63
New Model Army at **10(1).**34–9; **32(2).**43–8; **41(2).**42–8
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76, 79
post office **9(3).**106
Pounce Hall **41(1).**7
Quaker meeting house **46(1).**17
railway **3(2).**96; **50(1).**26
Rose and Crown **41(2).**52
schools
C18 **34(1).**10

Essex Journal

Friends **41(2).**53
grammar **5(1).**3, 12; **11(3).**67
silk industry **36(2).**47
stocks **12(3).**79
Sun Inn **41(2).**42
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
trades, medieval **2(3).**122–33
vicarage **11(1).**40
water supply **50(2).**60
Wenden Hall **27(2).**37
woollen industry **2(2).**112–13, 122–4
Woolstaplers' Hall **36(2).**38–41, *38*, *39*, *40*, *41*
workhouse **35(1).**11
Saffron Walden Antiquarian Society, publications reviewed **7(4).**116; **8(3).**91; **8(4).**128; **9(2).**70; **9(4).**138; **10(4).**143; **12(3).**80; **13(2).**70
Saffron Walden Co-operative Society **13(1).**8, 10–11
Saffron Walden Literary Institution **1(4).**230
Saffron Walden Natural History Society **1(4).**228
Sage
Edward (antiquarian) **28(1).**4, 5, 7
Edward (solicitor) **39(2).**60
John le **1(4).**185
saggers **7(1).**14
Saggers, Ivy **42(2).**38, 39, 40
Sainsbury
Frank **38(2).**44, 46, 48
obituary **37(1).**3
'Poor Law in West Ham , 1646–1836' **1(3).**163–70
'The Woolwich Free Ferry' **24(1).**19–22
Church and Parish of St John the Evangelist, Seven Kings, reviewed **15(1).**11
Paul, 'Upminster Windmill Heritage Site: The Miller's House Excavations' **47(2).**45–9
Sainsbury family **2(2).**117
St Albans
bishops of *see* Burhic; Claughton, Thomas Legh
duke of *see* Beauclerk, Charles
St Asaph, bishop of *see* Reiner
St Clair
Gunnora **50(2).**50
Hamo **50(2).**50
Hubert de **50(2).**50
St George, Sir Thomas **49(2).**58
St Germain, Pierre **46(1).**16
St John
Mrs – (C17) **2(2).**72

Essex Journal

Gen – (C18) **33(2).**44
Joan **2(4).**219n
Oliver **2(1).**35–6; **41(2).**43
St John family **1(1).**59
St John-Stevas, N. **4(1).**15, 24
St John Ambulance **50(1).**25, *25*, 31
St Lawrence
beacon **42(1).**13
marriage **4(4).**216, 219
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**8
St Mere Eglise, William de, bishop of London **26(2).**37, **50(2).**52
St Moritz (Switz) **41(1).**10
St Osyth
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
Beerhouse **6(3).**67
bees **3(3).**164
Berechurch Hall **2(2).**95
Blockhouse Wick **6(3).**69
church of SS Peter & Paul **2(2).**96, 97; **13(2).**65; **31(2).**61
curate **2(2).**91
Frowick House **2(2).**101
Great Park **27(2).**36
Hill House **2(2).**95, 96
Lodge Farm, excavation **38(2).**39–43, *39*, *40*, *42*
Martello Tower **2(2).**96–7; **7(1).**19; **42(1).**12
migration **17(1).**16
Mill Street, cottage **7(1).**19
minster **23(2).**38
Park Farm, wall painting **22(3).**65, *65*
Pidgeons **6(3).**67
Point Clear, tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**6
priory **2(2).**81; **5(3).**104; **31(2).**60; **50(1).**5
priory (post-dissolution)
Brandreth family **2(2).**96
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**20–1
history of **31(2).**60–1
Nassau family **2(2).**92, 93–4, 96; **4(3).**141
painting moved to **22(3).**65
Lady Rivers of **2(2).**69
Rowyhouse **6(3).**67
Tylekells **6(3).**67
Vincents **6(3).**67
Wellwick Farm, excavation **16(1).**8
St Valery-sur-Somme abbey (France) **18(2).**27

Essex Journal

St Vincent, earl of *see* Jervis, John
Salamanca, battle of **47(1).**28–9
Salcott cum Virley
church of St Mary **38(2).**49
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Salendine, William **10(1).**21
Salford, Margaret, m William Pirton **4(4).**181
Saling, **Great**
pollbooks **4(2).**76
Saling Hall **43(2).**38
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Saling, **Little**
alehouse **5(1).**29
Parsonage **41(1).**10
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
Salisbury
bishop of *see* Duppa, Brian
countess of *see* Pole, Margaret
marquesses of *see* Gascoyne-Cecil, James Edward Hubert; Gascoyne-Cecil, Robert
Salisbury, Hannah **45(2).**38, *38*; **49(2).***41*
'20 Questions?' **49(1).**37
''A world of heat and clamour': the life and times of Hippolito de Luzancy' **46(1).**15–20
reports from the Essex Record Office **47(1).**5; **47(2).**42; **48(1).**4; **48(2).**46; **49(1).**10; **49(2).**41;
50(1).4; **50(2).**45
Sallnow, W.J., & Rogers, A.J.W., *Treasures of Waltham Forest*, reviewed **14(1).**33
Salman, William **10(1).**12
Salmon
– (C19 of St Osyth) **2(2).**96
Edward **10(1).**26–7
Edward jnr **10(1).**26, 27
Francis **10(1).**26
Jane **10(1).**27
John (C17) **10(1).**27
John (C18) **43(2).**46
John, *The Essex–Suffolk Border*, reviewed **13(1).**24
Joseph **6(1).**6
Katherine **10(1).**26, 27
Nathaniel **1(4).**195, 196; **2(1).**8; **3(2).**62; **8(1).**8; **25(2).**48; **33(2).**52
Salmon family **4(3).**143
salt making, development of **9(1).**2–14, *4*, *6*, *10*
salt making sites **9(1).**8–11; **30(2).**44
aerial photography **30(2).**44
Blackwater estuary **15(2).**40; **22(2).**32

Essex Journal

Canvey Island **15(1).**10; **16(1).**3; **31(1).**12–14
Mucking **13(4).**92; **15(1).**8
Old Hall Marshes **37(1).**6, 7
Peldon **9(4).**137; **12(4).**95–6
south-east Essex **33(1).**14
Tollesbury **13(4).**93; **15(1).**8–9; **37(1).**6, 7
Woodham Ferrers, South **22(2).**31, *31*
Salter, Dr John Henry **1(1).**4; **1(4).**231; **3(2).**69–70; **13(2).**66
Saltmarsh, Chris, & Jennings, Norma, *Havering Village to Harold Wood*, reviewed **31(2).**63
Saltonstall, Sir Richard (2) **1(1).**18; **3(4).**203
saltpetre industry **15(2).**41
Salute (vessel) **2(2).**95
Salvador
Francis **43(2).**39
Joseph **43(2).**40
Salvation Army **27(1).**8–12, 19; **27(3).**67–70
Saman
John snr & jnr **2(3).**129; **2(4).**184
Robert **2(3).**129; **2(4).**184
Samer, William **34(1).**23–4
Sames, John **4(2).**70
Samond
Bridget **10(1).**24
John snr & jnr **10(1).**24
Mary **10(1).**24
William **10(1).**24
Sampford, **Great**
cholera **30(1).**12–15
church of St Michael **29(2).**54
curiosity shop **41(1).**9
emigration **29(1).**16
footpath/bridges **8(4).**122
ford **38(1).**24
Jonas family **29(2).**53
Park Pale **30(1).**13
pollbooks **4(2).**75
Red Lion Inn **30(1).**12, 14
Shillingstone **35(2).**56–8, *57*, *58*; **39(1).**16
straw plaiting **35(1).**15, 16
Sampford, **Little**
pollbooks **4(2).**75
straw plaiting **35(1).**15, 16
Sampfords Society **20(3).**56; **28(2).**61
Sampson, Abbot **21(2).**35

Essex Journal

Sampson (vessel) **1(1).**12
Sampson
Bridget, m John Thorrowgood **3(2).**83
John **16(3).**19
Roger **2(4).**184
Samuel, Herbert **22(1).**11, 12, 13, 14
Samyne, John **31(1).**18
Sandby
George **17(2).**25–6
Thomas **33(2).**42
Sandeman, J.G. **8(1).**12–13, 14
Sanders
Edwin **49(2).**55
Peter, *The Simple Annals: The History of an Essex and East End Family*, reviewed **24(2).**44
Sanders-Hewett, Guy Scott 'Pip', obituary **39(1).**4
Sanderson
C.F. **16(2).**8
John **1(4).**197; **4(4).**204
Richard **3(1).**22–3, 28; **4(3).**133, 135–6
Sandford, **Little**, bees **3(3).**163
Sandford
Annastacia **27(2).**37
Anne, m Joseph Fox **6(3).**67
Elizabeth, m John Lamb **6(3).**67
Judith, m Robert May **6(3).**67
Richard **27(2).**37
Sandon
church of St Andrew **45(2).**44; **49(2).**59
defences, WW2 **29(2).**44
place-name **18(2).**26
Plomer family **2(1).**49
Sidney lands **45(2).**44; **46(1).**21
Sandon, William **3(4).**213
Sands, Sir George **1(4).**221
Sandwich, earl of *see* Montagu, John
Sandwich (Sandwych), Thomas **27(2).**46
Sandys
Anne **27(2).**37
Cecily **4(2).**66–7; **27(2).**37
Sir Edwin **6(1).**10
Edwin, archbishop of York **4(2).**66; **27(2).**37
Henry **4(2).**67
John **27(2).**37
Miles **4(2).**66; **39(2).**48, 53

Essex Journal

Sandys family **4(2).**66
Sanecki, Kay, *Humphry Repton*, reviewed **9(4).**139
Sanford, Alice de, m Robert de Vere **5(3).**108
Sangar, T.L. **4(2).**101
Sanguinell
Adam **2(3).**129
John **2(3).**129
Saquier, William **40(1).**22
Sarah (vessel) **29(1).**18, 19
Sarah of Ulting **38(2).**49
Sargent, Andrew (ed.), *Traditional Crafts and Industries in East Anglia, the photographic legacy of Hallam Ashley*, reviewed **45(2).**65
sarsen stones **46(1).**28–31, *28*, *30*, *31*
Sasselinus **9(2).**38
Satchell, – (C20) **43(1).***24*
Saucy Jack (vessel) **3(1).**33
Saulez family **49(2).**42
Alfred Gordon **49(2).**42
Arthur Travers **49(2).**42
Margaret Hilda **49(2).**42–3
Margaret Jane **49(2).**42
Robert George Rendall **49(2).**42
Revd Robert Travers **49(2).**42, 43
Saunders
Bombardier – (C20) **37(1).**13
A., correspondence from **3(3).**173
Arianna (née Chalmers) **44(1).**20
Aubrey, 'Coalhouse Fort, East Tilbury 1861 Folly? – 1985 Museum' **20(1).**3–7
Bryan **36(1).**13–14
Charles **15(2).**63, 64–5
Frances Stonor, *Hawkwood: Diabolical Englishman*, reviewed **40(1).**27
Nathaniel **34(1).**12
Thomas H. **50(2).**69, 74
W. **8(4).**108–10
William **13(1).**10
Saundon, William de **3(4).**216
Savage
Bessie, m Richard Nassau **2(4).**204
Richard, 4th Earl Rivers **2(4).**204
Savage family **4(3).**141; **31(2).**61
Savell
Jno **38(1).**17
Mary **38(2).**46
Savile, Thomas, earl of Sussex **5(1).**27

Essex Journal

Savill
– (C19) **17(1).**10
Alfred (C19 of Barking) **10(4).**130
Alfred (C19 of Chigwell) **1(4).**196
John **36(2).**48
Maurice **36(1).**12
Saville
Anne **31(2).**59
Jonathan **4(2).**85
Peter **4(2).**85
Samuel **2(4).**203, 205; **31(2).**59
Sarah **31(2).**59
Savory, Russell **49(1).**8
Sawbridgeworth (Herts.) **2(4).**209, 210
Sawer, George **8(1).**16–17
Sawkyn, William **1(1).**8
Sawyer, William **2(4).**184
Sawyne, John **4(2).**65
Saxe-Coburg Gotha, Arthur, duke of Connaught & wife **17(1).**10, 12
Say
Beatrice de **37(1).**18; **50(2).**49
Geoffrey de **50(2).**49
William de **13(2).**53
Sayer
Father – (C16) **10(1).**15
John **4(2).**85
Saywell, – (C18) **2(1).**26
scabbard, Iron Age **42(2).***44*, 45
scabbard chape, Iron Age **23(1).**9, 12, 13
Scale, Barnard **25(2).**34
Scales
Michael **5(1).**36
Robert de, Lord Scales **19(2).**26; **50(1).**7
Scalin, Miss – (C18) **34(1).**8
Scandrett, – & Mary **16(3).**26
Scantlebury, Hugh
'The 1856 Royal Show at Chelmsford' **35(2).**41–6
'Lord Western' **37(2).**59–63
Scarfe, Norman
tribute to **37(1).**19
on Geoffrey Martin **43(1).**28
Scarisbrick family **47(2).**52
Charles **47(2).**52
scarlet fever **14(1).**23; **46(2).**49

Essex Journal

Scarrow, M. **28(2).**45
Scarsdale, Lord **40(2).**54
Scheemakers brothers **1(4).**183
Schenk, Hans-Benno von **50(2).**73
Schofield, Katharine
'Magna Carta – Essex Connections' **50(2).**48–55
'The Medieval Deeds of Colchester Hall, Takeley' **47(2).**54–64
book review by **50(2).**79
Schomberg, Frederica, m1 Earl of Holderness, m2 Benjamin Mildmay **1(3).**137, 138
Schooling, J. **18(2).**52
schools
18th-century **33(2).**59–62; **34(1).**7–11; **43(2).**44–50
architecture **45(1).**24–5, *24–5*, *27*
barrack **35(1).**12–13, *12*
Laindon **1(3).**147–56
see also under individual locations
Schuster, Dr – (C19) **32(2).**40
Schutze family **13(1).**19
Schymyng, John **2(3).**130, 131
scientists, Essex (*illus.*) **10(3).**96–102
Scollan, Maureen **43(1).***2*
tribute to **44(2).**37, *37*
'20 Questions?' **46(2).**75
''I, a Special Constable...'' **3(1).**50–4
'A Woman's Role?' **30(2).**47–9
book reviews by **41(2).**62–3; **43(1).**31; **50(1).**37–8
books reviewed
Fifty Years of Silver End **12(1).**24
Sworn to Serve **29(1).**27
& Lockwood, Martyn, 'The Essex Police Museum at 21' **49(1).**25–9
Scott (Scot; Scotte; Skott)
Anna **38(1).**15
Don, 'John Kay and the Fly-Shuttle: Colchester's most famous non-resident?' **43(1).**6–9
E.V. (ed.), *The Best of Essex Countryside*, reviewed **12(1).**24
Dr Evelyn **50(1).**29, 33
George **1(4).**191–7; **8(1).**5, 8; **11(4).**79; **38(1).**15
George Gilbert **13(2).**64, 66; **35(1).**10; **45(1).**24
Godman **2(1).**35
H.M., *Stanford Rivers*, reviewed **10(1).**47
James **26(1).**10
James Renat **3(3).**152
Jimmy (C20) **39(2).**41
John (C15) **2(4).**184
John (C18) **4(1).**5

Essex Journal

Matthew **8(4).**96
Reginald **1(1).**40–1
Richard **5(1).**27
Roger **11(1).**6
Thomas **1(1).**9
William **36(2).**55
Scott, **Messrs** (builder) **40(1).**11
Scottish wars **46(1).**7–8, 12–13
Scout Association **17(2).**10, 15–18, *16*
Scratton
Daniel **36(2).**59
Daniel Robert **48(1).**28
Scratton family **25(3).**69
Scrivener, – (C19) **17(2).**21
Scroggs family **41(1).**21
Scrope
Elizabeth, m1 Viscount Beaumont, m2 John de Vere **6(4).**90
Margaret **1(4).**202
Scruby, – (C19) **13(1).**7
sculpture
Romano-British **21(1).**7, *8*; **23(1).**12, *13*
medieval **10(1).**42; **18(2).**52–3; **22(1).**2, *2*; **36(2).**41, *42*
sea defences
Foulness **10(1).***9*; **14(3).**2, 3–4; **25(2).**31–3, *31*, *32*, *33*, 48
mapping **30(2).**46
Seabrook
Richard **7(4).**95
Thomas **3(2).**67–8
Seabrooke
– (builder) **14(3).**9
Thomas **38(2).**53
seal boxes, Romano-British **7(3).**68
Sealey, Paul R., 'New Light on Prehistoric Warfare in Essex: An Iron Age Warrior Burial from Kelvedon' **42(2).**44–7
seals, Colchester Hall deeds **47(2).***56*–7, *60*, 61; **48(1).**16, *16*, *18*
Seaman
– (C19) **2(2).**91
Revd – (C19) **34(2).**48
see also Seeman
Sean, Dinah, *Waltham Abbey Church Essex*, reviewed **19(3).**80
Searches, – (C18) **10(3).**62
Searle
Arthur **38(2).**44
'George Scott of Woolston Hall' **1(4).**191–7

Essex Journal

'An Inventory for Navestock, 1601' **4(1).**31–3
''Overmuch Liberty': Roger Williams in Essex' **3(2).**85–92
'Sir Thomas Barrington in London 1640–44. Part 1 – Setting up House' **2(1).**35–41
'Sir Thomas Barrington in London 1640–44. Part 2 – Life At Queen Street' **2(2).**63–70
'Thomas Hopper' **5(4).**132–40
'Two Elizabethan Justices' **2(4).**209–19
book review by **6(4).**104–6
Revd Francis **16(3).**28
Searles
Ann **4(4).**179
Elizabeth (daughter of John) **4(4).**179
Elizabeth (sister of William) **4(4).**179
Johanna **4(4).**179
John (d.1587) **4(4).**178–9, 180, 186
John (d.1603/4) **4(4).**179, 180, 189
John jnr **4(4).**179
Revd Robert **4(4).**179, 180
Samuel **4(4).**179, 180
Sarah **4(4).**179
Thomas **4(4).**179–80
William **4(4).**178–9, 180, 186, 189
Seaton, – (C18) **1(4).**185
Seaxa **23(2).**36, 37
Seaxbald **23(2).**36, 37; **49(2).**45
Seaxnot **23(2).**35, 36
Seaxred **23(2).**37; **49(2).**45
Sebbi *see* Sæbbi
Sebern, Robert **2(4).**184
Seboroughe, John **10(1).**20
Secourable, – (C19) **26(2).**34
Seebold, Adam **50(1).**33
Seeman, Enoch **1(4).**184; *see also* Seaman
Seguier, William **41(1).**16
Segyn
Simon **2(3).**129
William **2(3).**129
Seleferth **23(2).**35, 37
Selered **23(2).**36, 37, 39
Self, John **10(3).**52
Selford, Samuel **10(3).**51
Selleck, Capt – (C20) **38(1).**8
Sellen, George **2(2).**115
Sellendine, William **10(1).**10
Sellors, Dr T.B. **50(1).**26, 29

Essex Journal

Sellors & Powers **50(1).**26
Sells, Ronald **50(1).**29, 33
Selverwode, William de **2(1).**55
Selwin
Charles **45(2).**56
William **45(2).**51, 56
Selwin-Ibbetson
Charles **45(2).**56
Eden (née Thackrah) **45(2).**52, 55
Sir Henry, Lord Rookwood **3(1).**28; **45(2).**51–6, *51*; **47(1).**18
Isabella (née Leveson-Gower) **45(2).**51, 52
John **45(2).**56
Sarah Elizabeth (née Singleton) **45(2).**51
Sophia Harriet (née Lawrell) **45(2).**55
Sir Thomas **45(2).**51
Sendall, John **33(1).**22
Senier, Miss E. **6(3).**71
Sergeaux, Alice, m1 Guy de St Aubyn, m2 Richard de Vere, m3 Nicholas Thorley **5(4).**146
Serle de Marci **50(1).**7
Setchel, Miss – (C20) **6(3).**71
Seven Kings & Goodmayes Historical Society **42(1).**2
sewage **22(3).**57–61; **23(1).**4
Seward Ends
beacon **42(1).**13
St Aylotts manor **8(4).**116
Sewardstone
co-operative store **13(1).**8
manor **22(2).**27, 28
Northfield nursery, excavation **12(4).**96
Sewell
– (C19 of Shopland) **2(2).**83
– (C19 of Witham) **15(1).**13
– (C19–20 of Forest Gate) **8(3).**70–2
Revd Arnold **22(3).**55
George **5(3).**100
Sexby, Edward **10(1).**34, 37–9, 41; **32(2).**46; **41(2).**43
Sexten, Isaac **5(1).**30
Sexton, George **16(3).**10
Seymour
Charles **1(2).**19
Sir Edward **2(4).**191
Edward, earl of Hertford **5(1).**5–6
Susan, 'A Rare Piece of Silver' **1(2).**19–20
Shaa

Essex Journal

Edmund **4(2).**63
Thomas **4(2).**63
Shadwell, Sir Lancelot **50(1).**21
shaft, Romano-British **5(2).**82–4, *83*
Shaftesbury Cycling Club 16(2).*3*, *5*, 8
Shakerley, Peter **4(2).**70
Shakespeare, William **1(1).**42
Shalford
bees **3(3).**164
ford **38(1).**24
manor **18(2).**28; **28(2).**51
theatre, medieval **9(4).**116, 119
Shardlow (Shardelowe), Sir John **20(1).**17
Shardlow (Shardelowe) family 45(1).11
Sharp
Rita M.
'The 1847 Oxford Election: C.G. Round versus W.E. Gladstone' **45(1).**16–21
'Colchester and the Great Flu Epidemic 1918-19' **37(1).**11–14
'Colchester's MP and the Honours scandal of 1895' **47(2).**50–3
''A howling mob...unworthy the privileges of Englishmen'' **34(2).**46–9
''Waging the Holy War': the People's Fight to save Epping Forest' **42(1).**16–22
book review by **38(2).**62–3
Robin, 'Looking for Lionel Lukin, In Search of the Lifeboat Inventor' **27(3).**71–2
Sharpe
Granville **13(2).**35
Henry **7(1).**21
James
book review by **6(4).**106–7
Dick Turpin: the Myth of the English Highwayman, reviewed **40(1).**29
Pamela, 'Female Emigration Schemes to Australia in the 1830s' **29(1).**16–19
Thomas **7(1).**21
Sharping, William **49(2).**62
Shaw
Arnold J. **4(1).**16, 24–5
George Bernard **18(3).**66, 67
Norman **45(1).**26
Peter **1(3).**141
Shawcross, Revd J.P. **3(4).**208
shears
Romano-British **18(3).***83*, 86
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**72
Shed, G. **24(1).**21
Sheepshanks, Revd W. **4(2).**77
Sheepy, Old Mother **31(1).**8

Essex Journal

Sheering
bees **3(3).**163
Canny Hills, excavation **10(3).**86
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122
Hall Common, ridge and furrow **10(3).**86
Hewett family **2(4).**209
Pincey Brook, fieldwalking finds **10(3).**86
Sheering Back Lane, pottery **10(3).**86
Sheering Hall **19(2).**34
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Sheers, Owen, *The Dust Diaries*, reviewed **39(2).**62–3
sheet metal fragments, Romano-British **8(2).***36*, 37, 38, 40
Sheffeilde, Col – (C17) **41(2).**45, 46
Shelden, Lee *see* Rhodes, Linda, Shelden, Lee, & Abnett, Kathryn
Sheldon, William **4(2).**80
Sheldrake, Samuel **4(1).**5
Shelford, **Little**
cemetery, Romano-British, excavation **12(4).**93
fieldwalking and excavations **13(4).**92; **15(1).**7; **16(1).**6
tidal bank, excavation **12(4).**93–4; **13(4).**92
Shell Haven
industry **3(1).**16, 17
railway **1(3).**160; **3(1).**12
shellfish
Bronze Age **33(1).**12
Romano-British **33(1).**14, *15*
Shellow Bowells
bees **3(3).**163
church of SS Peter & Paul **12(1).**16; **49(2).**61
clergy **49(2).**42, 61
Shelton
Edward **18(2).**44
Jerome **18(1).**22, 23
Shene, Robert **36(2).**56
Shenefield, Sir Guy **46(1).**11
Shenfield
alehouse **5(1).**28
Brentwood School, Old House **7(1).**19
church of St Mary **7(3).**82; **49(2).**62
footpath **8(4).**121
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**24, 25; **16(3).**15, 18, 19–20
Martin's school **33(2).**62
miracle **18(2).**30
registrar **2(1).**15

Essex Journal

Swing Riots **39(1).**21
tenant, 1066 **4(1).**34
toll gate **23(1).**15, 16
village school **45(1).**26, *27*
Shenton, William **4(1).**5
Shephard, Rupert **22(3).**50; *see also* Shepherd
Shepherd (Shepard; Shepheard)
E.W., *The Story of Southend Pier*, reviewed **14(3).**73
Edward **3(2).**60
John, 'A Lancashire Miner in Walthamstow: Sam Woods and the By-election of 1897' **22(1).**11–14
Thomas (C17 of Colne, Earls) **2(3).**162; **3(4).**202–3, 204; **41(1).**21
Thomas (C17 of New Model Army) **10(1).**37–9; **32(2).**46
Thomas (C19 of Shopland) **2(2).**83
see also Shephard
Shepley, Richard **4(3).**125
Sherard, Dr William **3(3).**128
Sherebroke, Edmund **8(4).**113
Sheres, Edward **3(4).**207
Sherey, Richard **2(4).**184
Sherlock, Thomas **3(2).**66
Sherman, Walter **2(4).**184
Shernbrooke, John, abbot of Waltham **17(2).**27
Sherrin, George **36(2).**48, 50; **45(1).**24
Sherry, Peter, books reviewed
A Portrait of Victorian Colchester **18(2).**54
A Theatre in the Family **8(1).**25
Shettlewood, William **31(2).**49
shields
Iron Age, Kelvedon **42(2).**45, 46, 47
Anglo-Saxon
Mucking **7(3).**74, 75
Prittlewell **39(1).**19; **49(2).**44
Rainham **17(2).**9
Springfield Lyons **22(1).**4, *4*
shipbuilding, 1939–45 **30(1).**7
Shipley
George **3(3).**129
Neal R., 'Thomas Sutton and his Landed Interest in Essex' **8(4).**112–18
shipping, Colchester **28(1).**18–20
Shiptharpe, Bennet **8(4).**122
Shirref, Major Francis **49(2).**66
Shoebury, **North**
cemetery, Anglo-Saxon **33(1).**15, *16*

Essex Journal

church of St Mary **15(1).**20
Milton Hall Brickfield, excavation **12(4).**95
pottery, Neolithic **33(1).**12, *12*
settlement, Bronze Age–Romano-British **33(1).**12, *13*, *15*
Shoebury, **South**
church of St Andrew **15(1).**20–1
marriage **4(4).**216, 219
Shoeburyness
artillery range **9(1)**.19; **20(1).**6; **34(1).**19
beacons **23(2).**42, 43; **42(1).**13
garrison **38(1).**7
recording **25(1).**19–20
Shoebury Garrison Hospital **50(1).**26
typhoid **46(2).**47
shoes
Romano-British **5(2).**81; **17(1).**6
medieval/post-medieval **17(1).**8
post-medieval **47(2).**49
Shonnke, John snr **1(1).**40
Shopland
Beauchamps **2(2).**80, 82, 86–7
Butlers manor **2(2).**79, 81, 84, 85, 86
churches **2(2).**79–81, 82, 83–4, 86, 87, 88; **12(1).**16; **42(2).**59
cricket **3(2).**106
Fox Hall (Reynolds) **2(2).**85–6
market and fair **2(2).**84
parish **2(2).**79–89; **10(1).***4*; **14(3).**2, *3*
tithe barn **2(2).**82
Shorne, Master John **38(2).**50
Short Blue Fleet **3(1).**30–9
Shovel, Sir Cloudesley **38(2).**57, 58
shrines
Iron Age **24(1).***6*, 7; **34(2).**42
Romano-British **12(4).**90
Shuckford, – (C19) **3(1).**34
Shurgold, Henry **3(1).**31
Shymmyng, John **2(4).**184
Sible Hedingham *see* Hedingham, Sible
sickles, Anglo-Saxon **9(2).**53
Siday
Joseph **33(2).**52
Margaret **33(2).**52
Richard **39(2).**53
see also Sidey; Syday

Essex Journal

Sidey
Sarah, m2 Thomas Cracherode **25(1).**14
Waldegrave **25(1).**14
see also Siday; Syday
Sidgwick
Eleanor (née Balfour) **32(2).**38, 40
Henry **32(2).**38
Sidney (Sydney)
Algernon **3(3).**130; **46(1).**25
Charles Algernon Philip **45(2).**39; **46(1).**21–4, 25–6
Charles William **46(1).**21
Charles William Henry Humphrey **46(1).**22, 24–5
Clara **46(1).**24
Clarissa **45(2).**39; **46(1).**22–3, 24, 25, *26*
David **45(2).**39, 40–4; **46(1).**21, 25, 26
David jnr **45(2).**39
Elizabeth (née Moore) **45(2).**39, 43, 44
Henry **45(2).**39, 44
Humphrey (d.1676, brother of David snr) **45(2).**39–44; **46(1).**25, 26
Humphrey (son of David, 1669–1731) **45(2).**39, 44; **46(1).**21
Humphrey (son of Humphrey, 1705–87) **46(1).**21
Lucy **46(1).**22, 25
Margaret **45(2).**39
Sir Philip (C16) **1(1).**22; **7(2).**48, 49; **46(1).**25–6
Philip (1827–84) **46(1).**22, 23–4
Robert, earl of Leicester **34(1).**16, 17
Sarah (née Smith) **46(1).**22
Sophia **45(2).**39
Thomas (d.1641) **45(2).**39; **46(1).**25, 26
Revd Thomas (C17) **46(1).**26
William Henry **46(1).**25
Sigbert *see* Sigeberht
Sigebald **23(2).**35, 38
Sigebed **23(2).**39
Sigeberht (Sigbert) I (the little/Parvus) **23(2).**37, 38; **47(1).**9; **49(2).**45, 47
Sigeberht (Sigbert) II (the good/Sanctus) **23(2).**37, 38, 39; **49(2).**45, 47
Sigeferth **23(2).**37
Sigefugl **23(2).**36
Sigeheard **23(2).**38–9; **49(2).**45
Sigehere (Sighere) **23(2).**35, 38; **31(1).**15; **31(2).**60; **49(2).**45
Sigemund **23(2).**39
Siger Poter **47(2).**61
Sigered **23(2).**39; **31(1).**15
Sigeric I **23(2).**39

Essex Journal

Sigeric II **23(2).**36, 39
Siggs, John **9(4).**125
Sigston, Charles **35(1).**25
Sikes, Thomas **3(3).**126, 130
Silberrad
  Arthur Pouchin de Toict **44(2).**58
  Clarissa Lucy (née Savill) **44(2).**58
  Hubert **44(2).**59
  John **44(2).**61
  Oswald **44(2).**58, 60
  Phyllis **44(2).**59, 61
  Una Lucy **44(2).**58–63, *58*, *60*
silk industry
  Braintree **29(2).**45, 46, 47
  Castle, John **17(3).**2–6, 8
  Courtauld family **36(2).**47–8, 53–4
  paternalism **46(2).**54–60, *54*
  Waltham **20(1).**13
Silkin, Lewis **43(1).**22–3, 25
Sillito
  John **9(3).**93
  Parnell **9(4).**126
Sillito family **9(3).**96; **9(4).**127
Silver, S.W. & Co **15(3).**87
Silver End
  architecture **36(1).**18
  co-operative shop **13(1).**7
  development of **36(2).**48
  housing **43(1).**15, 19, 20, *20*
  war memorial **36(1).**17
Silvertown
  air raids, WW2 **46(2).**61, 62
  bicycle club **8(4).**104
  blitz **24(1).**22
  co-operative society **13(1).**6
  industry
    acid production **15(3).**88
    CWS factories **13(1).**12
    explosives **15(2).**43, *44*
    vitriol works **15(2).**43
    waterproofing works **15(3).**87
  Tate Hall **3(3).**167
Simms
  Sarah **15(3).**95

Essex Journal

Wilfrid **38(2).**46
see also Symmes
Simon
Mesdame – (C18) **34(1).**7
John Allsebrook **3(2).**73
Simonds
Caroline **16(3).**28
John **16(3).**28–9
see also Symonds
Simper, Robert, *Traditions of East Anglia*, reviewed **15(3).**106
Simpkin, David, 'The Contribution of Essex Gentry to the Wars of Edward I and Edward II' **46(1).**7–14
Simpson
– (C19) **2(2).**96
Frank D., books reviewed
Brentwood **19(3).**80
& Clark, P.F., *The Bridge Family and its Buses* **19(2).**54
H.E. **50(1).**29
Hannah, m Benjamin Fincham **1(3).**131
John **3(4).**213
Peter **49(1).**26, *26*, 27
Dr Sparrow **30(1).**25
Sims
Mrs – (C19) **15(1).**17–18
Miss F. **12(4).**84
Sinclair
Janet **43(1).**26
Louis **3(2).**73, 76; **22(1).**14
Sippin, W.B. **17(2).**11
Sir Loin legend **2(3).**168–71
Siward **28(2).**51
Skele, Hugh **47(2).**61
Skerratt, Revd J. **34(2).**46
Skingle, John **4(2).**87
Skinner
Major – (C19) **35(2).**43
Isaac **48(1).**21
Robert **14(1).**14
Thomas **39(2).**48
see also Skynner
Skippon, Major-Gen Philip **10(1).**37–9; **32(2).**46; **41(2).**43–7
Skott *see* Scott
Skrimshire, William **17(2).**10
Skyllehod, John **2(4).**184

Essex Journal

Skynner
Deborah **41(1).**18
Henry **2(4).**184
John **10(1).**27
Mary **41(1).**16
Stephen jnr **41(1).**16, 18
see also Skinner
slabs, clay, Bronze Age **20(3).**57; **21(3).**58; **33(1).**12, *13*
Slack, James **18(3).**63
Slade, Christopher, 'The General Strike in Colchester, 1926' **30(2).**53–5
slag, Romano-British
Chelmsford **25(3).**63
Harlow, Holbrooks **8(2).**34
Sampford, Great **35(2).**58
Wickford **3(1).**7
Slater
Edmund **18(2).**44
Grace **18(2).**44
Richard **4(1).**5
Simon **18(2).**44
Slaughter, Basil, *Bulmer Then and Now*, reviewed **25(2).**51
Sleat, Ken **38(2).**48
Sledd (Sledda) **23(2).**34, 35, 36; **49(2).**45
Slinge, Richard **10(1).**7, 24
Sloane, Sir Hans **1(3).**138, 140, 141; **13(2).**63; **44(1).**14, 15, 16–18
Small
– jnr (*fl.*1793) **3(2).**108
G. & W.G. **7(4).**94
smallpox
Burial in Woollen **49(2).**59
Chelmsford **14(1).**23
Epping **16(1).**17
inoculation **13(2).**62–3
Notley, Black **44(1).**19
Purfleet **46(2).**48, 49
in schools **33(2).**62
Smeaton, John **31(2).**56
Smedley, Norman, *Life and Tradition in Suffolk and North East Essex*, reviewed **12(1).**23
Smee, J. **16(1).**14
Smirke, Robert snr **16(1).**30
Smith
– (C17) **11(1).**7
Widow – (C18) **31(1).**10
Ambrose **40(1).**22

Essex Journal

Arthur **7(4).**93, 95
Brian S.
'Elizabethan Earls Colne, Part 1' **9(3).**81–97
'Elizabethan Earls Colne, Part 2' **9(4).**122–30
Capt C. (C20) **4(1).**11, 25
C.V., *Cockney Boy in Essex*, reviewed **13(2).**69
Charles (C19) **17(3).**22
Sir Charles (C19) **1(3).**160, 161
Charles Edward **17(3).**22–8; **18(1).**2–8, *3*
Charlotte Fell **40(2).**48; **42(1).**25, 26
Clare **27(2).**36
Dodie **32(1).**7
E. Bertram **42(1).**24, 25
E.J. **7(4).**95
Eustace **20(2).**31
Ezekiel **4(2).**86
Fred **47(2).***69*
Frederick Thompson **35(2).**50–1, 52, *52*
Gavin, *The Great Eastern Railway*, reviewed **31(2).**63
Geoffrey **47(2).**61
George Acklom **49(2).**67–9
Graham, books reviewed
Essex And Its Race For The Skies, 1900–1939 **43(1).**30–1
Smuggling in Essex **41(1).**27
H.G. **4(2).**92
Henry (C16) **39(2).**53
Henry (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(4).**125
Henry (C18 of Terling) **31(1).**8
Horace **18(2).**33
Hubert **47(2).***69*
J.R.
'Foulness; a Unique Marshland Island?' **14(3).**2–6
book review by **29(2).**62–3
books reviewed
The Borough of Maldon 1688–1800: a Golden Age **49(1).**33–4
Foulness. A History of an Essex Island Parish **6(2).**56
Maldon **6(4).**104
Southend Past **15(1).**36
see also Hewett, C.A., & Smith J.R.
James (C19 of Chelmsford) **11(1).**19
James (C19 of Gestingthorpe) **40(1).**22
Sir James Edward **3(3).**130, 133, 134, 136, 137
James Osborne **36(2).**46
Janet **36(1).***3*; **37(2).**38

Essex Journal

Joan **28(2).**53, 54
John (C15–16, father of Sir Thomas) **5(1).**3
John (C16 of Hallingbury Morley) **2(4).**210–14
Sir John snr & jnr (C16 of Saffron Walden) **21(3).**56
John (*fl.*1601 of Balsham) **8(4).**117
John (C17 of Clavering) **19(1).**7
John (C17 of Leyton) **14(3).**18
John, 'Epitaph to an Old Bird' **3(2).**66–8; **3(4).**232
Jonathan **40(1).**24, 25
Joseph (of Saling, Great) **40(2).**48
Ken, *Canewdon*, reviewed **14(3).**74
Lewis **35(1).**15
Louisa **17(3).**22
M.L.
  'Promotion of the Maldon, Witham and Braintree Railway' **15(1).**12–18
  'Promotion of the Maldon, Witham and Braintree Railway (Part II)' **15(2).**47–57
  'Promotion of the Maldon, Witham and Braintree Railway (Part III)' **15(3).**91–5
  books reviewed
    Early History of Witham **6(4).**104
    Fires in Witham **10(4).**144
M.W. **9(3).**83
Margery M.
  'Witham Workhouse in 1851' **11(1).**33–7
  Woodford County High School, reviewed **5(2).**87
Mary **27(2).**36
Michael, *I am just going outside: Captain Oates – Antarctic Tragedy*, reviewed **39(1).**27
R.S., *Walthamstow in the Early 19th Century*, reviewed **17(1).**24
Rodney (Gypsy Smith) **3(4).**208
Samuel (C17–18 of Henham) **12(2).**46–7
Samuel (C18 of Fobbing) **4(2).**86
Sarah **46(1).**22
Sir Thomas (1513–77)
  biography **1(4).**194; **2(3).**157
  dispossession case **4(2).**64
  Harvey's college expenses paid by **11(3).**67
  Hill Hall **1(2).**33; **5(1).**16–21; **45(1).**13
  iconography **6(1).***16*, 17–22, *19*
  Ken Neale and **39(1).**11–12, *11*
  monument **5(1).***13*, 18, 20–1
  political career **5(1).**3–10
  portraits **6(1).***16*
  scholarship **5(1).**10–16
  witchcraft trial **1(1).**39
Thomas (C16 of Cressing Temple) **27(2).**36

Essex Journal

Thomas (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**96; **9(4).**125
Thomas (C16 of Waltham Holy Cross) **28(2).**53, 54
Thomas snr & jnr (C16–17 of Balsham) **8(4).**117
Major Thomas (C17) **41(2).**46
Thomas (*fl.*1795) **3(4).**216
Thompson **34(2).**48
V.C., *Defending London's River*, reviewed **21(1).**23
W. (C19) **12(4).**84
W. (C19 of Witham) **13(1).**7
W.G. **47(1).**16–17, 18
W.H. **45(2).**53
W.T., & Worsley, H.G., *Brasses: Thurrock and District*, reviewed **5(4).**148–9
William (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**93
William (C16 of Layer-de-la-Haye) **4(4).**178
William (C16–17 of Theydon Mount) **5(1).**17, 20
Sir William (d.1817) **12(3).**69
William (C19 of London) **16(3).**19
William J.T.
obituary **45(2).**63
'Beginning of Education in an Essex Parish' **1(3).**147–56
'Finds at Boreham Church' **14(2).**28
see also Smyth; Smythe
Smith Brothers & Frost **25(1).**4
Smith, **Oakley & Garrard** **50(1).**8
Smithers, Revd William **2(1).**44
Smithson, – (C19) **10(3).**60
smockmills *see*, windmills (postmills; smockmills)
Smoothy, M.D., 'Excavations on the Rayne/Braintree Bypass, 1987 – Interim Report' **23(3).**59–64
Smorthwaite, John **2(2).**116
smuggling **3(1).**13; **48(1).**29, 30
Smyth
Agnes **44(1).**5
Anne **21(2).**32–3
Sir Charles **6(1).**18
Sir Edward, Bt **5(1).**18, 19
Revd Edward **44(1).**22, 23
Sir George Henry **3(1).**22, 27, 28, 29; **4(3).**133; **17(3).**4
Sir Henry **3(1).**21; **48(2).**61
Jankyn **6(1).**18
John (C14) **1(2).**8
John (C15) **2(4).**184
John (C16) **21(2).**32, 33
Capt John (C17) **9(4).**135

Essex Journal

Laurence **2(3).**123; **2(4).**184
Richard **2(3).**131
Sir Robert **2(4).**199–200, 206–7; **4(3).**123–4
Sir Thomas (d.1576) **27(2).**36
Sir Thomas (C18) **4(3).**123
William (C16) **4(4).**189
William (C17) **21(2).**33
Sir William (C18) **5(1).**18; **44(1).**23
see also Smith; Smythe
Smythe
Customer **1(4).**221
George **4(2).**64
Joan, m Thomas Fanshawe **1(4).**221, 222
John (d.1475) **13(2).**65
John (C16) **9(4).**126
William (C16) **9(3).**89; **10(1).**16
see also Smith; Smyth
Smythies
Daisy, m J.M.S. Raymond **15(3).**102
Elizabeth **37(1).**24
Elizabeth, m Thomas Twining **31(2).**59
Francis **49(2).**52
Francis jnr **49(2).**52, 53
Revd Henry **15(3).**101
Revd John **37(1).**23, 24
Mary Ann **37(1).**24
Revd Palmer **31(2).**59
Snaresbrook
directories **25(3).**66
The Eagle **8(4).**104, *106*; **31(2).**40
Snead, Ralph **39(2).**53
Snell, Robert **18(2).**52
Snook, A.E. **40(2).**59
Snoreham, Strutt properties **13(2).**37, 39, 41
Snow, William **7(4).**94
soap-making industries **15(2).**43
Society of Essex Archers **12(4).**86
Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge **31(2).**39, 40
Socinians **46(1).**18–19
Sodar, Edmund **4(2).**87
Sokoll, Thomas, books reviewed
(ed.), *Essex Pauper Letters 1731–1837* **37(1).**27
Poor Hands: Letters from Essex Paupers (1731–1837) **36(2).**41
Soldi, Andrea **1(4).**184

Essex Journal

Solley, Leslie J. **4(1).**11, 25
Somerset, Henry, duke of Beaufort, Baron Botetourt **3(3).**160
Somersham, John **9(4).**124
Sompner, William **4(4).**186
Sonde, Stephen **7(1).**21
Songer, Jerome & Mary **26(1).**8
Soones, John **4(2).**107–9
Soper, Will **43(1).**24
Sorensen, Revd R. **3(4).**184, 193; **4(1).**10, 11, 12, 13, 15
Sorrell (Sorrel)
John **4(2).**87
Mark
'The Farm Colony at Hadleigh, Essex' **27(1).**8–12; **27(3).**67–70
'Jack Fool's Picture' **28(1).**21–4
The Peculiar People, reviewed **15(2).**70–1
Thomas **44(1).**28
William **44(1).**28
Sorrell (Sorrel) family **44(1).**28
Sotheby
James **22(2).**27
James Jnr **22(2).**27
William **17(2).**11; **22(2).**27
South, – (C18) **34(1).**10
South Benfleet *see* Benfleet, South
South Essex Natural History Society, publication reviewed **16(1).**32
South Essex Railway **1(3).**160
South Fambridge *see* Fambridge, South
South Hanningfield *see* Hanningfield, South
South Ockendon *see* Ockendon, South
South Sea Company **43(2).**41
South Shoebury *see* Shoebury, South
South Weald *see* Weald, South
South Woodham Ferrers *see* Woodham Ferrers, South
Southall *see* Sowthall
Southbrook
Thomas **2(2).**111
William **2(4).**184
Southchurch
burial, Bronze Age **33(1).**12
manor **18(2).**27; **36(2).**59, 60
Northorp, bees **3(3).**163
South Orp, bees **3(3).**164
Southchurch Hall, excavations **15(1).**8; **16(1).**8; **17(1).**7
Thorp **10(1).**18

Essex Journal

Southcote
Edward **5(2).**59
Sir Edward **5(2).**59
Philip **5(2).**59
Southend Belle (vessel) **17(3).***32*
Southend Memories Club 26(2).30
Southend-on-Sea
Alexandra Street, roller skating rink **25(3).**67, *67*
Bridge House **7(1).**19
bus services **15(3).**103
church of St Erkenwald **12(1).**14; **15(2).**70; **45(1).**26
church of St John **5(4).**140
Civic Centre **3(1).**49–50
Clifftown Estate **33(2).**49
Cornucopia **25(3).**69
day trippers **19(2).***51*
directories **25(3).**65, 66
evacuation, WW2 **30(1).**5–6
gasworks **50(2).**57
The Glen hospital **50(1).**26, 29–30, 31, 32, 33
growth of **33(2).***46*, 47–51, *48*
Hamilton Convalescent Home **50(1).**27
Hippodrome **50(1).**30, 31, 32, 33
Kursaal **33(2).**49; **36(2).**60; **50(1).**31
Leighton Art Gallery **25(3).**69, 70
library **25(3).**69
Marine Park and Gardens **36(2).**60
Mechanics Institute (later Southend Institute) **25(3).**67–8
Municipal Buildings **25(3).**68–9
museums, early history of **25(3).**67–70
origins and early history **36(2).**55–61, *56*, *58*, *60*
Palace Hotel
Queen Mary's Hospital **50(1).**18, 26, 27–9, 30, 31–3
renovation **45(1).**28
pier
1831 view **6(3).***73*
history of **11(4).**80, *80*, *81*; **24(2).**29–31, *29*, *32*; **33(2).**47, 49
reprieval **9(2).**68
tide detector **38(1).**5
pleasure yachts **14(1).***36*; **17(3).***10*
Porters Farm Estate **33(2).**49
railway **1(3).**160; **3(2).**93, 94; **33(2).**47; **50(1).**26, 32
Royal Hotel **9(1).**35; **13(2).**65; **15(1).**35
Royal Terrace and pier **6(3).***73*

Essex Journal

sea-bathing **13(2).**65
Southchurch Hall **11(3).**70; **12(4).**96–7
statue of Queen Victoria **45(1).**25, *26*
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**5, 8
trams **14(1).**29; **14(2).***33*
Victoria Hospital **50(1).**26, 27, 29, 32
water supply and drainage **46(2).**46; **50(2).**58
WW1 hospitals **50(1).**26–34, *28*
see also Westcliff-on-Sea
Southend-on-Sea Co-operative Society **13(1).**8, 10
Southend-on-Sea Historical Society **6(3).**71–3; **31(1).**22–3
Southgate, Walter
obituary **21(2).**40
That's the Way it was, reviewed **17(3).**30
Southminster
advowson and rectory **8(4).**115–16, 117
Bovells **4(1).**35
church of St Leonard **5(4).**140; **18(2).**27; **38(2).**49
cricket **3(2).**105
magistrates' court **49(1).**26
manor **18(2).**27
marriage **4(4).**216, 217, 218–19
Page estates **3(2).**83
school **34(1).**10
steam engine **7(4).**95
Southwell, Francis **7(2).**49
Sowan, Paul W., 'Reigate Stone in Essex' **15(1).**19–22; **15(3).**104
Sowerby, James **3(3).**130, 136
Sowman, A.V., 'The Chelmsford Charity School, 1713–1878' **4(2).**88–95
Sowthall, John **34(1).**17; **39(2).**53
Spalding (Spaldinge)
Fred **8(4).**105, 107, 111; **25(2).**30; **46(1).**30
William **7(1).**21
Sparkes, Ivan G. **38(2).**48
'Henry Yevele – Master Mason of Wennington' **1(2).**6–11
'Jeremiah Dummer and Yale College Library' **2(3).**160–4
'The Marshes of Corringham and Adjoining Villages' **3(1).**11–17
'Samuel Fuller and Francis Cooke – Two Gentlemen of Havering' **1(1).**11–19
'Thomas a'Becket: His Connections with Essex' **7(4).**97–104
'Tilbury Ferry and the World's End Inn' **1(4).**209–15
'William Laud, Rector of West Tilbury, Bishop of London and Archbishop of Canterbury' **3(4).**198–206
Romford Market, reviewed **4(1).**44
Sparrow (Sparrowe)

Essex Journal

Col – (C17) **33(1).**22–3
Anne, m John Raymond **15(3).**96
Cicely **9(4).**126
John jnr (C16) **9(4).**128
John (C17 of Chrishall) **48(2).**50
John (C18 county surveyor) **16(2).**25
Robert **10(1).**18
Samuel **48(2).**50
Thomas, map by **25(2).**34, 35, *36*
Sparrow & Co **1(3).**133; **11(1).**19
Sparrowhawke, John **41(2).**36
spas **13(2).**63–5, *64*
spatulae, Romano-British **8(2).***36*, 38, 40
Speakman, Fred, books reviewed
A Keeper's Tale **19(2).**55
A Poacher's Tale **18(2).**55
spearheads
Iron Age **42(2).**45, 46, 47
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**74, 75; **17(2).**9; **22(1).**4
special constables **3(1).**50–4
Speedwell (vessel) **1(1).**13–14; **6(1).**12
Spencer
Daniel **4(4).**219
Joan **42(2).**62
John **42(2).**62
Mary **16(3).**28
Ruth **24(1).**4
Samuel **4(2).**85
Thomas **4(2).**104
see also Spenser
Spencer, **Chapman & Messel** **15(3).**88
Spender, Humphrey, obituary **40(1).**4
Spenser, Edmund **11(3).**67, 68; **27(3).**63; *see also* Spencer
Sperling
C.F.D. **27(1).**19
Revd John Hanson **48(1).**11
William **28(2).**53
Spice, Thomas **4(1).**4
Spicer
Anne **2(2).**63
Samuel **27(1).**6
Spilman, William **35(2).**47
spindlewhorls
Bronze Age **20(3).**57; **33(1).**12

Essex Journal

Bronze Age/Iron Age **10(3).**86
Iron Age **38(2).**41
Romano-British **8(2).**38; **14(3).**54, *58*; **18(3).**84, 85, *94*
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**72; **9(2).***52*, 53
Spinks, – (C19) **17(3).**4–5
Spinluff, Dr Baptist **13(2).**62
Spitty
– (C19) **43(1).**12
George **1(3).**160
split spike loop, Romano-British **18(3).***83*, 86
spoon, Anglo-Saxon **49(2).**44
Spottiswoode, Andrew **3(1).**20–1; **4(3).**133–4
Spratley, Richard **48(2).**61
Sprenger, Jane, 'Grazing Rights in Rochford, 1622' **13(1).**20
Spriggs, John **18(3).**60, 61
Springett
Emily **47(2).***69*
R. **13(1).**7
Springfield
alehouses **5(1).**25, 28
Barnes Farm **41(2).**50
bees **3(3).**163
birds recorded **40(2).**48
bridge **38(1).**24
church of All Saints **42(2).**60, *60*; **49(2).**59, 62
church of Holy Trinity **50(2).**58
clergy **8(1).**2; **10(3).**63
cursus **16(1).**8; **17(1).**7
Cuton Hall **22(1).**6
defences, WW2 **29(2).**44
gaol
alterations **5(4).**140
architect **1(2).**29; **5(4).**132–5, *133*, 140
building of and C19 history **11(4).***82*, 83–94, *87*, *89*, *94*
fire **13(1).**22
governor **20(3).**59; **32(1).**14, 17
hard labour **1(2).**33
water supply **14(1).**26
hand-axe **10(4).**125
magistrate **3(1).**52
Montrose Road, county records **48(2).**59
The Plough **9(1).**15
Police HQ **49(1).**25, *25*, 29
Quiet House **34(1).**18

Essex Journal

special constables **3(1).**53
Springfield Barnes manor **22(1).**6
Springfield Hall manor **22(1).**6
Springfield Lodge **32(1).**14
Springfield Lyons, excavation **21(3).**57–60, *57*, *58*, *59*, *60*; **22(1).**3–6, *3*, *5*, *6*
Springfield Place **13(2).**34, 43–4
Springfield family **1(1).**8
Richard **1(1).**8–9, 10
Springfield Lyons, brooch **20(3).**64, *64*
Spryngold, John **2(4).**184
Spurgeon (Spurgion)
Revd Charles Haddon **12(2).**33; **18(3).**58; **27(1).**19
Gregory **10(1).**24
William **39(1).**22
Squire
William **5(3).**99
William Stephen **15(3).**88
Squires (ferry) **24(1).**22
Squires, W.J. **24(1).**22
Stable, John **10(1).**16
Stables, William Gordon **14(2).**20–7
Stace, W.E. **9(3).**78
Stacey
H.C., *Saffron Walden in Old Photographs*, reviewed **16(1).**32
Thomas **42(1).**23
Stafford, Henry, duke of Buckingham **19(2).**26
Stafford family **40(1).**18
Stagg, A. **18(1).**9
Stainer, William **8(1).**16
Staines, Henry **4(2).**79
Stains, – (C19) **4(4).**211, 212
Stait, Bruce, *Rivenhall: The History of an Essex Airfield*, reviewed **46(1).**32–3
Stales, Richard **4(2).**85
Stallon, Mrs – (C18) **34(1).**10
Stambourne
brickmaking **20(3).**67
church of SS Peter & Thomas **41(1).**10
nonconformity **16(1).**24, 25
Stambourne honour **49(1).**7
Stambridge, **Great**
brickmaking **26(1).**16
bridge **38(1).**24
church of St Mary & All Saints **8(4).**116; **15(1).**20
clergy **10(1).**8

Essex Journal

Great Stambridge Hall **4(2).**63
Hamptons Barns, Anglo-Saxon cemetery **33(1).**15
manor **8(4).**116, 117
marriage **4(4).**216, 220
parish registers **10(1).**10
Tide Mill **7(1).**19; **12(2).**38, *43*, 44
Stambridge, **Little**
marriage **4(4).**216, 219
parish boundaries **10(1).***4*; **14(3).**2, *3*
parish registers **10(1).**10
Stambridge, Mary **10(1).**18
Stamer
Mary **3(4).**216
William (C16) **9(3).**96
William (d.1632) **3(4).**216
Stanbridge, John **8(4).**122
standard, Anglo-Saxon **49(2).**44
Standen, J. **4(2).**99
Standfield
Elizabeth, m James Brine **3(3).**144
John **3(3).**143, 144
Thomas **3(3).**143, 144
Standish
Lord – (C17) **2(4).**188
Miles **1(1).**15
Stane Street **8(4).**122; **21(2).**41, 43; **23(3).**59–61
Stanford (Catchpool) **7(4).**93
Stanford, David, *Essex Churches*, reviewed **41(2).**65
Stanford-le-Hope
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**62
Cabournes manor **4(2).**63
co-operative movement **13(1).**5
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122
Hassenbrooke Hall **7(1).**19
pasture **3(1).**11
population **3(1).**17
railway **1(3).**160; **3(1).**12
Stanford Rivers
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
church of St Margaret **41(1).**9; **42(2).***58*, 60; **49(2).**58
clergy **3(4).**201, 202
co-operative society land **13(1).**12
footpath/bridge **8(4).**124
Stanford Rivers Hall farm **40(2).**49

Essex Journal

workhouse **45(1).**24
Stanley
Ferdinando, earl of Derby **16(3).**21
Lady Frances **16(3).**21
Stannard, Benjamin **5(1).**27
Stanstead Abbots (Herts.) **1(1).**21; **17(2).**28
Stansted, Robert of **47(2).**61
Stansted airport
excavations
1986 **22(2).**43–6, *43*, *44*, *46*
1987–8 **24(1).**6–10, *6*, *7*, *8*, *9*, *10*
4th–5th years **26(2).***40*, 41–2, *42*, *43*
burial, Romano-British **27(1).**17
summary **34(2).***40*, 41–5, *41*, *42*, *43*, *44*, *45*
plans for new airport **2(3).**120–1; **2(4).**228; **4(1).**1–2; **6(2).**34; **15(1).**35; **16(3).**12; **38(2).**37–8
Stansted Mountfitchet
Bentfield Bury manor **39(2).**53
castle **18(2).**32
church of St John **16(2).**26; **49(2).**58, 61
Coopers End **34(2).**43
Duckend Farm **34(2).**43
Great Cooper's Farm **22(2).**44
honour court **49(1).**7
manor **34(1).**17; *see also* Bentfield Bury manor
milestone **7(4).**107, 108
Mill House **7(1).**19
Molehill Green **22(2).**44–5, *45*; **34(2).**43
Montfichet family **50(2).**49
Oxford estate **39(2).**52, 53
park **18(2).**33
pollbooks **4(2).**74
Roundwood **34(2).**43, *45*
Swing Riots **39(1).**21, 22
Thremhall Priory **47(2).**63
Weston House **7(1).**19
windmill **5(1).**43
Stanton
John **9(4).**114
Margery **27(3).**64
Stanway
beacon **23(2).**43, 44; **42(1).**12, 13
church of All Saints **10(4).**141; **12(1).**15; **19(3).**75
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**25
manor **50(2).**50

Essex Journal

Stanway Hall **2(3).**148
workhouse, reminiscences of **26(3).**59–62, *61*, *62*
Staple (Stapel; Stapell; Staples)
Elizabeth **10(1).**25
Emme **10(1).**25
Joan **10(1).**22
John (several of Foulness) **2(2).**84, 89; **10(1).**5, 7, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26; **27(2).**40
John, widow of **10(1).**5
Mary **10(1).**25
Rachel **10(1).**25
Thomas (several of Foulness) **2(2).**79, 89; **10(1).**5, 21, 22, 23; **27(2).**40
William **10(1).**25
Stapleford Abbotts
Albyns **1(4).**197
church of St Mary **45(1).**26
Fincham partnership **1(3).**131
Knollshill **1(1).**20; **4(1).**31
manor **18(2).**27
Passingford Bridge **7(1).**18; **18(1).**13; **50(2).**54
Stapleford Tawney
airfield **50(2).**67
Arnolds **7(1).**18
bees **3(3).**163
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Staples *see* Staple
Stapleton, Sir Philip **33(1).**25
Starlyng family **4(2).**65
Starr, Christopher
'Evidence of Baptismal Practices in Medieval Essex Found in Proof of Age Inquests' **42(2).**58–64
'John Hawkwood the elder of Gosfield: the other John Hawkwood' **37(2).**49–51
book reviews by **40(1).**27; **45(1).**32
books reviewed
(ed.) *Guide to Essex Churches* **15(3).**106
Medieval Lawyer: Clement Spice of Essex **50(2).**79
Stead, – (C18) **3(2).**101
steam power
in agriculture
1860–1910 **7(4).**92–6
Eddingtons **30(2).**51–3, *51*, *52*
ploughing **41(1).**22–4, *22*, *23*
in brickmaking **20(3).**67, *67*
in mills **12(2).**38–44
steamship services **24(2).**30, 31

Essex Journal

Stour barge **18(1).**22
traction engine **8(1).**18
Stear, Dr M. **1(4).**229
Stebbing
alehouse **5(1).**24
bees **3(3).**164
Canfield Farm **41(2).**53
cemetery, Romano-British **13(4).**93; **16(1).**8
church of St Mary **2(3).**120
co-operative society land **13(1).**12
Cowlands Farm **19(2).**46
cricket **3(2).**104
Domesday survey **18(2).**26, 27
fair **10(3).**52, 55
footpath/bridge **8(4).**122
Green Man **19(2).**48
Holts Farm **19(2).**46
Lucas' Farm **19(2).**47
Parsonage Farm **19(2).**46–7
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76, 87
poor relief and employment **19(2).**44–8
Porters Hall **19(2).**46; **47(2).***43*, 44
Pratt's Farm **16(2).**27–31, *31*
Priors (Freers/Friars Hall) manor **47(2).**43–4
Red Lion **19(2).**47; **41(2).**50
Stalworthes **47(2).**44
Stebbing Hall manor **47(2).**43–4
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
White Hart Farm (Town Farm) **19(2).**44, 48
Stebbing Local History Society **47(2).**43–4
Steele, Mrs – (C18) **33(2).**61
steelyard, Romano-British **7(3).**68
Steeple
boundary marker **32(2).**59
manor **8(4).**116
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**8
steam engines **7(4).**94, 95
Steeple Wick Farm, estate boundary post **50(1).**8, *8*
Steeple Bumpstead *see* Bumpstead, Steeple
Steer, F.W. **38(2).**44
Chickney St Mary, reviewed **11(3).**71
Steevenson, – (C19) **30(2).**52, 53; *see also* Stephenson; Stevenson
Steggall, Peter, *East Anglia*, reviewed **14(3).**73

Essex Journal

Stell, Christopher, *Nonconformist Chapels and Meeting-houses in Eastern England*, reviewed **38(2).**64
Stenning, David, on Cecil Hewett **33(2).**37; *see also* Medlycott, Maria, & Stenning, David
Stephen **13(2).**49–54; **18(2).**32; **21(2).**31
Stephen le Schobegger & wife **19(1).**2
Stephen
Michael, 'Domesday Year in Essex' **22(2).**33
W. **28(2).**54
Stephens
Eric **44(1).**26
George **44(1).**26
see also Stevens
Stephenson, David, *The Book of Colchester: A Portrait of the Town*, reviewed **13(2).**67; *see also* Steevenson; Stevenson
Stepney, London–Harwich Road **16(2).**25
Stern, Sydney **47(2).**50, 53
Sterne
John **1(1).**43
John, bishop of Colchester **26(1).**10; **35(2).**47–8
Sterry, Wasey **39(2).**60
Stevens
– (C19) **13(1).**3
Mrs – (C20) **47(2).***69*
Revd C.P. **1(3).**171
Jack **22(3).**55
Thomas (C16) **1(1).**9
Revd Thomas (C17) **2(2).**81
William Henry **47(2).***69*
see also Stephens
Stevenson
– (C19) **16(1).**14
Melford **35(2).**51
see also Steevenson; Stephenson
Stevenson-Moore, Revd J.J. **20(2).**35
Steventon, Thomas **20(1).**12
Steward
Harry **47(2).***69*
Philip **5(1).**25
Stewart
Alexander P **36(2).**44
George, Lord Garlies **8(4).**96
William T.H. **15(3).**95
Stewart-Murray, John, duke of Atholl **7(3).**62
Stifford

Essex Journal

Ardale School, excavation **17(1).**7
Badby property **3(2).**97
Barking Abbey lands **1(4).**198
Becket land **7(4).**101
church **3(4).**205; **15(1).**21
manor **3(2).**97
pilgrim route **7(4).**103
Stifford Clays **16(1).**8; **17(1).**7
Stifford Lodge **2(3).**173
Stileman, Edward **4(2).**87
stiles **8(4).**121
Stiles, Robert **31(1).**20, 21
Stillingfleet, Edward, bishop of Worcester **45(1).**6
Stillman, – (C19) **8(4).**107
Stinte, William **16(3).**21
Stinton, Harry, & Mayo, Virginia, *Harry's War: A British Tommy's Experiences in the Trenches in World War One*, reviewed **44(2).**65
Stisted
brickmaking **20(3).**67
Pechell property **21(2).**40
Stisted Hall **31(2).**59; **39(2).**59
Swallow lands **9(4).**122
Stobart, Mrs Sinclair **50(1).**17
Stock
Adler family **2(1).**42
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59
cricket **3(2).**102, 104, 105, 106
footpath **8(4).***123*
Lilystone Hall **2(1).**42
Roman Catholics **26(2).**39; **29(1).**11
The Ship **42(1).**23
windmill **5(1).**43
Stock (Stocke)
Elizabeth **36(2).**56, 57, 59
Henry **29(2).**52
John **30(2).**49
Margaret **36(2).**57
Michael **28(2).**54
Richard **20(1).**12
Thomas **20(1).**11
William (d.1595) **36(2).**57
William (C19) **19(2).**48
Stockbridge
Edward **9(4).**123

Essex Journal

John **9(4).**122–3; **41(1).**19
stocks **41(1).**6
Stodart, E. **12(4).**85
Stoke Newington, manor **8(4).**116
Stokes, A.H., correspondence **6(4).**100–1; *see also* Brooks, R.T., & Stokes, A.H.
Stokmere, Thomas **2(4).**184
Stompe, Johanna **2(4).**184
Stonard
Benjamin **5(1).**27
Clement **4(1).**31
Francis **7(1).**8
John **1(1).**20, 22
Stondon Massey
Alexander estates **2(2).**101
manor **2(2).**73
Myles **2(2).**102; **2(4).**204
pollbook **4(2).**85
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Stone
David **47(1).**18
Leonard **4(4).**198
M.J. **40(1).**12
Richard **48(1).**30
Robert **4(4).**191
Stoneham, – (candlemaker) **16(3).**12
Stoner family **41(1).**15
Stonhouse family
arms **3(2).**99, *99*
Sir Arthur **3(2).**99
Sir James **3(2).**99
Sir Philip **3(2).**99
Sir William **3(2).**99
Stonley, Richard **39(2).**52, 53
stool, folding **39(1).**19; **49(2).**44
Storey
Matthew (ed.), *Two East Anglian Diaries, 1641–1729: Isaac Archer & William Coe*, reviewed **30(1).**27
Richard, correspondence from **3(1).**56–7
Storie
George Henry **44(1).**20–2
John George **44(1).**20, 22, 23–4
Thomas **44(1).**20
storm, 1703 **38(2).**56–9
Stortford Bicycle Club **8(4).**105

Essex Journal

Stott, Mary, 'Recognition for Miss Holst' **2(3).**166–7
stoup **14(2).**28
Stour, River
crossings, Roman, Saxon and medieval **47(1).**6–12
navigation feasibility study **35(2).**39
restoration **15(2).**58–9, *60*
steam barge **18(1).**22
vision for **37(2).**54; **38(1).**4
Stour Navigation **47(1).**11
Stour Valley postbus **12(1).**11–13, *12*, *13*
Stourton
Lord Edward **29(1).**8
William **1(4).**188
Stow, John **27(3).**62, 64
Stow Maries
aerodrome **49(1).**8–9, *8*, *9*
church of SS Mary & Margaret **44(1).**20–2
cricket **3(2).**106
Hayes manor **39(2).**53
Hogwells **44(1).**20
manor **38(2).**50
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Rectory House **44(1).**20–4, *22*, *23*
steam engine **7(4).**94
Strutt properties **13(2).**36, 41
Wellinditch **44(1).**20
Stowmarket (Suffolk) **3(2).**103; **33(2).**60; **34(1).**8; **38(2).**58
Strachan, David
'Aerial Photography and the Archaeology of the Essex Coast' **30(2).**41–6
Essex from the Air: Archaeology and History from Aerial Photographs, reviewed **33(2).**64
Strachie, Thomas **4(2).**64
Straight, William **16(3).**10
Strange, Daniel **9(2).**64
Strangman, Anne, m Henry Bode **4(1).**35
strap fragments, Romano-British **10(4).**122
strap-end, medieval **20(3).**64, *64*
Stratford
abbey *see* Stratford Langthorne abbey
Abbey Mills aqueduct **22(3).***57*
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**61
Broadway **13(2).***72*; **14(1).***30*
builders' merchants **8(3).**72
Coach and Horses **47(1).**17
cricket **3(2).**102

Essex Journal

directories **25(3).**65, 66
fair **10(3).**52
Hunt's Charcoal Works **15(2).***42*
Irish migrants **17(1).**20–2
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**25
Maryland Point **47(1).**16
match-making **15(2).**45
mills **12(2).**38, *40*, 44; **18(2).**29; **20(1).**11
Old Borough Theatre **8(3).**75, 76
Passmore Edwards Museum **20(3).**62
prison **1(2).**24
Quakers **9(2).**64
railway **24(1).**13; **50(1).**26
Romford Road, timber-framed building **22(1).**15–17, *15*, *16*, *17*
St Mary Lock **11(3).**70; **12(1).**22
sugar distillery **15(2).**63, 64
Swan Inn **3(2).**102
Town Hall **42(1).**20; **47(1).**16
trams **13(2).***72*; **14(1).***30*
Stratford, Fernando **13(2).**45–6
Stratford Co-operative & Industrial Society **13(1).**3, 5, 6–7, 8–10, 12
Stratford Langthorne abbey
architectural fragments **9(2).**68
dissolution **1(3).**163
engraving **28(1).**5
footpath **8(4).**121
foundation **50(2).**49
Havering family, agreement with **7(4).**102
history and excavation **24(2).**33–7, *33*, *34*, *35*, *37*
human bones **21(3).**67–71, *68*, *69*, *70*, *71*
mill **24(2).**36
possessions **31(1).**24
timber sent to **5(1).**47
Stratford St Mary (Suffolk) **12(1).**11–13; **47(1).**7–8, *8*, *9*, 10
Strathfieldsay (vessel) **29(1).**18, 19
straw plaiting **25(1).**6–8, *6*; **35(1).**14–16, *14*, *15*, *16*; **42(1).**24
Streate, John **9(4).**128
Street, Miss – (C19) **15(3).**85
Streetes
Henry **4(2).**69–70
James **4(2).**69–70
Strethall, church of St Mary **33(2).**52–3, *53*
Strickland, Mannock **5(2).**58
Stride, Arthur L. **20(2).**36

Essex Journal

strigil, Romano-British **33(1).**14
Stringer, William **38(2).**49–50
Strong
Brian, 'The House Mill – Britain's Largest Tide Mill' **31(1).**24–6
Martha, m Thomas Parker **8(4).**95
Stroud
– (C20) **14(3).**13
Pilot Officer – (C20) **50(2).**69, 70, 71, 73, 74
Strowgth, Richard **44(1).**5
Strugnell, Kenneth W., *Seagates to the Saxon Shore*, reviewed **8(4).**126–7
Strutt
Anne (née Goodday) **13(2).**34
B. **37(1).**23
Benjamin **18(1).**1
Hon Charles **3(2).**71
Charles Hedley **3(2).**73; **13(2).**34
Charlotte (née Fitzgerald), Lady Rayleigh **13(2).**34
Clara **32(2).**38
Edward **13(2).**32
Edward Gerald **32(2).**38–9
Evelyn **48(1).**23
Evelyn (née Balfour) **32(2).**38, 42
Gerald **4(1).**37
Guy, book review by **5(3).**122
John (C16), wife of **9(3).**89
John (d.1694) **13(2).**32
John (1727–1816), MP **2(4).**204, 205, 207; **5(2).**74; **13(2).**32–48; **31(1).**8
John Holden **4(4).**212
John James, 2nd Lord Rayleigh **32(2).**38
John William, 3rd Lord Rayleigh **10(3).**102; **15(2).**38; **32(2).**38–42, *38*, *42*; **33(1).**20–1
Joseph (1701–72) **13(2).**32; **28(1).**4
Joseph (C18 engraver) **28(1).**4
Joseph Holden **2(4).**207; **4(2).**83; **13(2).**34, 44, 45, 46, 47
Mary (née Young) **13(2).**32
Major Nigel Edward **1(3).**175
Olivia **33(1).**20
Rhoda (Mrs Gerald, née Hope), obituary **4(1).**37
Robert John, 4th Lord Rayleigh **32(2).**39, 42
William **9(4).**125
William Goodday **13(2).**42–3, 44
Strutt family **13(2).**32, *33*, **31(1).**8
Strutt & Parker **32(2).**39
Strype, Revd John **1(4).**194, 196; **5(1).**3, 5–6; **6(1).**17; **16(3).**24
Stuart

Essex Journal

Denis, *Manorial Records*, reviewed **28(1).**27
Sir Simeon **40(2).**57
Stuart-Macadam, Patty, 'Health and Disease in the Monks of Stratford Langthorne Abbey' **21(3).**67–71
Stubbing, William **39(2).**53
Stubbings
Ken, 'Gilwell Park' **17(2).**10–18
Wendy, *Lost Gardens of Essex*, reviewed **37(2).**63–4
Stubbs
Revd – (C19) **48(1).**11
Revd John **48(1).**11
Revd Richard **48(1).**11
William **18(2).**33
Revd William **25(2).**42–4, *43*
Stuchfield, H. Martin **43(1).***2*, **50(2).**43
MBE **49(1).**2
'20 Questions?' **50(1).**41
'The Monumental Brasses of Essex – Orsett' **27(1).**13–16
obituaries by
Bowyer, Walter **41(1).**3
Burton, Brian **49(1).**30
Edwards, Nancy Raymonde (née Briggs) **44(1).**30
Hewitt, William Alfred **49(1).**31
Hogg, Peter **24(1).**18
Wolfe, Marie Elizabeth **47(1).**30
reports from Walthamstow **24(2).**46
see also Lack, William, Stuchfield, H. Martin, & Whittemore, Philip
Studd
Revd Christopher, obituary **39(1).**4
Pamela
obituary **40(2).**38
book reviews by **27(2).**49
see also Dean, Doreen, & Studd, Pamela
Stukeley, William **8(1).**8, 9; **13(2).**60–2
Sturdy
Eliz **49(2).**62
William **49(2).**62
Sturgeon, – (C19) **10(3).**52
Sturmer
Ains Ford **47(1).**6–7, 10
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Mary **47(1).**6
river crossings **47(1).**6, 10, 11
Style

Essex Journal

Anne, m John Marryott **15(1).**26
Sir Thomas **15(1).**26
Styles, Edward **39(2).**48
Stylianou, Margarita, 'Samuel Courtauld's Paternalism in the Halstead Silk Mill' **46(2).**54–60
submerged forest **22(2).**29, *29*, 30
Such, Thomas **1(3).**164
Sudbury (Suffolk)
canal basin **14(3).**71; **15(2).**58–9; **16(1).**18; **17(1).**9; **17(3).**29
coach services **23(1).**15
granary **22(1).**21
mansura **21(2).**31
mill **12(2).**38–44, *39*, *43*; **47(1).**10–11
riot **19(1).**4
river crossings **47(1).**10–11
school **34(1).**8
Sudbury, Simon of, bishop of London **26(2).**37; **42(2).**61
Sudul, Cllr – (C19–20) **16(1).**16
Suebred **25(1).**12, 13
Suen (Suene) *see* Swein
Suffolk, earls of *see* Howard, Henry; Howard, Thomas; Ufford, Robert
sugar trade **15(2).**63–5
Sugden, Sir W. **3(4).**185, 193
Sullivan, William A. **16(1).**17
Sulyard
Edward **4(4).**189
Mary, m John Cornwallis **4(4).**189
summer camps, military 1778–82 **33(2).**39–45, *40*
Summers, Dorothy, *The East Coast Floods*, reviewed **14(2).**36
Sumner, William **21(2).**36
Sumpter, Christine **42(2).**61
sunken floored buildings
Barling **17(1).**3; **33(1).**15
Colchester **21(1).**8
Mucking **7(3).**65, 71–2; **12(4).**94; **13(4).**92; **15(1).**7–8
Orsett Cock **12(4).**95; **13(4).**93; **16(1).**7; **17(1).**7
Prittlewell **33(1).**15
Stifford **17(1).**7
Sunnocks, James, 'An Epiphany East Window and Maimonides' **40(2).**59
Surma, Pilot Officer – (C20) **50(2).**70
Surman, Robert **43(2).**40
surnames **24(2).**47
Surridge
– (C20) **47(2).***69*
Louise **47(2).***69*

Essex Journal

Mary **11(1).**24
Walter **47(2).***69*
Surtees, William **47(1).**28
Sussex, earls of *see* Radcliffe, Robert; Radcliffe, Thomas; Savile, Thomas
Sutcliffe, Sheila, *Martello Towers*, reviewed **8(1).**25
Sutton
bees **3(3).**164
church of All Saints **2(2).**79–80, 81; **15(1).**21; **26(1).**10
dispossession, 1562 **4(2).**63–4
parish boundaries **10(1).***4*; **14(3).**2, 3, *3*
school **2(2).**89
Temple Farm **10(1).**7, 18, 19
Sutton, Earl **13(2).**62
Sutton
Baptista **12(1).**9
Daniel **13(2).**62–3
John de London **2(4).**184
Lady Katherine de, Abbess **41(2).**40
Robert de (C13) **3(1).**11
Robert (C18) **13(2).**62
Dr Samuel **13(2).**62
Thomas (b.1532) **8(4).**112–18, *112*
Sutton Bros 6(1).6
Sutton family of Wivenhoe **1(4).**202
Swaefberht 23(2).39
Swaefheard 23(2).38
Swaefred 23(2).38, 39; **25(1).**12, 13; **49(2).**45
Swaeppa 23(2).36
Swain
Charles **19(3).**77
Eliza **18(2).**52
William **18(2).**52
Swallow, Christopher **9(4).**122
Swan (vessel) **1(1).**15
Swan
Mrs – (C20) **50(1).**29
Owen **40(1).**22
swans' nest 1(1).8
Swattock, William **9(3).**85
Sweeting (Swetinge)
Thomas **5(1).**29
William **10(1).**26
Swein (Suen; Suene; Sweyn) of Essex
Horkesley **47(1).**11

Essex Journal

Horndon **28(2).**50
Rayleigh **5(3).**112–13; **18(2).**28, 29; **19(1).**6
Theydon **5(1).**17
Swete, – (C19) **41(1).**9
Swetenham, Marion **46(1).**6
Swetinge *see* Sweeting
Sweyn *see* Swein
Swidfrid **49(2).**45, 47
Swidhelm **49(2).**45, 47
Swift, Dean Jonathan **2(4).**193–4
Swifts Bicycle Club **8(4).**104
Swinborne, Robert **42(2).**50
Swinburne, Sir John **50(1).**21
Swindale, D.L., *Branch Lines to Maldon*, reviewed **13(2).**69
Swindlehurst, Michael, book review by **39(1).**25
Swing Riots **32(1).**14, 17–18; **39(1).**20–3, *22*; **48(2).**61
Swithfrith **23(2).**35, 37, 38
Swithhelm **23(2).**35, 37, 38
Swithred **23(2).**36–7, 39
Sword, William **1(4).**213
sword chapes, Iron Age **20(2).**42–4, *44*
sword production, Bronze Age **21(3).**58
Sworder, C.B. **16(1).**16
swords
Iron Age **21(3).**60; **42(2).***44*, 45, 46, 47
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**75; **39(1).**19; **49(2).**44
Syday, Edward **4(4).**178; *see also* Siday; Sidey
Sydney *see* Sidney
Symmes, Sarah **41(1).**21
Symond, John snr & Alice **2(2).**101
Symonds (Symmonds)
Christopher **34(1).**24
Jane (née Burgoyne) **15(3).**99
John (C16) **19(3).**65
John (C17) **15(3).**99
Samuel **41(1).**19
see also Simonds
Synson, James **9(4).**114

Taber, Charles **15(2).**51
table leg, Romano-British **21(1).**7, *8*
Tabor
Mrs – (C18) **26(2).**39
James **32(1).**18

John (of Margaretting) **32(1).**18
John (of Rayne) **32(1).**18
Margaret, 'Marsh Marriage' **4(4).**215–21
Nicholas **32(1).**18
Robert *see* Talbor
William **3(2).**66
Tabram, Robert **4(2).**86
Tabrum
– (C18) **3(2).**106
Arthur **11(1).**18
Taeppa **23(2).**37
Taillour
John **2(3).**126; **2(4).**184
John atte Berygate **2(4).**184
William **2(4).**184
Tait, Charles Grigg, books reviewed
The Parish Churches of North-East Essex **29(1).**29
The Parish Churches of North-West Essex **30(1).**29
The Parish Churches of South-East Essex **27(3).**76
The Parish Churches of South-West Essex **30(2).**62
Takeley
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**67
Bassingbourn Hall **24(1).**9–10; **25(2).**38
Bassingbournes manor **47(2).**54
burial, Romano-British **27(1).**17
church of Holy Trinity **2(3).**120
Colchester Hall **22(2).**43–4, *44*
Colchester Hall manor, medieval deeds **47(2).**54–64, *55–8*, *60*, *62*
conserving **48(1).**16–19, *16*, *17*, *18*, *19*
footpath **8(4).**121
mill **47(2).**60
poor relief **44(2).**50
Waltham Hall manor **47(2).**54, 60
Warish (Waresh) Hall
bees **3(3).**164
manor **47(2).**54, 60
windmill **8(4).**121
Takeley
Adeliza **47(2).**59
Elias **47(2).**59
Muriel **47(2).**59
William of, snr & jnr **47(2).**59
Talbor
Philippe Louis **32(1).**19

Essex Journal

Robert (alias Tabor) **32(1).**18–21
Talbot
Alethea **15(1).**23
Geoffrey **47(1).**10
Capt John **1(4).**210
Robert **27(3).**63
Talcott
Emme, m Thomas Adler **2(1).**42
John **2(1).**42
Tames, Richard, books reviewed
England's Forgotten Past **46(2).**74
William Morris **9(2).**69
Tamworth
John (of Sandon) **18(1).**23
John (of Waltham Abbey) **20(1).**14
tankard, Iron Age **42(2).**45, *45*, 46, 47
Tanner
Adam **2(4).**184
Francis **4(2).**85
Richard **27(2).**37
William **4(2).**85
tanners **2(3).**132
tannery **9(2).**68
Tany
John de **18(2).**53
Walter de **17(2).**28
Taper, Robert **45(2).**55
Tarbet, John **19(2).**47
Tarner, David **48(2).**51
Tarnes, Martha **47(1).**24
Tarver, Anne, *Church Court Records: An Introduction for family and local historian*, reviewed **31(1).**26–7
Tascelin **28(2).**51
Tash, Frederick & Partners **20(1).**13
Tasmania **48(2).**61–7, *66*
Tatchell, Molly, 'An Early Fourteenth Century Inventory of the Manor of Grays Thurrock' **2(1).**52–6
Tateham, Mrs – (C17) **2(1).**37
Taverner (Tavinner)
– (C16) **5(1).**28
Elizabeth **1(2).**26
Taverter, Anne **11(1).**4
Tay, Richard **2(3).**148
Taydena, William de **32(2).**59

Essex Journal

Taylor (Tayler)
Dr – (C19 of Bocking) **10(3).**94
Dr – (C19 of Dedham) **2(2).**92
Mrs – (C20) **38(1).**7
Adrian, *A History of the Families of Cole and Cozens of Magdalen Laver together with the Love Letters of John Cozens and Elizabeth Ide*, reviewed **44(2).**66
Arnold **16(1).**12, 14
Christopher, *Fields in the English Landscape*, reviewed **12(1).**22–3
David **4(4).**211, 212
Edith **28(2).**49
Edward **6(1).**6
Eric, on Reginald Tempest Brooks **20(3).**56
George **23(1).**2
Revd Isaac **8(3).**92; **18(1).**16
J. **20(3).**60
John (C17) **16(2).**22
John (d.1759) **34(2).**36
John (C19) **20(3).**67
Major **16(2).**8
Nell **38(2).**46
Peter **36(2).**48
R. **13(1).**4
Richard **4(2).**85
Robert snr (d.1743) **5(3).**99
Robert (d.1788) **5(3).**97, 98, 99; **15(3).**100; **18(2).**49
Sarah **2(1).**22
Dr Stephen **43(1).**25–6
Stephen, *The Fylfot-Crosses in the Church of St Mary, Great Canfield*, reviewed **38(2).**64
Thomas **31(1).**9
see also Taillour
Taylor Walkers **19(3).**77, 78
Tayspill family **23(3).**52
Teare, James **17(1).**21, 22
Tedemore, John **10(1).**26
Tele
Alice **10(1).**13
John **10(1).**5, 13
Peter **10(1).**13
Temeraire (vessel) **1(2).**11; **2(4).**204
temperance **17(1).**20–3; **37(2).**53
Tempest
Father John **5(2).**59–60
Lt W.J. **18(1).**9; **23(1).**6
Temple

Essex Journal

Sir Alexander **9(4).**135
Frederick, 'Etloe House, Leyton' **16(3).**21–9
Henry John, Lord Palmerston **49(1).**21
Capt James **9(4).**135
Templer, Dudley **2(2).**77
temples, Romano-British
Chelmsford **25(3).**61, 63
Chesterford, Great **15(1).**5
Colchester **10(4).**141; **12(4).**90; **13(4).**89; **26(3).**63; **31(1).**23–4
Harlow **8(2).**26, 27; **23(1).**9–13, *10*, *11*, *12*, *13*; **23(3).**55, *55*
Witham **15(1).**10; **16(1).**9; **17(1).**9
Tench
Fisher **14(2).**13
Nathaniel **14(2).**13
Tendring
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Edmund **19(3).**75; **49(2).**59
clergy **2(2).**91
riot **3(1).**52
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Tendring Hall **39(2).**53
workhouse **45(1).**24
Tendring, William **2(1).**49
Tendring hundred
custody of **5(4).**142
pollbooks **4(2).**78
population, 1500–1800 **7(2).**31–6
Tendring Infantry **8(1).**14
Tendring Poor Law Union **44(2).**50
Tendring Troop of Light Cavalry **7(3).**77, 78
Tendring Yeomanry **7(3).**77
Terling **31(1).***10*
almshouses **31(1).**8, 9, 10
church of All Saints **1(4).**183; **32(2).**42
excommunication **3(4).**204
land granted to Cressing Temple **21(2).**31
manor **13(2).**34–5
pollbooks **4(2).**75
poor relief **31(1).**7–12
population **11(1).**33
smockmill **5(1).**43
Strutt estates **13(2).**36, 39, 40, 41, 44; **32(2).**38–9
Terling Place

Essex Journal

laboratory **15(2).**38; **32(2).**39–42, *40*, *42*
Strutt family **2(4).**207; **3(2).**59, 60; **13(2).**32, 34–5
waterwheel **33(1).***20*, 21, *21*
typhoid **33(1).**20, 21
workhouse **31(1).**9, 10
Terling Co-operative Society **13(1).**6, 10
Teronin, Ralph **47(2).**61
Terrell, Agnes **10(1).**23
Terrier, Mistress – (C17) **11(1).**12
Terry
Ellen **18(3).**67
Quinlan **41(2).**56, 57
Tescho **41(1).**14
tesselated floors, Romano-British
Abridge **12(3).**52
Chesterford, Great **17(1).**5
Colchester **15(1).**4; **16(1).**4; **21(1).**6
tesserae, Romano-British
Chigwell **16(1).**4
Harlow, Holbrooks **8(2).**34
Oakley, Little **15(1).**7
Teulon, S.S. **21(1).**10; **37(2).**56; **45(1).**26
Tewe, Thomas **37(2).**51
textile fragments, Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**76; **49(2).**44
Tey, **Great**
boundary marker **32(2).**57–8, *58*
church of St Barnabas **36(1).***16*, 17
housing **43(1).**18
Uphall **21(2).**31
Tey, **Little**, church of St James **31(2).**37
Tey, **Marks**
bees **3(3).**163
fair **10(3).**57
hand-axes **10(4).**127
housing, industrial **43(1).**16
The Limes **38(1).**22
London–Harwich Road **16(3).**19
manor **2(4).**225
Marks Tey Hall **4(4).**182, 186; **27(2).**37
Medicus visits **14(2).**24–5
place-name **18(2).**28
Swallow lands **9(4).**122
The Swan **14(2).**25
Trowel & Hammer **16(3).**16, 19

Essex Journal

will, C17 **48(2).**51
Tey
Constance **4(4).**179, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 187
Constance jnr **4(4).**188
Dorothy **4(4).**179, 188
Edmond **4(4).**181, 187
Eleanor **4(4).**182–3
Elinor **4(4).**181
Elizabeth **4(4).**181
Elizabeth, m Marmaduke Nevill **4(4).**182, 183
Frances, m William Bonham **4(4).**182
Henry **4(4).**181, 187
Jane **4(4).**181
Janet **4(4).**179, 188
John (1521–68) **4(4).**181, 183
John (son of John 1521–68) **4(4).**181, 184, 186, 187, 188
John (*fl.*1603) **4(4).**179, 188, 189
Margaret, m John Jerningham **4(4).**182
Mary **4(4).**179, 188
Mary, m Thomas Nevill **4(4).**182
Parnell **4(4).**181, 187, 188
Robert **4(4).**188, 191
Sir Thomas (d.1540) **4(4).**182
Thomas (d.1543) **4(4).**181
Thomas (1543/4–68) **4(4).**181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187–8
Thomas (d.1585) **4(4).**183
Thomas (*fl.*1603) **4(4).**179, 188–9
Thomas (son of Thomas and Eleanor) **4(4).**182–3
Revd William (1546–93) **4(4).**181, 182, 184–7, 188, 189
William (*fl.*1587) **4(4).**178, 179
Revd William jnr **4(4).**187, 188
Tey family **4(2).**65; **4(4).**180–91
Thackeray, Mrs W.M. **27(1).**19
Thaines, John **13(1).**20
Thake, Robert **2(4).**184
Thame, Philip de **21(2).**32
Thames Chase **26(1).**11, *11*
Thames Haven
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**61
dock **3(1).**12–13, 16
drainage **3(1).**14
industry **3(1).**16
Pig and Whistle **3(1).**13
Thames Ironworks **22(1).**12; **24(1).**21

Essex Journal

Thames Ironworks Cycling Club **16(2).**2–8, *3*
Thames Land Co **6(2).**54
Thames Marshes **3(1).**11–17
Thameshaven Dock & Railway Co **3(1).**12
Thaxted
almshouses **10(4).**141
bees **3(3).**164
bridge **38(1).**24
brooch, medieval **48(1).**5–6, *6*
church of St John
benches **12(1).**5
Christmas **26(2).**44
engraving **28(1).**7; **48(1).**13
Holst and music **1(4).**181, 182; **18(3).***68*, 69
living of **18(3).**67, 68–71
threat to **2(3).**120
clockmaker **2(2).**116
cutlery industry **27(3).**74
Dairy Green Farm **16(3).**30
dispossessions **4(2).**64–5
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
Elsenham Hall **18(3).**70
fair **10(3).**62; **26(2).**43–4
Fannes House **4(2).**64
fire, 1881 **41(1).**9
footpath **8(4).**121
Guildhall **10(1).**43–4; **18(3).**68; **36(1).**15
Holst, Gustav at **1(4).**179–82
Horham Hall **1(1).**21; **18(3).**69
lock-up **1(2).**23
Nauticus at **11(3).**63
nonconformity **16(1).**24, 26
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
railway **18(3).**70
reminiscences of **26(2).**43–4
schools **26(2).**44; **34(1).**10
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
theatre, medieval **9(4).**119
trade signs **41(1).**9
Tyler's **39(2).**45
windmill **5(1).**43; **6(2).**55; **13(1).**22; **15(2).**69
workhouse and poor relief **1(3).**165; **44(2).**50
Yardly, bees **3(3).**163
Thayer

Essex Journal

Edward **48(2).**52
John **48(2).**52
'The Great Storm of November 1703' **38(2).**56–9
theatres
Romano-British **6(3).**65–6; **16(3).**12; **31(1).**23–4
medieval **9(4).***110*, 111–21
Victorian **23(1).**8, *8*
Theobald, archbishop of Canterbury **7(4).**97–8
Theobald
Lady Elizabeth, m Richard Marryott **15(1).**26, 27
James **3(2).**75; **27(1).**19
John Hudson **50(2).**56
Theobalds (Herts.) **1(1).**21
Theydon Bois
bees **3(3).**164
Birch Hall **3(4).**208
charter **16(1).**18
church of St Mary **50(1).**5, 6
coal duty posts **3(3).**158; **4(1).**56
manor **5(1).**16; **18(2).**53
pollbooks **4(2).**75, 85
public health **16(1).**12; **30(1).**12
Theydon Garnon
bees **3(3).**163
church of All Saints **7(3).**82; **27(1).**4
Fiddlers Hamlet, excavation **10(3).**81
Gaynes Park Hall **4(2).**67–8; **45(1).**28
Little Parkhall, barn **10(3).***80*, 81–2
manor **5(1).**16
market **17(2).**28
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
pollbooks **4(2).**75, 85
public health **16(1).**12
Thornhall **24(2).**47
Theydon Mount
church of St Michael **5(1).**10, *13*, 18, 20–1; **6(1).**17, 18, *19*, *21*
Hill Hall
building of **27(2).**36; **44(1).**23
exhibition **13(1).**23
fire **4(3).**172–3
Ken Neale and **39(1).**11–12, *12*, *15*, *17*
portrait **6(1).**18
reconstruction **33(2).**62
Smith family **1(1).**39; **1(2).**33–4; **5(1).***4*, 8, *14*, 16–21; **45(1).**13

Essex Journal

manor **5(1).**6–7, 16–17
Mounthall **5(1).**17
pollbooks **4(2).**75, 85
stile **8(4).**121
witchcraft **1(1).**39
Thirkles, Thomas **11(1).**6
Thomas of Ulting & wife **38(2).**49
Thomas of Woodstock, duke of Gloucester **5(1).**47; **5(4).**142; **37(1).**18; **41(1).**12
Thomas Becket, St, archbishop of Canterbury **1(4).**199; **7(4).**97–104; **18(2).**30
Thomas Filiol **42(2).**58
Thomas
Capt Daniel **41(2).**46
E.G.
'The Chelmsford Board of Health, 1831–32' **11(1).**15–27
'Chelmsford and the Board of Health Report of 1849' **14(1).**22–8
'Chelmsford and the Great Exhibition of 1851' **15(3).**83–6
'Chelmsford High Street in 1851' **16(3).**2–12
Thomas Tilling Ltd **15(3).**103
Thomasin, George **15(3).**95
Thomlinson, Mrs – (C19) **2(1).**29; *see also* Tomlinson
Thompson (Tompson)
Pilot Officer – (C20) **50(2).**68, 69
C.L.F., 'The Pilgrim Fathers' **6(1).**7–13
Christopher
'The Apprentices and the Clergyman: An episode in the history of steam ploughing' **41(1).**22–4
'Jack Humphreys – the Wivenhoe Flyer: the man behind the machine' **43(2).**58–60
'The 3rd Lord Rich and the Essex Election of 1604' **14(1).**2–6
'A Touch of the Bizarre. The story of Eddingtons of Chelmsford' **30(2).**51–3
book review by **34(2).**62
Edith **3(4).**188
F., *Newport Grammar School, Essex*, reviewed **9(3).**107
Francis **45(1).**23
J.S. **22(3).**58
Major J.W.A. **3(4).**186
John Ockelford **39(2).**54, 55, 56; **46(2).**67
M.G. **45(1).**24
Mary **29(1).**18, 19
Percy **3(4).**188
Peter **37(1).**24
Roger, *Mobility and Migration: East Anglian Founders of New England, 1629–1640*, reviewed **29(2).**62–3
Ursula **4(3).**153
W.A., 'Pimp Hall Dovecote, Chingford' **17(3).**12–21

Essex Journal

Thomson
J.J. **32(2).**40
L.A., books reviewed
By Bus, Tram and Coach in Walthamstow **7(1).**25
Trams and Trolleybuses in Ilford **14(3).**74
Thorkell **28(2).**50, 51
Thorkild, Richard **24(2).**47
Thorley, Nicholas **5(4).**146
Thorn
– (C19) **8(4).**104
J **4(2).**87
W.C. **6(3).**63
Thorne, W.J. **3(2).**70, 78; **3(4).**180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 193; **4(1).**10
Thornhill
Catherine **49(2).**67
Charles Cudbert **49(2).**67, 69
Emily **49(2).**67
Henry Bensly **49(2).**67, 68
John **49(2).**67
Mary **49(2).**67, 69
Mary Catherine **49(2).**67, 69
Robert Bensly **49(2).**67–9
William **24(2).**47
Thornton
Chris **43(1).***4*, **49(2).***43*
'The Victoria County History of Essex' **40(1).**5–6
book reviews by **38(1).**27; **41(1).**25–6; **47(1).**31–2
on Victoria County History **43(1).**4–5
(ed.) *A History of the County of Essex, Vol XI*, reviewed **47(2).**70–2
David, *Plough and Sail*, reviewed **12(4).**104
Edmund **2(2).**81, 86, 88
John **7(1).**21
Robert **2(4).**200; **4(3).**124–7, 130–1, 137
William snr **2(2).**88
William **2(2).**81
Thorogood
David **38(2).**44
Revd Jonas **22(3).**54
Julia, *Margery Allingham: A Biography*, reviewed **27(1).**24
Thorp
Abraham **6(3).**69
Edmundus of Aungre **24(2).**47
Joseph **6(3).**69
Thomas **22(3).**51

Essex Journal

Thorpe
John **4(4).**206
Sir Thomas (C15) **1(4).**189–90; **2(1).**46
Thomas (C19) **39(2).**60
Thorpe-le-Soken
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Michael **42(2).**60
coin hoard **33(1).**15
Comargues **2(2).**103
cricket **3(2).**106
gas supply **50(2).**59
Hamilton Home hospital **50(1).**33
manor **2(3).**148; **18(2).**27
police station **45(1).**25
school **2(2).**91, 92
surgeon **3(2).**83
Thorrington
manor **4(2).**104
mill (tidal) **9(2).**68
place-name **47(1).**9
population **7(2).**33
Tenpenny Heath, military camp **33(2).**44
will, C17 **48(2).**53
workhouse and poor relief **44(2).**50
Thorrowgood
John snr **3(2).**83
John **3(2).**83
John (son of John) **3(2).**83
Katherine **3(2).**83
Thomas **3(2).**83
Sir Thomas **3(2).**83
Thoyt, M.G.T. **1(3).**160–1, 162
thread pickers, Anglo-Saxon **9(2).***52*, 53
Threadgill, A.E. **13(1).**12
Thresh
Dora Ackroyd **46(2).**50
Florence **46(2).**50
Gertrude May **46(2).**50
Dr John Clough **13(2).**63; **16(1).**15; **37(1).**13; **46(2).**44–53, *44*
Maria (née England) **46(2).**44, 45
Thresh Disinfector **46(2).**49, 50, *50*
Thresher (Thressher)
Jeremiah **4(2).**87
Richard **2(3).**123

Essex Journal

Samuel **44(1).**10–13
Throckmorton
Arthur **2(3).**154
Sir Nicholas **5(1).**7
Thundersley
bees **3(3).**163, 164
boundary marker **32(2).**56
Daws Heath
flint **33(1).**12
villa **33(1).**14
manor **5(4).**145
marriage **4(4).**216, 218
place-name **18(2).**26
Thundersley Co-operative Society **13(1).**10, 11
Thundirle, John **2(4).**184
Thundridge (Herts.), Fabden's **9(1).***30*, 31
Thurgood, Robert Driver **11(3).**67
Thurkyld family of Foulness **27(2).**39
Thurrock
A13/M25 road scheme **16(1).**8; **17(1).**7
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**61
beacon **42(1).**12
Becket land **7(4).**101
directory **25(3).**66
sarsen stone **46(1).**29
see also Thurrock, East; Thurrock, Grays; Thurrock, Little; Thurrock, West
Thurrock, **Grays**
bus services **15(3).**103
chalk quarries **13(1).**4
church of All Saints **26(1).**5
church of SS Peter & Paul **2(1).**55; **3(4).**204–5
directory **25(3).**65
ferry **7(4).**103; **38(1).**25
manor **2(1).**52–6; **26(1).**5
mill **2(1).**53
Palmers School **1(3).**147–8
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**5
Thurrock, **Little** (East Thurrock)
Badby property **3(2).**98
church **7(4).**104
Thurrock, **West**
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
church of St Clement
building stone **15(1).**21

Essex Journal

excavation **42(1).**25
recording **16(1).**9
restoration **25(1).**16; **26(1).**4–7, *4*, *6*, 7
Thomas Becket, links with **7(4).**97, 103
church of SS Peter & Paul **19(3).**75
ferry **4(1).**35; **7(4).**103
footpath **8(4).**119
Fox and Goose **43(1).**11
manor **26(1).**5
pilgrim route **7(4).**103
Thurrock, Avelina de **19(1).**2
Thurrock Local History Society
Coalhouse Fort **20(1).**7
journal reviewed **2(3).**175; **3(2).**115; **4(2).**115; **5(3).**117;**7(3).**88; **8(2).**68; **9(3).**107–8; **10(4).**143; **11(1).**48; **12(4).**103; **13(2).**70; **14(3).**74; **15(3).**107–8; **17(3).**31–2
profile **27(1).**21
Thurstan **21(2).**35; **47(1).**8
Tichbourne, William **2(3).**144
Tidboald, Thomas **16(3).**10
Tierney, George **2(4).**200; **4(3).**124–5
Tiffin (Tyffin), William **9(4).**122; **34(1).**15, 17; **39(2).**49, 53
Tilbury
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**61
beacon **23(2).**42, 43
burh **40(1).**17
coal duties **3(3).**152–3
defences, WW2 **29(2).***44*, 45
Defoe at **2(3).**163; **3(1).**15
docks **20(2).**35; **50(1).**17–18, *17*
ferry **38(1).**25
monastery **23(2).**34
Nauticus at **11(3).**62
place-name **39(2).**45–6; **40(1).**17
railway **1(3).**160
tilemaking **2(3).**163; **39(2).**45
see also Tilbury, East; Tilbury, West; Tilbury-juxta-Clare
Tilbury, **East** (Great Tilbury)
alehouse **5(1).**28
Bata shoe factory **40(2).**42; **48(2).***44*
church of St Catherine **3(4).**204; **15(1).**20; **49(2).**59
Coalhouse Fort
defences, WW2 **29(2).**45
history **20(1).**3–7, *3*, *4–5*, *6*
restoration project **25(1).**16, *18*; **39(1).**23–4, *24*

Essex Journal

development of **36(2).**48
ferry **7(4).**103
fishery **3(1).**13
housing **43(1).**15, 20, *20*
marriage **4(4).**216–17, 220
Tilbury, **West** (Little Tilbury)
alehouses **5(1).**27
beacon **42(1).**12, 13
church of St James **3(4).**205; **15(2).**70; **31(2).**43
clergy **2(3).**161; **3(4).**198, 199; **35(2).**47
Domesday priest **28(2).**50, 51
ferry **1(4).**209–15
fort
1745 Rebellion **31(2).**43–7, *44*, *46*
Elizabeth I at **9(4).**133
engraving of **25(1).***20*
excavations **17(1).**8; **25(1).**16
ferry, association with **1(4).**209–11, 212, 213, 214
gate **23(3).***68*
history of **9(4).**131–6, *132*, *134*
interpretation **19(3).**64, *64*
malaria **3(1).**16
mortar pedestal **29(2).***44*
surgeon **26(2).**47
manor **1(4).**209
market **1(4).**213
marriage **4(4).**216, 220
Romanies **3(4).**207
World's End Inn **1(4).**210–13
Tilbury-juxta-Clare
bees **3(3).**164
church of St Margaret **20(3).**66
manor **34(1).**15–16; **39(2).**53; *see also* Nortofts manor; Skathes manor
Nortofts manor **34(1).**15–16
place-name **39(2).**45, 46
Skathes manor **34(1).**15–16; **39(2).**53
Tilbury Hall **7(2).**52
Tilbury Park **39(2).**53
Vere estate **9(3).**80
Tilbury & Southend Railway **3(3).**153
Tildesley, J.M., 'Roman Pottery Kilns at Rettendon' **6(2).**35–50
tilemaking
kilns *see* kilns
place-names associated with **39(2).**45–6

Essex Journal

tiles, Romano-British
Abridge **12(3).**52, *57*, 59–61
history and discussion **10(4).**134–7, *136*
Maldon **23(2).**45
Rayne **23(3).**62, 63
reused **39(2).**45
Sampford, Great **35(2).**58
Theydon Garnon **10(3).**81
Wickford **2(2).**99
Witham **16(1).**9
see also bricks; floor tiles; roof tiles; wall tiles
Till, Thomas & Jane **27(2).**38
Tillingham
aircraft crash **50(2).**72
church of St Nicholas **19(3).**75
conservation area **13(1).**23
cricket **3(2).**104
duck-decoy pond **40(2).**48
housing **17(2).**21
place-name **39(2).**45–6
steam engines **7(4).**94, 95
Tillingham Co-operative Society **13(1).**5
Tilney *see* Tylney
Tilty
abbey
Christy visits **41(1).**6
cropmarks **25(1).**19, *19*
dissolution **2(3).**151
possessions **2(3).**126; **3(3).**160; **50(2).**50
raid **50(2).**53
church of St Mary **18(3).**67
manor **50(2).**50
mill **16(3).**30
place-name **39(2).**45, 46
timber-framed buildings **9(1).**22–4, 29–31
Bocking **9(1).**26–9, *27*, *28*, 29–30, *30*
Chingford **17(3).**12–21, *15–17*, *19*, *21*
Colchester **15(1).**4
Foulness **16(1).**5
Harlow **10(3).**85
Hatfield Broad Oak **9(1).**24–6, *25*, 31
Ingatestone **25(1).**9–10, *9*, *10*, 25
Leyton **14(2).**11–17, *12*, *14*, *15–17*
Maldon **15(1).**7

Essex Journal

Navestock **7(3).**82–5, *83*, *84*
Radwinter **9(1).**26, *28*, 31
Rochford **1(1).**25–37, *30–1*
Roding, Beauchamp **12(2).***34*, 35–7
Roydon **9(1).***23*, 24, 29
Stratford **22(1).**15–17, *15*, *16*, *17*
Theydon Mount **10(3).***80*, 81–2
Upminster **12(4).**97
Waltham Abbey **12(4).**97
Timms, Major – (C18–19) **34(1).**7
Timworth (Suffolk) **34(1).**10
Tindall (Tindal)
Revd John **1(2).**28
Revd Nicholas **4(2).**75; **8(1).**6–8; **27(1).**19, *19*
Nicholas Conyngham **3(1).**29; **16(3).**6
Robert **13(2).**38, 43, 46
Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester **6(4).**87–8
Tiptree
co-operative societies **13(1).**6, 10, 11
fair **10(3).**55, 57, 59, 63
hand-axe **10(4).**126, 127
housing **43(1).**17, 20
military camp **33(2).**42–4, *43*
preserving factory **40(2).**42; **43(1).**17; **50(1).**18
windmill **5(1).**43
Titchen, Ivy, & Mountford, Sheila, *Portrait of Dunton: The Lost Village*, reviewed **25(1).**21–2
Tite, William **15(2).**55
tithes **26(1).**7–10; **35(2).**49–53
Titian **6(1).**18, 20
Tobias, abbot of Thoby **18(2).**30
Todd
Anthony **3(3).**129
Emme **10(1).**23
Toft, Timothy **4(2).**80
toilet instruments
Romano-British **8(2).**38; **21(1).**7
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**74
tokens **6(1).**24, *24*; **7(1).**11; **16(1).**7; *see also* jetton
Tolbutt
E. **2(1).**30
W.H. **2(1).**30
Tolhurst
Alfred **50(1).**26
Bernard **50(1).**26

Essex Journal

Toli **22(1).**6
toll houses **7(4).**107; **16(3).***16*, 19–20
Toller
Elizabeth snr **9(3).**85
Elizabeth **9(3).**85
George **9(3).**85
Tollesbury
Bourchier's Hall **38(2).**53
burh **40(1).**17
church of St Mary **19(3).**74; **38(2).**54
co-operative societies **13(1).**6
cricket **3(2).**107
Easter monument **35(2).**59–60, *59*
Elysian Cottage **35(2).**60
manor **18(2).**27
Old Hall Farm, syphons **38(2).**52–5, *52*, *54*, *55*
Old Hall Marshes **37(1).**6, 7, 7, 9, 10, *10*; **38(2).**52–3
place-name **40(1).**17
red hill site, excavation **13(4).**93; **15(1).**8–9; **37(1).**6, 7
The Ship (Crooked Billet) **38(2).**53
smockmill **38(2).**55
steam engine **7(4).**95
Tollesbury Lodge **38(2).**53
Tollesbury Wick Marsh **37(1).**6–7, *8*
will, C17 **48(2).**53, *53*
Tolleshunt, place-name **35(1).**22
Tolleshunt d'Arcy
bees **3(3).**164
church of St Nicholas **19(3).**74; **38(2).**49
cricket **3(2).**107
D'Arcy House **1(1).**4; **1(4).**231
steam engine **7(4).**94, 95
Tolleshunt Knights, church of All Saints **12(1).**15; **19(3).**74
Tolleshunt Major
Beckenham Hall **2(3).**163
Beckingham, cricket **3(2).**107
church of St Nicholas **19(3).**74
Tollhurst, Bernard Wiltshire **36(2).**60
Tolpuddle martyrs **3(3).**143–6
Tolson, Joseph **43(2).**39, 40
tombstones, Romano-British **32(1).**8, *8*; **37(2).**42–3
Tomkin, Thomas **15(3).**95
Tomlin, W.S. **43(1).**12
Tomlinson

Essex Journal

David
''Genteely Boarded and Carefully Taught': Private pedagogy in eighteenth-century East Anglia as viewed from provincial newspapers – Part 1: Problems and Fees' **33(2).**59–62
''Genteely Boarded and Carefully Taught': Private pedagogy in eighteenth-century East Anglia as viewed from provincial newspapers – Part 2: Curricula and Peripatetic Teachers' **34(1).**7–11
'Thomas White, 1750–1804, Master of Colchester Academy' **43(2).**44–50
Elizabeth (née Troughton) & family **4(3).**154
Francis **13(2).**40
Margaret **38(2).**47
see also Thomlinson
Tompkins, H.W. **31(1).**23
Tompson *see* Thompson
Tonkin, W. Gregory S.
obituary **19(2).**25; **19(3).**59–60, *59*
'The 1979 Blizzard' **14(2).**29–31
'Electric Trams in Essex' **14(1).**29–31
'Essex Windmills, a 1969 Report' **5(1).**39–43
'The Lord Lieutenant of Essex' **13(2).**26
'Milestones in West Essex' **7(4).**107–8
'The Royal Visit to Epping Forest in 1882' **17(1).**10–14
'Southend Pier' **11(4).**80–1
'Speed the Mails!' **19(3).**61–3
book reviews by **4(3).**156–7; **6(3).**82, 82–3; **7(2).**54; **7(3).**88; **7(4).**115; **8(2).**68; **8(3).**91; **8(4).**127; **9(1).**35–6; **9(2).**69; **9(3).**106–7; **9(4).**139; **10(1).**47; **10(3).**104; **11(1).**47; **13(1).**23–4; **13(2).**68, 70–1; **14(2).**34–5; **14(3).**73; **15(1).**36; **15(2).**70–1; **15(3).**105–6; **17(3).**32; **19(2).**54
editorials by **6(1).**3; **6(2).**34; **6(3).**62; **6(4).**86; **7(1).**2; **7(2).**30; **7(3).**58; **7(4).**90; **8(4).**125; **13(4).**74
obituary by **13(4).**95
reports on Upshire **8(1).**10
books reviewed
Chingford Old Church **15(3).**108
Chingford Parish Church **19(2).**55
Diamond Jubilee: Walthamstow Antiquarian Society from 1915 to 1975 **10(1).**48
The Lea Bridge Turnpike and the Wragg Stage Coaches **9(2).**69–70
et al, *The Railway to Walthamstow and Chingford* **5(3).**120
Showtime in Walthamstow **3(1).**54–5; **19(1).**24
Victorian and Edwardian Waltham Forest **8(3).**91–2
Waltham Forest 1910–1940 **9(3).**108
Waltham Forest since 1940 **12(1).**24
see also Law, A.D., & Tonkin, W.G.S.
Toole

Essex Journal

Anne **48(2).**51
John **48(2).**51
Tooth, Revd Arthur **49(1).**23
toothbrush, post-medieval **47(2).**49
Toplis & Co **1(2).**36–8
Toppesfield
Barwick manor **39(2).**53
church of St Margaret **20(3).**66
female agricultural work **28(2).**48–50
Raymond estates **15(3).**100
Scotney manor **39(2).**53
stile **8(4).**121
Torner
John **10(1).**14
Robert **10(1).**15
Torrens
McCullagh **17(2).**22
W.T. **17(2).**19
Torry, Gilbert, *Chelmsford Through the Ages*, reviewed **12(4).**102
Totenham, William **2(3).**129
Totham, **Great**
beacon **23(2).**43; **42(1).**11, 12, 13
church of St Peter **13(2).**59; **28(1).**4; **49(1).**5, *5*
Great Totham Hall **49(1).**5
Lofts Farm
field work **15(1).**6; **16(1).**6; **17(1).**6
hoard **20(2).**42–5, *42*, *43*, *44*, *45*
Slough House Farm, excavation **24(2).**39–43, *39*, *40*, *41*, *42*, *43*
Totham, **Little**
Barrow Hill mill **7(4).**93, 95
boundary marker **32(2).**57, *57*
steam engines **7(4).**93, 94, 95
Totham, Sir Richard **33(1).**18
Toulson, Shirley, *East Anglia: Walking the Ley Lines and Ancient Tracks*, reviewed **15(1).**36
Tovi **27(1).**7
Tower
– (*fl.*1809) **8(4).**99
Beauchamp **14(2).**33
Christopher **3(1).**29; **21(1).**11; **25(2).**44
Robert **26(1).**9
W. **10(3).**52, 55
William **43(1).**10
Tower family **1(3).**159
Towers, Thomas & Catherine **28(2).**53

Essex Journal

Towler, Michael **1(1).**39
Towneley
Lt-Col Charles **35(2).**46
Richard **38(2).**56
Townley, Revd James **48(1).**13
Townrow, – (innkeeper) **14(1).**16
Townsend, Jason
'Building Up a Picture of Local History' **48(1).**5–6
book reviews by **49(1).**34; **50(1).**39
Townshend
Charles **2(4).**206, 207
George, Marquess Townshend **33(2).**42
Roger **39(2).**49, 53
Towse
– (C16) **4(2).**66
Hugh **39(2).**53
William **5(1).**28–9
Tracer, John **9(3).**84, 93; **9(4).**127
trackways
prehistoric, Ardleigh **16(1).**3; **17(1).**3
Bronze Age, foreshore **22(2).**31–2, *32*
Bronze Age–Iron Age, Shoebury, North **33(1).**12, 13
Iron Age
Chignal St James **16(1).**3
St Osyth **38(2).***40*, 41
Iron Age–Romano-British, Coggeshall **21(2).**42, 43
Romano-British
Hadstock **42(1).**6
St Osyth **16(1).**8
Shoebury, North **33(1).**14
Totham, Great **24(2).**42
post-medieval, Waltham Abbey **16(1).**8–9
not dated
Bromley, Great **12(4).**92
Heybridge/Totham, Great **16(1).**6
trade
London–Harwich Road **16(3).**18
Tudor, Colchester **28(1).**18–21
trades
Braintree, 1831–91 **29(2).**45–8
Chelmsford High Street **16(3).**10
Chingford **3(1).**42–3, 44–5
Colne, Earls **9(4).**125–6
and pollbooks **4(3).**122, 129–31, 134–5, 137–9

Essex Journal

Saffron Walden **2(3).**122–33
Witham workhouse inmates **11(1).**35–6
trams
Colchester **14(1).**29; **14(2).**6
Essex **14(1).**29
Southend-on-Sea **14(2).***33*
Stratford **13(2).***72*; **14(1).***30*
Walthamstow **14(1).***31*
Wanstead **14(1).***31*
transportation **48(2).**61–7
Travers, John **50(1).**6
Travis, Joseph **41(1).**7, 10; **42(1).**22
trees, as living history **26(3).**69–71, *69*, *70*, *71*
Trentham
Elizabeth *see* Vere
Francis **7(2).**52; **34(1).**17; **39(2).**49, 53
Tresilian (Tresillian)
Leonard **17(2).**10
Margaret *see* Chinnery
Sir Robert **21(2).**32
Tress, Richard **10(4).**141; **45(1).**23
Trestail, Evelyn **50(1).**17
Trettill, Thomas **10(1).**15
Trevizi, Girolamo **19(1).**20
Trickey
Eve **37(2).**53
G.W. **24(1).**21
tricycling **11(3).**61–5; **14(2).**21, 22, 27
Trigg, A.H. **25(3).**69
Trillo, John, bishop of Chelmsford **27(2).**32
Trimmer, Sarah **40(2).**59
Trindeho, Robert de **3(4).**216
Trinder, I.F., *The Postal History of the Tendring Hundred*, reviewed **9(2).**72
Trinitie (vessel) **1(2).**53
Trinovantes **23(1).**21–3; **25(3).**60; **47(1).**6
triplane **6(1).**13
tripod mount, Romano-British **20(3).**55–6, *55*
Triscott, Mrs – (d.1918) **37(1).**11
Trittle (Trytyll)
Alice **10(1).**26
John **10(1).**8, 26
Margaret **10(1).**26
Mary **10(1).**26
Susan **10(1).**26

Essex Journal

Thomas **10(1).**13
Tritton
Alan **48(1).**24, *24*
'Some Memorials in Essex Churches relating to the Sub-Continent of India' **49(2).**65–70
'The Tritton Family of Great Leighs: A Personal Appreciation' **48(1).**20–5
Alan George **33(2).**38; **48(1).**23
Annette **48(1).**23
Arthur **48(1).**23
Claude **48(1).**23
George Henton **48(1).**24–5
Henry **48(1).**21–2
Herbert Leslie Melville **48(1).***22*, 23, 24, 25
John **48(1).**23
John Henton **17(3).**9; **48(1).**21
Joseph **48(1).**22–3
Joseph Herbert **21(3).**52; **48(1).**22, 23–4, 25
Lucy **48(1).**25
Marigold **48(1).**24
Marjorie **48(1).**25
Michael **48(1).**23
Paul
'Nine to Five?' **17(3).**9
'Watermills' **12(2).**38–44
Ralph (known as Tim) **48(1).**24
Richard **48(1).**20
Robert (d.1610) **48(1).**21
Robert (C17) **48(1).**20–1
Ronald **48(1).**23
Simon **48(1).**20
Thomas **48(1).**21
Tritton family **21(3).**52
Trollope, Anthony **19(2).**35
Trotter, H.J. **3(2).**75; **26(2).**34
Troughton
Charles **4(3).**150–1, 154
John **3(4).**213; **4(3).**150–5
Margaret **4(3).**151
Trudgett, Revd – (C20) **17(2).**15
Trueman, John **27(2).**44
Truman Hanbury & Buxton **22(1).**12
Trump, David, 'The Church That Never Was' **28(2).**40–3
Trumper, James **39(2).**60
Truss, Richard **2(4).**184
Trussell

Essex Journal

– (C18) **13(2).**44
Elizabeth, m John de Vere **6(4).**91
Tryell, William **2(1).**51
Tryon, Francis **31(2).**58
Trytyll *see* Trittle
tube, Anglo-Saxon **9(2).***52*, 53
tuberculosis **44(1).**14, 16, 18, 19
Tuck
Anthony *et al*, *The Victoria History of Essex: Newport*, reviewed **50(2).**77–8
Robert Stanford **50(2).**67
William **9(3).**106
Tucker
Benjamin **8(4).**100, 101
H.A., reports from Wanstead **24(1).**23
Tuckwell, Tony, *Coming of Age: the life and times of Chelmsford Cathedral 1914–2014*, reviewed **49(2).**71–2
Tuffs, Jack Elsden **13(4).**95; **24(1).**23, *23*
'Horse-drawn Vehicles in Essex' **5(4).**129–31
Essex Coaching Days, reviewed **4(4).**224
Tufnell (Tuffnell)
– (C18) **13(2).**46
Lt-Col Edward **3(2).**73
John (C19) **15(3).**95
Col John Charles **4(3).**126–7
John Joliffe (d.1794) **40(2).**57
John Jolliffe (C19) **30(1).**23, 24; **30(2).**56
John Jolliffe (d.1990) **26(3).**56–7
obituary **25(3).**55
Samuel **2(4).**207; **5(1).**18; **8(1).**3, 4, 5; **44(1).**28
William **4(3).**126; **7(3).**77; **8(1).**11
Tufnell (Tuffnell) family **38(2).**59; **40(2).**57; **44(1).**26
Tuke
Mrs – (C16) **1(1).**22–3
Sir Brian **2(3).**147–8
George **27(2).**38
Sir Samuel **21(2).**33
William **36(1).**17
Tuke family **21(2).**33
Tulibah, Major – (C17) **10(1).**34
tumulus, Romano-British **12(4).**93
Tunbridge
Edward **4(2).**71
George **13(1).**5
William **4(2).**87

Essex Journal

Zeafara **4(2).**71
Turges, William **50(1).**7
Turnadge, William **4(2).**86
Turner (Turnor)
Ann **7(1).**8
Ann, m John Rose Gould **7(1).**8
Charles **40(1).**24
Christian **28(2).**53
Christiana **39(2).**49, 53
Cicely **9(3).**86
Clement **9(3).**89; **9(4).**126
Constance L., *A Country Teacher Looks Back*, reviewed **15(3).**108
Dawson **3(3).**131, 134–5
Edmund (of Chappel) **48(2).**50
Edmund (of Saffron Walden) **41(2).**52
Edward (C16) **4(2).**69
Sir Edward (C17) **1(3).**122
Ernie **47(2).***69*
Hilary L., *Town Defences in England and Wales*, reviewed **7(3).**88
James (C17) **1(2).**25
James (d.1797) **3(3).**131
Joan **9(4).**126
John **48(2).**61
Michael, *Grays Elegy*, reviewed **10(3).**104
P.C., *Fyfield*, reviewed **14(2).**36
R.P., 'The Raymonds of Belchamp Walter' **15(3).**96–102
Samuel **16(2).**8
Thomas (d. before 1546) **28(2).**53
Thomas (C16/17) **9(3).**96
William (C16) **9(3).**96; **9(4).**126
William (C19 of Gestingthorpe) **40(1).**25
William (historian) **27(3).**62
Turner (Turnor) family **11(1).**21
Turner (Colchester Manufacturing Co) **28(1).**8
Turnige, John **8(1).**16
Turnor *see* Turner
turnpikes, 1838–48 **23(1).**15–17
Turnyche
John **7(1).**21
Thomas **7(1).**21
Turold of Rochester **18(2).**28
Turpin
Dick **4(2).**96–102; **14(2).**22; **17(2).**11; **29(2).**53
Elizabeth **4(2).**97

Essex Journal

John **29(2).**53
Thomas **29(2).**53
Turtel (Turtell)
John **2(3).**129
Roger **2(3).**129
William **2(4).**184
Tusser, Thomas **3(3).**118
Tutt, R. **13(1).**7
Twaites, Ainsworth **5(1).**19
Tweed, Thomas **18(2).**52
tweezers
Iron Age **7(3).**67
Romano-British **14(3).***58*, 60
Anglo-Saxon **7(3).**74
Twene, John **2(3).**129
Twilley, – (C19) **3(4).**220
Twining, Thomas **31(2).**59–60; **39(2).**59
Twinstead
church of St John **2(4).**220; **49(2).**59
manor **2(4).**222
Twinstead Hall **2(4).**220–1
Twitchen, Kay **48(2).***46*
Twitchett, D.E.
'High Wheeling in Essex' **8(4).**103–11
'Medicus in Essex' **14(2).**20–7
'Nauticus in Essex' **11(3).**61–5
'On the Beaten Track' **16(2).**2–12
Twydie, William **39(2).**52
Tyacke, Sarah **36(1).***3*
''To Robert my son a cupboard'' **35(1).**4–7
Tybbetoth, Robert **2(2).**84
Tyffin *see* Tiffin
Tyler (Tylere)
Abraham **39(2).**45
Henry **39(2).**45
Sir Henry Whatley **3(2).**74
Susan, & Major, Hilary, *East Anglian Archaeology. Vol III. The Early Anglo-Saxon Cemetery and Later Saxon Settlement at Springfield Lyons, Essex*, reviewed **42(1).**27; *see also* Buckley, D.G., & Tyler, Susan
Thomas **4(2).**86
Wat **50(1).**7
Tylford family **3(4).**215
William **3(4).**215
Tylney (Tilney)

Essex Journal

John, Lord Tylney **2(1).**10
Robert, bishop of Colchester **26(1).**10
Tylney (Tilney) family **1(2).**12; **1(4).**192; **18(1).**16
Tylney-Long family **5(1).**33
Catherine, m William Wellesley-Pole **5(1).**32, 33–4, 35
Dora **5(1).**33, 34, 35, 38
Emma **5(1).**33, 34, 35, 39
Tymoris, Margaret **10(1).**16
Tynmour, John **2(4).**184
typhus **47(2).**51
Chelmsford **14(1).**23
Epping **16(1).**12, 14, 15, 16
Halstead **46(2).**47
Shoeburyness **46(2).**47
Terling **33(1).**20, 21
Tyrell
Alice (née Coggershall) **1(4).**189
Dame Anne **3(4).**214
Charles (d.1570) **7(2).**47
Revd Charles (C17) **2(2).**79, 87
Edmund **3(4).**213; **5(1).**23
Edward (C15) **3(4).**214
Edward (C16) **8(4).**115
George **50(2).**69
Gertrude **1(4).**203
Sir Henry **34(1).**23
Sir James **2(1).**51
Sir John (d.1437) **1(4).**189; **2(1).**51
John (d.1494) **3(4).**214
John (C16) **4(2).**70
Sir John (C17) **34(1).**24
Sir John (C18) **2(1).**10; **5(2).**70
Sir John (C19) **1(3).**159; **15(2).**51; **37(2).**60
Col John Tyssen **1(2).**12–18, 29; **4(2).**77–8; **5(1).**35, 36
Joseph **32(1).**14, 15, 17
Thomas (1411–76) **2(1).**51
Thomas (1450–1510) **2(1).**51; **38(2).**49
William **3(4).**214
Tyrell family **1(4).**202; **2(2).**79
Tyso, John **46(1).**17–18
Tyson, Revd Michael **25(2).**35
Tyssen, Samuel **2(4).**200; **4(3).**123–4
Tytnams, Margaret **10(1).**8, 14

Essex Journal

Ufford
Maud, m Thomas de Vere **5(3).**109
Robert, earl of Suffolk **42(2).**61
Ugley
Bedwell Common, excavation **10(3).**88
bees **3(3).**163
Charman estates **19(1).**4
M11 excavations **15(1).**6
milestone **7(4).**108
place-name **18(2).**36
Ragged Folly, excavation **10(3).**88
Ulting
bees **3(3).**163
church of All Saints **38(2).**48–50
cult of Our Lady **38(2).**48–51
dispossession **4(2).**70
manor **38(2).**49
population **11(1).**33
Ulting Hall **21(2).**40; **38(2).**48
will, C17 **48(2).**52
Ulwin **37(1).**20
Umfreville
Sir Charles **2(4).**222; **16(1).**29
Dorothy, m Thomas Wyncoll **2(4).**222
Gilbert, earl of Kyme **16(1).**28
Gilbert (son of Robert) **16(1).**28
Matilda **16(1).**29
Odenel **16(1).**28
Sir Robert **16(1).**28
Robert, Lord of Vian **16(1).**28
Sarah, m Samuel Brewster **16(1).**29
William **2(4).**222
Underhill
F.M. **37(2).**45
Samuel **31(1).**21; **31(2).**57
Underwood
Capt John **2(2).**91
Peter, & Tabori, Paul, *The Ghosts of Borley*, reviewed **9(2)**.72
Unett, Capt – (C20) **30(2).**47, 49
Union Society **12(3).**70–2; **12(4).**83
Unitarians **46(1).**18; **46(2).**55
Unwin
George **48(2).**58
Phillip, *Old Windmills of Chishill*, reviewed **15(3).**108

Essex Journal

Upcott, William **48(1).**9
Upminster
beacon **42(1).**11, 13
Beredens Farm, excavation **12(4).**97
boundary markers **32(2).**56, 57
church of St Laurence
engraving **38(1).***13*
origins **18(2).**27
rectors board **38(1).**16
tithes **26(1).**7, 8, 9, 10
tomb **13(2).**60
clergy **2(3).**161; **11(4).**74; **38(1).**12–16; **38(2).**56
directory **25(3).**65
Gaines
Badby property **3(2).**98
manor **7(4).**102
Hacton Bridge **38(1).**24
Harwood Hall **38(2).**59
High House **38(1).**13; **38(2).***56*
Miller's House **47(2).**45–9, *45*, *46*, *47*, *48*, *49*
museum **11(1).**46
railway **20(2).**35–7, *36–7*, 38
smockmill **5(1).**43; **10(1).**43; **11(4).**95; **18(1).**22; **19(3).***79*; **47(2).**45
tilemaking **39(2).**45
tithe barn **11(3).**70; **18(1).**22; **25(2).***44–5*
Upminster Hall **42(1).**11
see also Hornchurch–Upminster railway
Upney, Joan **1(1).**40
Upshire
Paternoster Hill **28(2).**53
Warlies Park **12(4).**97; **14(1).***34*; **28(2).**55; **47(1).**14
Woodredon and Warlies Park estate **12(3).**79
Upshire Preservation Society **8(1).**10; **8(2).**65; **8(4).**125
Upton
Spotted Dog **2(3).**168
Upton Hall **13(2).**60
Upton House **13(2).**60, *61*
Upton Park **16(2).**11
D'Urfey, Tom **18(1).**16
Usborne
Thomas (C19) **17(2).**14
Thomas MP (C19) **3(2).**75
Ussher, James, archbishop of Armagh **2(3).**143, 146; **45(1).**5
Utley, W.H. **41(2).**52

Essex Journal

Uttlesford, Domesday survey **28(2).**50
Uttlesford, **Clavering and Dunmow hundred**, pollbooks **4(2).**78, 81

Vaizey family **18(2).**29
Valentine, James **4(2).**70
Valentyn (vessel) **28(1).**18
Van Den Berghe, Theodorus **23(3).**53
Van der Byl, Capt – (C20) **21(3).**63
Van Hoeydonk, – (C19) **16(2).**9
Van Leeuwenhoek, Antonie **44(1).**15
Van Ost, Jan **3(2).**59
Vanburgh, Sir John **8(3).**78
Vancouver, Charles **3(3).**118
Vandewall, John **46(1).**18
Vane, Sir Thomas **41(2).**43
Vange
church of St Chad **2(2).**79
Goldings Farm **4(1).**27–8
marriage **4(4).**216, 219
place-name **23(2).**34
railway **1(3).**160, 161
Riverside Farm **4(1).**27
Vange Wick **4(1).**28
water **13(2).**63–5
Wharf Lane **4(1).**27
Vange Water Co **13(2).**63–5
Vannes, Peter **24(2).**34, 35
Vaughan
Christopher R.
'The London–Harwich Road (Part I)' **16(2).**20–6
'The London–Harwich Road (Part II)' **16(3).**13–20
Henry **16(3).**28
J. **25(1).**11, 13
Vaux, Lord Henry **26(1).**8, 9
Vavasour, Anne **7(2).**51
Venables, Dr – (C19) **11(1).**22
venereal disease **34(2).**46–9; **47(1).**20–6
Venour, John **2(4).**184
Vere
Agnes **5(3).**105–7
Anne, m Thomas Fairfax **7(2).**52–3
Aubrey (Alberic) **5(3).**103–4; **18(2).**28, 29; **32(2).**50
Aubrey (d.1141) **5(3).**104, 105; **7(3).**64; **13(2).**51
Aubrey, 1st earl of Oxford **5(3).**104, 105–7; **32(2).**55; **37(2).**50

Essex Journal

Aubrey, 2nd earl of Oxford **5(3).**105, 107
Aubrey (d.1400), 10th earl of Oxford **5(4).**145; **7(3).**64
Aubrey (d.1462, son of John 12th Earl) **6(4).**87; **7(3).**64
Aubrey (d.1579 brother of 16th earl) **39(2).**48
Aubrey (d.1703), 20th earl of Oxford **2(4).**191–2; **7(3).**60–1, 62, 64; **37(2).**39
Aubrey (d.1708) **7(3).**61
Barbara **4(2).**64
Beatrice **5(3).**103–4
Bridget **39(2).**49
Diana, m Charles Beauclerk **7(3).**62
Edward, 17th earl of Oxford
  Amyce and **9(3).**80–1; **34(1).**14–18, *15*
  Earls Colne school **9(4).**122
  estate sold by **7(3).**62; **9(3).**88; **9(4).**123–4; **39(2).**47–53
  Harvey and **11(3).**68
  life of **6(4).**92; **7(2).**47–52, 53
  tomb **7(3).**64
Elizabeth (C15), countess of Oxford **1(4).**200
Elizabeth (C16–17) (daughter of Edward, 17th earl) **39(2).**49
Elizabeth (C16–17 née Trentham), countess of Oxford **7(2).**51–2; **7(3).**59; **9(4).**122, 123, 124;
  39(2).48, 49, 52
Francis (1560–1609) **7(2).**48, *50*, 52; **7(3).**64
Sir Francis (*fl.*2000) **9(4).**123; **34(1).**16
Henry, 18th earl of Oxford **5(4).***141*; **7(2).**51; **7(3).**59–60, 64; **9(4).**123; **39(2).**49
Horace **7(2).**48, *50*, 52, 59
Hugh (d.1263), 4th earl of Oxford **5(3).**107–8; **47(2).**59
Sir Hugh de (*fl.*1295) **46(1).**11
John (d.1296), 5th earl of Oxford **5(3).**108; **7(3).**64
John (d.1360), 7th earl of Oxford **5(3).**108, 109; **37(2).**49
John (d.1462), 12th earl of Oxford **5(4).**146; **6(4).**87; **7(3).**64
John (d.1513), 13th earl of Oxford **6(4).**87–90; **7(2).**53; **9(3).**94; **32(2).**53
John (C16 son of John 13th Earl) **6(4).**90
John (d.1526), 14th earl of Oxford **6(4).**90; **7(2).**53; **9(3).**94
John (d.1540), 15th earl of Oxford **6(4).**90–1; **7(2).**53; **7(3).**62, 64; **9(3).**87, 94; **9(4).**122, 127;
  39(2).48
John (d.1562), 16th earl of Oxford **1(1).**20, 21; **6(4).**91–2; **7(2).**53; **7(3).**64; **9(3).**80, 81, 84, 88; **39(2).**47, 48
John (C16 cousin of 17th earl) **34(1).**14, 16, 17; **39(2).**48
Margaret, countess of Salisbury *see* Pole
Margery (née Golding), countess of Oxford, m2 Charles Tyrell **6(4).**91; **7(2).**47; **9(3).**88
Lady Mary (C16) **39(2).**48
Lady Mary (C17) **41(1).**21

Essex Journal

Maud **37(2).**50
Richard, 11th earl of Oxford **5(4).**145–6; **7(3).**64
Robert (1173–1221), 3rd earl of Oxford **5(3).**105, 107; **7(3).**64; **50(2).**48, 49, 51
Robert (1240–96), 5th earl of Oxford **46(1).**13
Robert (1257–1331), 6th earl of Oxford **5(3).**108–9; **46(1).**11; **50(2).**49
Robert (1362–92), 9th earl of Oxford **5(4).**142–5
Robert de (b.1382) **42(2).**61
Robert (C15), (brother of John, 12th Earl) **6(4).**87
Robert (1575–1632), 19th earl of Oxford **7(3).**60, *63*, 64
Robert (C16) **4(2).**64
Rohese **5(3).**104–5
Susan **39(2).**49
Thomas (1337–71), 8th earl of Oxford **5(3).**109; **7(3).**62, 64
Thomas (C16) **4(2).**70–1
Vere family **46(1).**7
arms **1(4).**216, *216*; **25(1).**14
patronage of Dovercourt Rood **44(1).**6
Vereker, Capt J.M. **47(2).**51
Vermuyden, Cornelius **3(1).**14
Vernon, Admiral Edward **29(2).**54
Vertue (Virtue), John **1(4).**190; **2(1).**48
Vesci, Eustace de **50(2).**48, 50
vessels
copper alloy
Iron Age **42(2).**45, 46, *46*, 47
Romano-British **24(1).**8; **27(1).**17; **33(1).**14
Anglo-Saxon **39(1).**19, 20; **49(2).**44–5
medieval **38(2).**41
pewter, Romano-British **23(1).**12
wooden
Bronze Age **17(1).**6
Anglo-Saxon **39(1).**19
Via Devana **47(1).**6
Vicars (Vickars)
Anne **1(1).**39
Clara Elizabeth la Rouche, m Lord Rayleigh **32(2).**238
John **4(3).**137
Victoria
Epping Forest, visits **17(1).**10–14, *11*; **42(1).**22; **47(1).**18
jubilees **26(2).**34–6, *35*
Victoria County History
diamond jubilee **46(2).**42, *42*
future of and appeal fund **39(2).**38; **40(1).**5–6; **46(1).**4
history and progress of **1(3).**135–6

Essex Journal

memories and reflections **38(2).**43–8
Miller Christy's contribution to **42(1).**24
move to Essex University **35(2).**39
news from **36(2).**37; **37(1).**15; **37(2).**40; **42(1).**5
progress report **36(1).**26
questions answered **43(1).**4–5
Round, role of **18(2).**35
saving **32(2).**49–50
Volume IX
paperback version **32(2).**61
reviewed **29(2).**55–6
Volume VI, reviewed **9(1).**35–6
Volume VII, reviewed **14(2).**34
Volume VIII, reviewed **19(1).**23
Volume X, progress report **30(2).**39
Vigarena (Vigavcena), Moses **45(2).**43
Vigerous, Robert **5(1).**25; **16(1).**28
Vigne, Henry **18(1).**16, 19
Vigorus, William **27(2).**38
Vikings **33(1).**15; **40(1).**14–15
Viles, Edward **4(2).**85
villas, **Romano-British** *see* Abridge, Hill Farm; Boreham; Chignal St James; Mersea, West; Mucking; Oakley, Little; Thundersley, Daws Heath; Wanstead House/Park; Wendens Ambo; Wickford, Beauchamps Farm
Villiers, George, duke of Buckingham **3(4).**199–202
Vincent
– (C19) **4(4).**212
Edward **30(2).**58, 60
Sir Francis **12(4).**84
John **10(1).**20
W.T. **24(1).**19
Vincent family of Harwich **38(1).**6
Vine, John **37(2).**61–2
vineyards **5(3).**103; **18(2).**29; **37(1).**16
Vining, W. **2(1).**29
Vinson
Harry **10(1).**25
Joan **10(1).**25
John **10(1).**25
John jnr **10(1).**25
William **10(1).**25
Vintner, Richard **4(4).**221
virginal **11(1).**2, 9
Virginia Company **1(1).**13; **6(1).**10–12

Essex Journal

Virley
bridge **38(1).**23
church of St Mary **12(1).**15
Virley, Philip de **42(2).**60
Virtue *see* Vertue
Voluntary Aid Detachments **50(1).**25–6, 27, 29, 30, 31
volunteer movement **7(1).***2*, 3–5; **7(3).**77–81; **8(1).**11–15; **9(1).**18–19
votive objects/deposits
Neolithic, St Osyth **38(2).**39, 41
Iron Age, Stansted **24(1).**7, 7
Romano-British
Chelmsford **13(4).**88; **25(3).**63
Harlow **8(2).**34, *35*, 37–8, 38–40; **23(1).**10–12, *12*, *13*; **23(3).**55
Witham **17(1).**9
post-medieval, Manuden **24(2).**45–6
Voysey, Charles **45(1).**26
Vulliamy, Lewis **4(3).**144
Vyntner, abbot of St Osyth **31(2).**60
Vys de Lu, William **24(2).**47

Waddington, David
parliamentary election **3(1).**19
railways **15(2).**50, 51; **15(3).**91, 92–3; **35(2).**43, 44
Wade
Gen George **33(2).**44
James **11(1).**22
John (C16) **9(4).**126
John (C18) **25(2).**38
Richard **9(4).**124
Thomas (C16) **9(4).**124
Thomas (C17) **7(2).**32–3
William **9(3).**85
Wadhams, M.C., 'Christmas House, Witham' **6(4).**93–7; *see also* Henig, M., Loring, L.E., & Wadhams, M.C.
Wafer, Hannah **10(3).**62
Wailes, William **25(1).**7
Wailette, Phillip **11(1).**6
Wakeham
Caroline, 'Chelmsford and the coming of the railway'. **45(2).**45–50
M., books reviewed
Aspects of Wickford History **17(3).**30
Wickford Memories **19(1).**24
Wakelin
Jeremiah **16(3).**23, 24

Essex Journal

William **7(4).**94
Wakeling
Mrs – (C20) **50(1).**29
A.L., books reviewed
Brightlingsea **19(1).**23
Brightlingsea. Echoes of the Past **19(3).**80
Brightlingsea in Old Postcards **18(2).**55
Wakerilde of Writtle **50(1).**5
Wakering, **Great**
church of St Nicholas
beacon **23(2).**43; **42(1).**12, 13
building stone **15(1).**20
dedication **19(3).**75
finds, Anglo-Saxon **33(1).**15
manor **50(2).**52
market **2(2).**84
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**8
workhouse **2(2).**83
Wakering, **Little**
bees **3(3).**163
boundary posts **32(2).**59
bridge **38(1).**24
charity **10(1).**8
church of St Mary **50(1).**6, 8
curacy **2(2).**83
evacuees **24(1).**4
fair **10(3).**62
Little Wakering Hall **25(1).**20
parish boundaries **10(1).***4*; **14(3).**2, *3*
St Bartholomew's hospital estate **50(1).**8
Wakering Court manor **10(1).**5, 22
Wakes Colne
bees **3(3).**163
church of All Saints **34(1).**15
Crepping Hall manor **39(2).**53
housing **17(2).**21
manor **34(1).**14, 15; *see also* Crepping Hall manor
Oxford estate **9(3).**80; **39(2).**49, 53
pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
river crossing **47(1).**11
Wakes Hall **4(2).**104; **34(1).**15
Wakke, Isabell **2(4).**184
Wakley, Thomas **3(3).**143
Waklyn, William **36(2).**58

Essex Journal

Waldegrave
– (*fl.*1608) **11(1).**6
James, 1st Earl Waldegrave **29(1).**13
James, 2nd Earl Waldegrave **2(1).**10
Jemima **41(1).**22
John, 3rd Earl Waldegrave **33(2).**41, 42
Mary **2(4).**221
Thomas **2(4).**221
Sir William **39(2).**49
Waldegrave family **29(1).**13
Walden, Sir Alexander de **19(1).**4
Waldingfield, **Little** (Suffolk) **2(4).**221, 222
Waldron, Christopher **30(1).**25
Wale
– (C17) **7(3).**63
Anne **9(3).**88
John **9(3).**87
Wales, Inspector – (C20) **38(1).**8
Walford (Walforde)
Edward (1823–97) **48(1).**13
Edward (C19) **1(3).**159
J.G. **12(4).**84
Thomas **28(1).**7
William **48(2).**53
Walkenden, John **47(2).**63
Walker
– (C18) **1(3).**145
Miss – (C20) **44(2).**59
Mrs – (C20) **50(1).**31
Byatt **43(2).**46
Deanna, *Basildon Plotlands: the Londoners' Rural Retreat*, reviewed **37(1).**28
Deborah **41(1).**15
Emma **41(1).**15
George **40(1).**23
H. **3(2).**108
Helen, *The Medieval Roads of Essex*, reviewed **50(2).**80; *see also* Davey, Wally, & Walker, Helen
John **2(1).**9; **25(1).**9
John & Co **8(1).**17
Kenneth
'Clacton's Centenary: The Story of a Seaside Estate' **6(3).**67–70
'Great Clacton: The Changing Scene' **6(1).**4–6
'Great Clacton: A church 'Badly Illtreated?'' **13(1).**16–20
'The Journal of a Victorian Gentleman – Reminiscences of North-East Essex' **2(2).**90–7

Essex Journal

'Thoroughgood House, Clacton – an Old Seaside Home' **3(2).**82–4
'Washford House. The Story of West Clacton' **4(3).**140–3
The Story of Little Clacton, reviewed **18(1).**24
Kirsten, 'Aspects of Archaeological Conservation in Essex' **20(3).**63–5
Luke **27(1).**6
Mary (wife of William) **41(1).**15
Mary (daughter of William) **41(1).**15
Patrick Gordon **4(1).**15, 16, 21, 25
Peter **41(1).**15
Robert **41(1).**15
Stephana **40(1).**23
T. **3(2).**108
Thomas (*fl.*1613) **1(2).**26
Thomas (1664–1748) **41(1).**15–19, *17*
Wendy, *Essex Markets and Fairs*, reviewed **17(1).**24
William (C16) **37(1).**9
Sir William (C17) **32(2).**44
William (d.1708) **41(1).**15, 16
Wall
– (C18) **1(3).**140
James **21(1).**13
John **34(1).**7
wall paintings
medieval
Canfield, Great **41(1).**7
Copford **26(3).**67
St Osyth **22(3).**65, *65*
Tey, Little **31(2).**37
Thurrock, East **7(4).**104
C16, Hill Hall **5(1).**20
Victorian, Ardleigh **30(2).**38; **34(2).***52*, 53–4
wall plaster, **painted**
Romano-British
Abridge **12(3).**59
Chesterford, Great **15(1).**5; **17(1).**5
Coggeshall **21(2).**42
Colchester **12(2).**48, *48*; **21(1).**5
Harlow, Holbrooks **8(2).**34
Oakley, Little **12(4).**93; **15(1).**7
Shelford, Little **12(4).**93
Witham **16(1).**9
medieval, Hadleigh **7(2).**39
see also plasterwork
wall tiles, post-medieval **47(2).**48–9

Essex Journal

Wallace
Dr Alexander **34(2).**47, 48, 49
Alfred Russel **46(2).**43
Cosmo **18(2).**50
H.W. **3(4).**184, 193; **4(1).**11, 13
Malcolm, *Chelmsford Star: A Co-operative History*, reviewed **39(1).**26–7
William **50(1).**7
Wallasea Island
Creeksea ferry **38(1).**25
Creeksea Ferry Inn **38(1).**7
tidal surge, 1953 **38(1).**7
Tilebarn **39(2).**45
Waller
Sir William **10(1).**37; **32(2).**46
William Chapman **20(3).**62; **34(1).**19
Walles, Nicholas **4(2).**64
Wallis (Wallys)
John (*fl.*1607) **10(1).**25
John (1616–1703) **10(3).**97, 99; **13(2).**60
Martha **9(2).**64
Steve, 'A Multi-period Site at Slough House Farm, Great Totham Parish' **24(2).**39–43; *see also* Crump, R.W., & Wallis, Steve
Thomas **28(2).**54
Wallop
Barton **17(2).**25
Elizabeth (née Griffin), countess of Portsmouth **15(3).**75, 76; **17(2).**25
John, 1st earl of Portsmouth **20(2).**39, 40
Wallys *see* Wallis
Walpole
Sir Edward **3(3).**128
Horace **4(1).**56–7; **5(2).**60; **33(2).**39
Sir Robert **2(1).**24
Walpoole, George **3(1).**12
Walsh, B.D.J., *The Stour Valley Railway*, reviewed **8(1).**24
Walsham le Willows (Suffolk) **34(1).**8, 10
Walsingham, Sir Francis **2(3).**154; **5(1).**8–9; **23(3).**51, 52
Walter, bishop of Rochester **7(4).**101
Walter the Cook **18(2).**28
Walter the Deacon **28(2).**51
Walter fitzWalter **42(2).**59
Walter
John, *Understanding Popular Violence in the English Revolution*, reviewed **34(2).**60–1
Lucy **1(4).**222
Mary, m William Fanshawe **1(4).**222

Essex Journal

William **42(2).**50
Walters, Daniel **29(2).**45; **36(2).**47
Waltersforff, Julianna Margaretta **37(2).**37
Waltham, **Great**
Absell Park, footbridge **8(4).**122
alehouses **5(1).**25
almshouses **44(1).**27
Appletrees **44(1).**27
bees **3(3).**164
Blackchapel **30(1).**20–1
bridge **38(1).**25
Chatham Green **35(1).**21; **44(1).**27
church of SS Mary & Lawrence
Christy visits **41(1).**6
Clarke, George Somers, at **30(1).***21*, 22, 23–4; **30(2).**56, *57*, 59, *59*
Curgenven memorial **49(2).**65–7, *67*
living of **37(1).**16
lychgate **36(1).**14, 17
memorial **38(2).**58
restoration work **44(1).**27
war memorial **36(1).**17
clergy **8(1).**6, 8; **30(1).**20–4; **30(2).**56–61
coin hoard **34(1).**2; **35(1).**23
cricket **3(2).**104; **44(1).**27
Dickeymoors, excavation **17(1).**6
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
footpaths **8(4).**119
Ford End, school **44(1).**27
ford/bridge **38(1).**23
GHQ Line **45(2).**59, 60–1
hand-axes **10(4).**124–5, 126–7
Howe Street
Fitzandrews Farm **44(1).**28
mill **44(1).**28
Old Post Office **44(1).**25–9, *25*
Hulton Hall (Village Hall) **44(1).**27
Hyde Hall **27(2).**37, *37*
Langleys
road diversion **5(1).**18
servants **44(1).**26
Tufnell family **2(4).**207; **3(2).**60; **5(1).**18; **38(2).**59; **40(2).**57; **44(1).**28
Littley Park and chapel **30(1).**21–2
manor **37(1).**16; *see also* Walthambury manor
Owl public house **7(1).**19

Essex Journal

pollbooks **4(2).**76
schools **44(1).**26, 27
Six Bells **30(2).**56, 57, *57*, 59, 60
soldiers at **49(1).***10*
South House Farm **30(1).**20
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Walthambury manor **40(2).**54, 57; **44(1).**28
White House **7(1).**19
Waltham, **Little**
Chatham Hall **40(2).**54
church of St Martin **36(1).**13
clergy **8(1).**2, 3
Croxton's Mill **45(2).**61
ford/bridge **38(1).**23
GHQ Line **45(2).**59–61
Green End **13(2).**41
pollbooks **4(2).**76
Powers Hall **3(3).**160
sarsen stone **46(1).**29
Winckford Bridge **45(2).**59
Waltham
Baron *see* Olmius, Drigue Billers
John **2(4).**184
Waltham & Havering hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**81
Waltham abbey (religious house)
Abbey Forge **9(1).**32–3, *32*, *33*
building materials **10(4).**137; **15(1).**21
dissolution **18(1).**22
excavations **6(1).**23; **12(2).**48; **12(4).**98; **13(4).**93–4; **15(1).**9; **17(3).**29
foundation and early history **18(2).**31
gardens **6(2).**55
grants to **18(2).**32–3
Henry II and **17(3).**29–30
possessions **17(2).**27–8; **18(2).**27; **20(1).**17; **31(2).**57–8; **42(1).**11; **45(1).**11; **47(2).**54, 61
rededication **7(4).**101
restoration **45(1).**26
sculpture **10(1).**42; **22(1).**2, *2*
Sir Loin legend **2(3).**170
Waltham Abbey/Holy Cross
Abbey Forge **9(1).**32–3, *32*, *33*
Abbey House **18(2).***47*
Abbey Meads, excavation **15(1).**9
Black Cottage **12(4).**97
boundary markers **32(2).**56, 57

Essex Journal

bridge **7(2).**45–6; **9(3).**106
church of Holy Cross & St Lawrence
altar cloth **17(2).**11
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**61
Gibbs family **17(2).**15
gilds **28(2).***52*, 53–5, *54*
monument **17(2).**27
Saxon period **27(1).**7
views of **12(4).***100*; **18(2).***31*; **28(2).***52*
Church Street, excavation **12(4).**97
co-operative store **13(1).**8
Cobbins Brook, road **16(1).**9
Cornmill Stream **9(1).**35
cricket **3(2).**104, 106
The Crown, excavation **11(3).**70
defences, WW2 **29(2).**43–4
Domesday survey **18(2).**26, 30
Essex House, excavation **15(1).**9
gilds **28(2).**51–5
Gilwell Park **17(2).**10–18, *11*, *16*, *17*
Grange Yard, excavations **16(1).**8–9
gunpowder/guncotton industry
housing **43(1).**15–16, 20, 21
origins and history of **15(2).**41–3; **20(1).**11–16, *12–13*
Royal Gunpowder Mills **40(2).**40
Walton family **31(1).**18–22, *19*; **31(2).**55–9, *56*
High Beech
charcoal burning **24(2).**27–8, *27*, *28*
Commons Preservation Society meeting **47(1).**15
defences, WW1 **23(1).**6–8
hunting **18(1).**16
timber cut **45(2).**53
King's Oak **18(1).**16; **19(2).**41; **23(1).**6
Lawns Hotel, excavation **16(1).**9
Lea, lock **7(2).**45–6
Lychgate House **28(2).**53
manor **13(2).**54; **18(1).**22, 23; **31(1).**21; *see also* Sewardstone
market **18(1).**22–3
Market Place/Square **7(1).**19; **12(4).**97–8
mills **7(2).**45, 46; **20(1).***12–13*, 14–15; **31(2).**57–8; **33(1).**21
Monkhams **3(4).**188
moot hall **18(1).**22–3; **19(1).**21
New Inn **41(2).**52
Osbornes **17(2).**10–11

Essex Journal

pollbooks **4(2).**76
roads **1(1).**23
Robin Hood **18(1).**16–18
sculpture **10(1).**42
Serjeants' Inn **7(2).**46
Sewardstone
manor **20(1).**12
mills **1(2).**39; **20(1).**11–14, *11*, 15
Sewardstone Street, excavations **10(1).**44
Strutt properties **13(2).**41
Sun Street
No. 1 **7(1).**19
Nos. 1–3, excavation **12(4).**97–8
Nos. 1–5, conservation **4(1).**48, 49
Nos. 39–41, campaign to save **11(3).**70
No. 41, excavation **17(1).**8
No. 46, excavation **17(1).**8
No. 56, excavation **17(1).**8
excavations **13(4).**94; **17(1).**8
north side, excavation **13(4).**94
town centre, 1966–8 **4(1).**45–50
Welsh Harp inn **4(1).**45
Waltham Abbey Bible **8(4).**125; **12(4).**99–100
Waltham Abbey Historical Society
news from **7(3).**86–7; **13(1).**23; **17(2).**27–8; **18(1).**23; **18(2).**52–3; **19(2).**52–3
publications reviewed **13(2).**70; **14(1).**34
Waltham Forest **3(4).**211; **13(2).**56
Waltham Forest Oral History Workshop **26(2).**30
Walthamstow
air raids, WW2 **46(2).**63, 66, 67
Assembly Row **20(3).**51
beadle's staff **7(1).**24
Beech Hall **3(3).**138; **7(1).**19
Beech Hall estate office **20(2).***41*
by-election, 1897 **22(1).**11–14
Chestnuts (Clevelands) **3(3).**124, 125, 129, 135–6, 137
church of St Barnabas **16(2).**26
church of St Mary
Forster family **3(3).**129, 132, 136, 137, 138, 140–1
memorials **16(3).**24–6
plate **1(3).**127
remembrance service **25(2).**29
views of **16(3).***27*; **20(1).***2*; **20(3).**51, *52*
church of St Michael and All Angels **40(1).**9–14, *9*, *10*, *11*, *12*, *13*

Essex Journal

church of St Paul **40(1).**14
clockmakers **2(2).**117
College Place, Oakhurst **7(1).**19
Coppermill **7(1).***16*
Coppermill Lane, The Elms **7(1).**19
cricket **3(2).**102
directories **25(3).**66
Ferry Bridge **13(4).***96*
fishery **18(2).**29
Forster family **3(3).**119–42
Grosvenor House **16(3).**26
Grove House **20(3).**52
High Street
  No. 263 **7(1).**19
  Nos. 273–5 **7(1).**19
  Conservative Club **7(1).**19
  Northcote House **7(1).**19
Higham Benstead
  bees **3(3).**163
  manor **16(3).**21
Higham Lodge **3(3).**133
Hoe Street
  Court House **7(1).**19
  Red House **7(1).**19
Lloyd Park **22(1).***13*
Mill Cottage **3(3).**137, 138
mills **3(3).**129; **20(1).**11
Mormons **18(3).**61
railway station **7(4).***112*
St Bartholomew's hospital property **50(1).**6
St James's Street **14(1).***31*
St James's Vicarage **7(1).**19
Salisbury Hall manor **4(2).**104; **7(1).**19
schools
  Forest School **6(2).**55
  grammar school **4(2).**63
  St Mary's infants **13(2).**48; **20(3).**53
Scotts **3(3).**135, 138
Shernall Street, Winchester House **7(1).**19
trams **14(1).**29
Walthamstow Lodge **7(1).**19
Walthamstow Marshes, triplane flight **6(1).**13
Walthamstow Toni manor **13(4).**96
YMCA **8(4).**125

Essex Journal

Walthamstow Co-operative Society **13(1).**8, 9
Walthamstow Historical Society (Walthamstow Antiquarian Society)
news from **17(3).**30
profile **24(2).**46
publications reviewed **3(4).**228; **4(1).**40; **4(2).**115–16; **4(3).**170–1; **5(2).**88; **8(3).**91–2
Walton
Bourchier **31(2).**57
James **31(2).**57
John **20(1).**15; **31(1).**18, 21; **31(2).**55–7, 57
John jnr **31(2).**57
Philippa **20(1).**15; **31(1).**18–22; **31(2).**55–9
Thomas **31(2).**57
Valentine **13(4).**77, 80
William **20(1).**15; **31(1).**18, 20; **31(2).**57
William jnr **31(2).**57
Walton family **15(2).**41
Walton & Frinton lifeboat station **19(3).**72–3, *72*, *73*
Walton-on-the-Naze (Walton-le-Soken)
beacon **23(2).**42–3; **42(1).**12, 13
bees **3(3).**163
co-operative societies **13(1).**5, 10
copperas industry **15(2).**40
housing **43(1).**17
Kirby family **2(2).**92
manor **18(2).**27
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
pier **14(2).**33; **24(2).**29, *30*, 31
postcard **14(1).***36*
railway **3(2).**94–5
records office **5(1).**52
as resort **2(2).**92–3
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
water supply **50(2).**60
Worth Street, cottages **7(1).**19
Walton-on-the-Naze Gas & Water Co **50(2).**59
Walwayn, Master John **46(1).**8
Walworth, William **50(1).**7
Walwyn, William **10(1).**34; **32(2).**44
Wander, Tim, & Crosby, Tony, 'The Marconi legacy: assessing the heritage of the wireless communication industry in Essex' **50(1).**9–16
Wanklyn, Henry **49(2).***52*, *55*
Wanley, Humphrey **8(1).**4, 5
Wanstead
ancient trees **26(3).**70, *70*

Essex Journal

archery **12(4).***82*, 84–5
Balaclava Temperance Hotel **16(2).**2–4
The Beehive **9(2).**62
child labour **1(2).**38
church of St Mary
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57
grave robbing **13(2).**66
Pound memorial **10(3).**99
pulpit **14(3).**9
rebuilding **31(2).**39–40, *41*, 42
window **12(3).**62, *64*
clergy **3(3).**123; **10(3).**99; **31(2).**39–42
directories **25(3).**66
Elizabeth I at **1(1).**20, 21–2
George Street **30(2).**50
manor **16(3).**22
Penn family **2(3).**162
Quakers **9(2).**62
roads **1(1).**23
school **31(2).**40
trams *31*, **141**
Tylney House **39(2).**45
Wanstead Flats **5(1).**38; **21(3).**61–2, 63; **42(1).**17–20
Wanstead Hall **2(2).**75; **2(4).**192; **26(3).**57
Wanstead House/Park
agriculture 1914–18 **21(3).**61, 63
archery **12(4).**86
demolition **5(1).**38
engraving **14(1).***35*
excavation **24(1).**23, *23*
Highlands merges with **43(2).**42
James I at **2(2).**75
rebuilding of **2(4).**192; **5(1).**32–4
Romano-British villa **19(1).**21–2
Scott on **1(4).**192
telescope **10(3).**99
trees **26(3).**70, *70*
Tylney Long inherits **12(3).**62
Wanstead Local History Society
founder **13(4).**95
news from **21(3).**71; **23(3).**69
profile **24(1).**23, *23*
publications reviewed **9(1).**36; **10(1).**46; **19(2).**54; **23(3).**64
Wanstead Park Archery Society **12(4).**86

Essex Journal

Warburton, Stuart
on Deborah Peers **49(1).**32
& Dallinger, Ivor, 'The Saving of Stow Maries Great War Aerodrome' **49(1).**8–9
Ward
– (C18) **34(1).**8
Dame – (C18) **31(1).**8
Bernard T.
'T.E. Lawrence and Pole Hill, Chingford' **9(3).**74–9
book review by **13(2).**67–8
books reviewed
The Retreats of Epping Forest **12(4).**104
Trees in Epping Forest **15(2).**72
Colin *see* Hardy, Dennis, & Ward, Colin
Elizabeth **11(1).**43
Gladys Amy **38(2).**44, 47
obituary **22(2).**34, *34*
'A Brentwood Surgeon: Cornelius Butler, F.R.C.S. 1789–1871' **2(1).**12–18
'Frederick George Emmison, M.B.E., F.S.A.' **4(3).**120–1
Essex Local History; a short guide to books and manuscripts, reviewed **3(1).**54
Henrietta **11(1).**43
J.G.S., *A History of the St Thomas of Canterbury Church of England Schools, Brentwood*, reviewed **3(2).**116
Jennifer C.
'20 Questions?' **44(2).**67
'The Elizabethan Essex Wills Series' **27(3).**73–4
book reviews by **25(3).**72; **26(1).**19; **29(2).**62; **30(2).**61–2; **33(1).**27–8; **37(1).**27–8; **39(1).**25;
45(2).65; **50(1).**38
books reviewed
Brentwood: A History **40(1).**28
(ed.), *The Medieval Essex Community: The Lay Subsidy of 1327* **18(3).**65
& Marshall, K., *Old Thorndon Hall* **7(4).**115–16
John (C15) **2(4).**184
John (C16 of Colne, Earls) **9(3).**85; **9(4).**125, 128
John (C16 of Easton, Great) **28(1).**21
Joseph **11(1).**43
Malote **28(1).**21
Mary **11(1).**42
Richard I **11(1).**39–45
Richard II **11(1).**42–4, 44
Richard III **11(1).**43–4
Richard Essex **11(1).**43, 44
Robert **45(2).**43
Sadie *see* Brown, Jonathan, & Ward, Sadie

Essex Journal

Samuel **8(4).**108
Sarah **11(1).**42; **49(1).**29
Stanley, book review by **42(1).**27
Thomas **11(1).**42
William **11(1).**42
Warder, Eric **25(1).**10
Wardle, Alastair
'The History of Chain Bridge, Mountnessing' **29(2).**49–52
'The History and Restoration of Buttsbury Bridge' **34(1).**23–6
'Sir William Petre's Watermill' **28(2).**57–60
'Widford Bridge Through the Ages' **31(2).**48–52
Ware, Isaac **5(3).**98
Ware Park (Herts.) **1(4).**221
Warener *see* Warner
Warkman, Anne, m St Clere Raymond **15(3).**99
Warley, **Great**
Badby property **3(2).**98
beacon **42(1).**13
bees **3(3).**163
church of Christ **21(1).**10; **37(2).**56
church of St Mary **21(1).**10; **30(2).**38
Herne Green, kiln **1(1).**9
military camp
Boer War **35(1).**23
colours **7(3).**78
establishment of **7(1).**4; **9(1).**15; **33(2).**39–44, *40*
tiles **1(1).**9
Warley, **Little**
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**6, 57
Childerditch Hall **4(2).**70–1
Domesday survey **28(2).**51
Little Warley Hall **4(2).**70
Tyrell family **1(4).**202
Warmingford, bees **3(3).**164
Warner
Lady – (C19) **40(1).**9
A. **13(1).**7
Charles **31(1).**21
Charles R. **9(2).**64
John **3(3).**124
Mary **29(1).**19
'Plum' **3(4).**186
Richard **3(3).**124, 126–8, 130; **14(3).**7; **27(1).**5
Robert **43(1).**17

Essex Journal

Thomas **5(1).**25
Thomas Courtenay Theydon **22(1).**11, 12
Warner (Warener), John **1(2).**10
Warner & Sons **36(2).**47
Warren
Beatrice, m Roger Gwynne **4(4).**192–3
C. Henry **1(3).**175; **25(1).**7
Eleanor **4(4).**178, 183, 189
J.B. **15(3).**95
Joane **48(1).**29, 30
Joseph **7(4).**93
Martha **48(1).**29
Richard **16(3).**23, 28
Samuel Hazzledine **49(1).**11–13, 15, 17
Thomas (C16) **4(2).**65; **4(4).**178, 183, 189, 193
Thomas (C17) **48(1).**29–30
Thomas jnr **48(1).**29
warrens **9(4).**127; **16(1).**6
Warwick
countess of *see* Greville, Frances Evelyn
earls of *see* Dudley, Ambrose; Dudley, John; Rich, Charles; Rich, Robert
Warwick
– (C19) **39(1).**22
Elizabeth **43(2).**52, 56
Waryn, John **2(4).**184
Wascul, Sir John **46(1).**12
Wash (née Latchford), Becky **49(1).**29, *29*
Washer, William **26(1).**9
Wassell, Frances **50(1).**27
watches **2(2).**115, 116, 117
water engineers **50(2).**57–64
water mills *see under* mills
Waterer, Geoffrey **49(1).**27
Wateridge, – (C18) **18(2).**50
Waterton, Charles **40(2).**49
waterworks, housing associated with **43(1).**20, 21
Watford, A. **37(1).**23
Watkins
Anne **15(3).**100
Gino **36(2).**53; **39(2).***40*, 41–2
Harriet **1(2).**46–7, 48
W. **1(2).**46–7
Watkiss, Leslie *see* Greenway, Diana, & Watkiss, Leslie
Watling, O.H. **20(2).**41

Essex Journal

Watlington
Capt – (C19) **8(1).**11
George **19(2).**30–1, 34
John Perry **19(2).**32–5, *32*
Maria Jane **19(2).**30
W. Perry **16(1).**17; **45(2).**52
Watney, Dr H. **16(1).**17
Watson
Revd – (C18) **33(2).**61
A.T. **48(2).**58
Anthony **39(2).**53
Arthur **29(2).**54
Derek, book review by **48(1).**35
Dorothy (née Yelloly) **6(3).**69
Isobel, *Gentlemen in the Building Line: The Development of South Hackney*, reviewed **25(1).**21
John, *Savills: a Family and a Firm*, reviewed **12(4).**102–3
Revd John James **37(2).**55
Jonas snr **29(2).**53
Jonas **29(2).**53–4, *53*
Joseph Yelloly **2(2).**96; **6(3).**70
Joshua **37(2).**55
Justly **29(2).**54
Lovegood **29(2).**54
Mark
'Prehistoric 'Stains' in Plaistow' **22(3).**56
'Stratford Langthorne Abbey Restored' **24(2).**33–7
book reviews by **23(1).**23; **23(3).**64
Peter
'Jonas Watson of Great Sampford' **29(2).**53–4
(ed.) *Colne Engaine: The Story of an Essex Village*, reviewed **27(3).**76–7
Rebecca, m2 – Turpin **29(2).**53
Robert **50(1).**11
T.H. **45(1).**26
Thomas **31(2).**47
Dr William snr & jnr (C18) **3(3).**127
William (C19) **6(3).**69
Watson-Wentworth, Charles, marquis of Rockingham **20(3).**68–9
Watt, Hugh **25(1).**17
Wattes
John **8(4).**122
Thomas **7(1).**21
Watts, L.J. **26(2).**34
Waughman, Mags, 'Chigborough Farm, Goldhanger: the First Season's Excavation of an Early

Essex Journal

Settlement' **24(1).**15–18
Wauton
Sir John de **42(2).**61; **46(1).**13
Sir William de **46(1).**8, 11
Way
Barbara, *Chingford Past*, reviewed **39(1).**27
Twigs (ed.), books reviewed
The Living Landscape; Animals in Parks and Gardens of Essex **46(1).**32–3
Paper Landscapes: Archive-based studies on Historic Gardens and Landscapes in Essex, **41(1).**27
Waylen, Edward **47(1).***21*, 22–4, 25
Waylett, – (C16) **1(1).**9
Weald, **North**
airfield **18(1).**9–11, *10*; **23(1).**6; **29(2).***43*, 44; **50(2).**65, 66, 67–74
Clarkes Tanner **10(3).**82
German attack, 1940 **50(2).**65–76, *67–8*, *71–2*, *73*, *74*
Marconi bungalows **50(1).**15, *15*
milestone **7(4).**108
Ongar Park beacon **23(2).**44; **42(1).**13
pollbooks **4(2).**75
Thornwood
milestone **7(4).**108
Weald Hall **3(1).**29
toll house **7(4).**107
Weald Hall Lane, excavations **10(3).**77, 82
Weald, **South**
almshouses **21(1).**10; **37(2).**56
Bentley Common **37(2).**56
boundary markers **32(2).**56, 57
Brookstreet **1(1).**9
church of St Peter
in C19 **21(1).**9–12, *9*, *10*
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**62
memorials **4(4).**182; **37(2).**56
organist **34(1).**5
Lord St Vincent **8(4).**101
clergy **8(4).**101; **21(1).**9–12; **37(2).**56; **46(1).**15
footpaths **8(4).**119
Gilstead Hall **21(1).**10, 11; **37(2).**56
manor **2(3).**148
parish doctor **2(1).**14
pollbooks **4(2).**75
railway **1(3).**159
Rochetts **8(4).**94, 95–6, *97*, 98–101, 102; **10(3).**103

Essex Journal

school **21(1).**10, *10*; **37(2).**56
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Weald Hall **8(4).**99; **21(1).**10; **26(3).**57
Weathersley, George **4(3).**137
Weaver
David, *Essex Tales*, reviewed **23(1).**18, 23
John **13(4).**77, 81
Leonard T., books reviewed
Harwich – Holland **10(4).**143
Harwich Papers **30(1).**27–8
The Harwich Story **11(1).**47
see also Weever
Webb
– (C18) **12(3).**69
Capt – (C18) **31(2).**43
Agnes **37(2).**42
Beatrice **27(1).**11–12; **27(3).**70
Hannah **29(1).**19
J.H. **38(1).**20
John (C16) **27(3).**73
John (C19) **4(2).**85
John, book review by **41(1).**25
Lucy **26(3).**62
Margaret **10(1).**23
Richard **2(1).**40; **2(2).**66
Robert (C16) **10(1).**23
Robert, 'The Restorer of Dedham Church' **34(1).**12–14
Webbe
Henry **2(3).**123
John **2(3).**123
Margaret **2(4).**184
Thomas **2(4).**184
William **2(3).**123
Webber, William **43(2).**41, 42
Webster
Mrs – (C18) **2(4).**203
Charles **19(3).**78
Elizabeth **43(2).**41
Mrs H. **6(3).**71
Hume **3(3).**168
Sarah, m Charles Raymond **43(2).**39, 42
Thomas **43(2).**40
William **8(1).**18
Wedderburn

Essex Journal

Alexander, Lord Loughborough **1(2).**28–9
Sir John **31(2).**47
Wederell, William **4(2).**85
Wedlake (of Hornchurch) **7(4).**93
Weeley
church of St Andrew **10(4).**141
Crustwiche manor **39(2).**53
Hillside House **45(1).**28
Mercer family **2(2).**93
population **7(2).**33
Weever, John **7(3).**62–3; **36(2).**43; *see also* Weaver
Wegg, George **38(1).**17
weights, Romano-British **8(2).**38, 41, *42*
Weipert's band **12(4).**85
Welbore, Ursula **19(1).**7
Welch, George **7(3).**77; *see also* Welsh
Weld (Welde)
– (C16) **1(1).**9
John **7(1).**21
Thomas **3(4).**204
Welke, John **36(2).**56
Welles *see* Wells
Wellesley
Arthur, 1st duke of Wellington **5(1).**32, 33, 35, 36, 37; **47(1).**28
Henry, Baron Cowley **5(1).**32; **42(1).**17–18, 20
Henry Arthur Mornington, 3rd Earl Cowley **5(1).**38
Henry Richard Charles, 1st Earl Cowley **5(1).**37, 38
Richard, Marquis Wellesley, 2nd earl of Mornington **5(1).**32, 34, 35, 37
Lady Victoria **5(1).**37, 38
William Henry, 2nd Earl Cowley **5(1).**37–8
William Pole Tylney Long, 4th earl of Mornington **1(2).**11–18; **3(1).**18; **4(2).**77–8, 82–3; **5(1).**32, 33–7
William Richard Arthur Pole-Tylney-Long, 5th earl of Mornington **5(1).**37; **12(4).**84
Wellesley family **5(1).**32–8
Wellings
A.W. *see* Wilkins, H.R., & Wellings, A.W.
William **22(1).**10
Wellington (coach) **2(2).**92
Wellington, **duke of** *see* Wellesley, Arthur
wells
Bronze Age, Goldhanger **24(1).***15*, 16, 17
Iron Age, Lofts Farm **20(3).**57–8
Romano-British
Chelmsford **25(3).**63

Essex Journal

Goldhanger **24(1).**17
Harlow **17(1).**6
Maldon **17(1).**6
Rainham **17(2).**9
Totham, Great **24(2).**42, *43*
Wickford **5(2).**79–81, *80*
Anglo-Saxon, Barking **22(2).**35–6, *36*, *37*, *38*
medieval
Hadstock **42(1).**8
St Osyth **38(2).**41
post-medieval, digging techniques **32(1).**26
Wells (Welles)
– (C18) **3(2).**108, 109
Agnes de **42(2).**62
Edward **4(4).**178
Justice H.C. **8(4).**108
H.G. **2(1).**34; **2(2).**103
Joan de **42(2).**62
John (C18–19 of Blackwall) **19(2).**28, 30
John (C19 of Chelmsford) **11(1).**18
Robert **35(2).**47
William (C16) **34(1).**14
William (*fl.*1600 of Colne, Earls) **9(4).**125
William (C18) **19(2).**28
William Collings **15(2).**55; **15(3).**95; **45(2).**46
Wells, **Hodge & Perry** **11(1).**19
Wells-Gardner, Margaret, 'The Workhouse: Another View' **26(3).**59–62
Welsh, Miss – (C19) **12(4).**84; *see also* Welch
Welsh wars **46(1).**8–9, 12
Wenden, Mrs – (C19) **11(1).**22
Wenden Lofts
Charman estates **19(1).**4
church of St Dunstan **12(1).**15; **19(3).**75
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Wendens Ambo
ford **38(1).**24
Little Wenden, excavation **10(3).**89
railway station **45(1).**23
sarsen stones **46(1).**30
villa, Romano-British **10(3).**89
Wenham, **Little** (Suffolk), castle **10(4).**138
Wenleys, Messrs, storage depot **50(1).**9
Wenlock, Elisha **48(1).**30
Wennington

Essex Journal

manor **18(2).**29
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
Wennington Hall **1(4).**187
Yevele estate **1(2).**8, 9, 10; **7(4).**103
Went, – (C16) **9(4).**115
Wentworth
Sir John **15(3).**96; **36(1).**26
Peter **2(3).**158
Ursula **36(1).**26–7
Wentworth-Day, James, books reviewed
Essex Ghosts **9(2).**72
The James Wentworth Day Book of Essex **15(1).**35
Werram, Richard **2(4).**184
Wesley
Garret, Viscount Wellesley, earl of Mornington **5(1).**32
Richard, Baron Mornington **5(1).**32
West
A.R.
letter from **26(1).**11
A History of Easthorpe, Essex, reviewed **24(2).**44
Elizabeth, 'Anti-Dutch Feeling in Essex, 1570–1728' **23(3).**51–4
Ernest **20(3).**67
F. **10(3).**94, 95
Hannah, child of **2(2).**83
John **29(2).**47
Matthew **2(4).**184
West Bergholt *see* Bergholt, West
West Essex Archaeological Group
Harlow excavations **4(2).**60
publications reviewed
Bulletin **7(3).**87
The Romano-British Settlement at Little London, Chigwell **34(2).**64
West Essex Archers **12(4).**83–4
West Essex Bicycle Club **8(4).**104, 105–7, *106*, *109*
West Essex & East Herts Gliding Club **18(1).**11
West Essex Militia **9(1).**19; **13(2).**34; **33(2).**39, 44
West Essex Yeomanry Cavalry Regiment **7(1).**5; **8(1).***13*, 14
West Ham *see* Ham, West
West Ham Militia **7(3).**80
West Ham United Football Club **16(2).**11
West Hanningfield *see* Hanningfield, West
West Horndon *see* Horndon, West
West Mersea *see* Mersea, West
West Thurrock *see* Thurrock, West

Essex Journal

West Tilbury (Little Tilbury) *see* Tilbury, West
Westbrome, Robert **4(4).**179
Westcliff-on-Sea
Avenue Baptist Church **11(3).**71
bus services **15(3).**103
Overcliff hospital **50(1).**26, 29–31, *30*, 32, 33
Palace Theatre restoration **23(1).**8, *8*
Westcomb family **15(1).**17, 18; **15(2).**49
Western
Charles snr **37(2).**59
Charles Callis, Baron Western
agriculture **35(2).**41; **37(2).**60–3
life and career, an overview **37(2).**59–63, *59*
political career **1(2).**12, 13–18; **2(4).**197–8; **3(1).**18; **4(2).**77–8, 81–3; **5(1).**35, 36; **5(2).**71–2,
74, 75–6; **37(2).**60
Revd Shirley **37(2).**59
Thomas Birch **15(3).**95; **37(2).**63
William **19(3).**77
Westfield, – (C19) **14(2).**13
Westlake
C.W. **13(1).**7
John **3(2).**74
Westle, Margery **2(4).**184
Westley, Christian **27(3).**74
Weston
Col – (C18) **13(2).**46
Jerome **39(2).**53
Thomas **1(1).**15, 16; **6(1).**12
Westrow-Hulse, Sir Hamilton **20(1).**22
Wetherell
– (C18) **4(2).**86
Philip, *St Saviour's Walthamstow*, reviewed **9(4).**137–8
Wethers
Anna **10(1).**27
Charles **10(1).**27
Charles jnr **10(1).**27
Isabel **10(1).**27
Margaret **10(1).**27
Mary **10(1).**27
Rebecca **10(1).**27
Robert **10(1).**27
Wethersfield
beacon **23(2).**44; **42(1).**13

Essex Journal

Chapel Cottages **7(1).**19
church of St Mary **31(1).**3
clergy **4(2).**105; **41(1).**21
Clerke family **33(1).**19
Great Codham Hall **42(2).**60
manor **50(2).**52; *see also* Old Hall manor
Old Hall manor **31(1).**20
Wethersfield Manor **3(2).**71; **33(1).**19
Weyland, Sir Richard **46(1).**11
Whalley
Col Edward **33(1).**5; **36(1).**21; **41(2).**45, 46–7
Jane, m William Hooke **3(2).**85–6, 88, 91
Richard **3(2).**86
Whaples, Joseph **44(1).**28, 29
Wharton
Sir George **20(1).**13
Jane **43(2).**55
Sir Polycarpus **20(1).**12, 13; **31(1).**18
Polycarpus jnr **20(1).**13
Wheatley
George **4(2).**68–9
Roger **10(4).**129
wheel tomb, Romano-British **49(1).**16, *16*
Wheeler
A. **2(1).**60
Alwynne & Mrs **21(1).***16*
John **4(2).**97
Robert **11(1).**41; **15(3).**78; **16(1).**20
Sir Robert E.M. **6(3).**63; **42(1).**25
Whennel
James **3(1).**31
Sarah, m Scrymgeour Hewett **3(1).**31
Whetcombe, Peter **7(1).**21; **39(2).**48
whetstones/hones
medieval **38(2).**41
not dated **16(2).**18, *19*
Whiffen, Mrs – (C19) **16(3).**4; *see also* Whiffin; Wiffen
Whiffin, G. **16(1).**15; *see also* Whiffen; Wiffen
Whightmore, John **2(3).**131
Whipps
A. **16(1).**15
Charles **16(1).**14
whistle, Anglo-Saxon **9(2).***52*, 53
Whitaker (Whittaker)

Essex Journal

James **36(2).**58
Katie, *Mad Madge: Margaret Duchess of Newcastle*, reviewed **38(2).**64
Whitaker beacon **42(1).**13
Whitbourne, Francis **12(2).**44
Whitbread, Samuel **43(1).**15
Whitby, James **18(2).**52
Whitchester, Thomas de **50(1).**5
Whitcomb
Olivia, *Invaders of Canvey*, reviewed **18(1).**24
Peter **4(2).**79
Whitcombe, Robert Henry, bishop of Colchester **35(2).**48
White
– (C17–18 of Henham) **12(2).**47
– (C18 schoolmaster), & sons **34(1).**10
– (C19 carpenter) **2(1).**28
A.M. **20(2).**31
Ann (née Langton) **43(2).**44, 49
Ann Zulestrina **43(2).**44
Archie, *Tideways and Byways in Essex and Suffolk*, reviewed **12(4).**104
Charles Edward **35(2).**60
Cordelia Shepherd **43(2).**44, 49
Daniel **4(4).**220
Dudley
'The Lost Lands of the Freemen in Colchester' **20(2).**31–3
'Matthew Martin' **22(1).**19–21
'A Transport Revolution in Essex, 1838–1848' **23(1).**15–17
Edward **32(1).**14, 15, 17
Elizabeth **4(4).**220
Francis (C16) **1(1).**11
Capt Francis (C17) **41(2).**45–6
G. **11(4).**79
Jane Indiana **43(2).**44, 49
Janet, 'Chelmsford Gaol in the 19th Century' **11(4).**82–94
Capt John (C17 leveller) **10(1).**34
John (C17 of Mountnessing) **29(2).**50
John (C18 of Tilbury, East) **4(4).**220
John Calcutta **43(2).**44, 49
Len **43(1).**24
Louise **43(2).**44
Louise Fisher **43(2).**44
Malcolm, *The Place-names of Saffron Walden*, reviewed **47(1).**33
Mary **49(2).**67
Mathew **4(4).**220
Molly **43(1).**24

Essex Journal

Peregrine **6(1).**12
Samuel & Co **24(1).**22
T. **16(2).**24
T.F., drawings by **38(2).**45, *45*
Thomas (C16) **3(4).**213
Revd Dr Thomas (C16–17) **43(2).**49
Thomas (1750–1804) **33(2).**60, 61, 62; **34(1).**7, 11; **43(2).**44–50
Thomas (b.1776) **43(2).**44
Thomas Penny (b.1778) **43(2).**44, 49
William (C19) **25(3).**65
William, 'A Summer's Day in Henham before 1914' **14(2).**18–19
White Colne *see* Colne, White
White Notley *see* Notley, White
White Roding *see* Roding, White
Whitehead
John **5(3).**99
R.E. **3(2).**75
Richard **6(1).**5
William **4(2).**87
William jnr **4(2).**87
Whiteman, Mary *see* Brooker, Anna, & Whiteman, Mary
Whitfield, George **16(3).**19
Whitland, Agnes **1(1).**40
Whitlock, Henry Edward **20(3).**66
Whitmore
Capt – (C18–19) **48(2).**42
Ellis, Lady Whitmore, obituary **37(1).**3
Francis **25(1).**17; **38(2).**44
Sir John **25(1).**17
Thomas **43(1).**12
see also Whightmore; Whittemore
Whitmore & Binyon **12(2).**38–44
Whittaker *see* Whitaker
Whittemore, Philip *see* Lack, William, & Whittemore, Philip; Lack, William, Stuchfield, H. Martin, & Whittemore, Philip
Whittenbury, William **31(2).**56
Whybra, Julian
'The Identity of the Prittlewell Prince' **49(2).**44–8
'The Saxon Strood to Mersea Island' **48(1).**7–8
Whybrow, B.J. **6(1).**6
Wibble, William **10(3).**51
Wiborough, Thomas **38(2).**50
Wicken Bonhunt
Bonhunt Farm, excavations (*illus.*) **9(2).**38–56; **10(1).**43; **10(3).**89; **13(4).**94

Essex Journal

Bonhunt manor **9(2).**38
church of St Margaret **48(1).**11
Wickenden, Nick
'Caesaromagus' **25(3).**58–63
book review by **32(2).**62
Wickford
Beauchamps Farm
1st interim report **1(4).**217–19
2nd interim report **2(2).**97–100
3rd interim report **3(1).**4–10
excavations 1968/1969 **5(2).**77–85
excavations 1979 **16(1).**9
excavations 1980 **17(1).**8
watching brief **15(1).**9
bees **3(3).**163
directory **25(3).**66
manor **50(2).**52
Wickham, – (C20) **34(2).**55
Wickham Bishops
church of St Peter **12(1).**15; **20(3).**50
co-operative shop **13(1).**7
Great Ruffins **25(1).**4
land holding **47(1).**9
mill **12(2).***42*, 44
population **11(1).**33
railway **15(3).**95
Wickham St Paul
bees **3(3).**163
church of St Paul **20(3).**66
Wicks
– (C19) **34(2).**47
James **26(2).**35
Widdington
church of St Mary **41(1).**9
manor **18(2).**27
Widford
alehouses **5(1).**28
bridge **16(2).**25; **31(2).**48–52, *48*, *49*, *51*
church of St Mary **46(2).**45
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**22, 24, 25; **16(3).**18, 19
manor **31(2).**49
public health **46(2).**48, *49*
school, excavation **12(4).**98
Village Hall **46(2).**50

Essex Journal

Widford Hall **16(2).**22
Widford Football Club **46(2).**50
Wiffen
Keith, book review by **45(2).**65
Michael **50(2).**65, *65*, 71, *76*
Neil **43(1).***2*; **48(2).***47*; **49(2).***41*; **50(2).***76*
'20 questions?' **42(2).**67
'News from Spain' **47(1).**28–9
'Pillboxes of the GHQ Line in mid-Essex: The defence of Croxton's and Broomfield Mills' **45(2).**57–62
'Tuesday 29th October 1940: North Weald attack' **50(2).**65–76
book reviews by **42(2).**65; **43(1).**30–1; **45(1).**29; **46(1).**35–6; **46(2).**70; **47(1).**32–3; **47(2).**70–2; **48(2).**70–1, 72–3
editorials by **42(2).**36; **43(1).**2; **43(2).**36; **44(1).**2; **44(2).**36; **45(1).**2; **45(2).**36; **46(1).**2; **46(2).**40; **47(1).**2; **47(2).**40; **48(1).**2; **48(2).**40; **49(1).**2; **49(2).**40; **50(1).**2; **50(2).**43
obituary by **49(1).**32
see also Whiffen; Whiffin
Wiffin, – (C18) **34(1).**11
Wigborough, **Great**
beacon **23(2).**44; **42(1).**13
wills, C17 **48(2).**52, *52*
Zeppelin crash **49(1).**27
Wigborough, **Little**
advowson **4(1).**35
church of St Nicholas **19(3).**75
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Wiggins
John (C18) **13(2).**35, 38, 40, 42
John (C19) **38(2).**55
Wignall
Elizabeth **10(4).**132
Mary **10(4).**132
Richard **10(4).**132
Wigram
Alfred Money **3(2).**74
Joseph Cotton, bishop of Rochester **49(1).**18, 20, 21–2, 24
Sir Richard **19(2).**30
Wilberforce, Samuel, bishop of Oxford **49(1).**23
Wilbraham, Lady Maud **50(1).**27
Wild, Sir Ernest E. **3(2).**78, 79; **3(4).**180; *see also* Wilde; Wylde
Wilde, John **10(4).**130–3; **30(1).**17–18; *see also* Wild; Wylde
Wildman
James Beckford **4(3).**131–3
John **10(1).**34

Essex Journal

Wiles, F.J. **13(1).**7; *see also* Wyles
Wiley, bees **3(3).**164
Wilford
Henry **5(1).**6
Philippa, m1 John Hampden, m2 Thomas Smith **5(1).**6, 17
William, 'The Revd Charles Belli and South Weald' **21(1).**9–12
Wilkes, Thomas **2(2).**89; *see also* Wilks
Wilkin, Arthur Charles **43(1).**17
Wilkins
H.R., & Wellings, A. W., *St Mary the Virgin, Great Warley*, reviewed **11(3).**71
William snr **2(4).**227
Wilkinson
Dr John **3(3).**127, 130
Patricia, 'Tilbury Fort, Essex' **19(3).**64; *see also* Dixon, Graham, & Wilkinson, Patricia
T.J., 'The Archaeology of the Essex Foreshore: The Hullbridge Project' **22(2).**29–33
Wilks, L.M., correspondence from **3(4).**232; *see also* Wilkes
Will Crooks (ferry) **24(1).**22
Willan
Christopher **15(1).**26
Elizabeth **15(1).**26
Frances, m Charles Belli **21(1).**10
Willard, Ivor, book review by **23(2).**40
Willden, Geraldine **43(1).***2*
book review by **50(2).**81
on launch of *Essex Journal* **43(1).**3
Willesden, Ronald **38(1).**4
Willetts, Claire *see* Rowland, Jennifer, & Willetts, Claire
William I **18(2).**27; **47(1).**13
William III **2(1).**20; **2(4).**194; **7(3).**61; **23(3).**67; **46(1).**17
William, prior of Walden **18(2).**31
William (vessel) **28(1).**20
William le chat **47(2).**61
William the clerk **47(2).**61
William the Deacon **28(2).**51
William of Theydon **50(1).**6
William de Tyllebury **1(4).**209
William FitzMable **21(2).**32
William Marshal, earl of Pembroke **50(2).**52, 53–4
William and Mary (vessel) **28(2).**39
William Morris Co-operative Society **13(1).**8
Williams
Revd – (C18) **34(1).**8
Dr – (C19) **17(3).**4, 5
Miss – (C19) **2(1).**29

Essex Journal

Alan Lee **3(4).**210; **4(1).**16, 25
Daniel **2(3).**163
David
'The Old Post Office, Howe Street: the story of a house – and a lot more!' **44(1).**25–9
'The Sidneys – zenith and decline: Who Did They Think They Were?' **46(1).**21–7
'Stuart merchants and litigants – Who Did They Think They Were?' **45(2).**39–44
Gabriel **16(3).**24
H.G. **6(3).**71
Hyem **37(1).**24
J.D.
'Sir John Griffin Griffin, a landowner in Parliament (Part 1)' **20(2).**39–41
'Sir John Griffin Griffin, a landowner in Parliament (Part 2) **20(3).**68–71
'The Landowner as Manager' **15(3).**74–82
'The Landowner and his Town House' **18(2).**48–51
'The Management of an Eighteenth Century Essex Home Farm' **16(1).**19–23
'Richard Ward: An Eighteenth Century Bricklayer' **11(1).**39–45
'Ties of Blood, Friendship and Obligation' **17(2).**23–6
Audley End: The Restoration of 1762–1797, reviewed **2(2).**118
John (d.1744) **6(3).**79
John (d.1750) **49(2).**62
John (C18 of Aldborough Hatch) **43(2).**41, 42
Robert **6(3).**79
Roger **3(2).**85–92
Susannah, m Thomas Furley Forster **3(3).**129
Thomas **3(3).**129
Williams Deacons Bank 6(3).79
Williams, Forster & Co 3(3).129
Williamson
Francis **45(2).**40
James **47(2).**50, 53
John **5(2).**71
Sir Joseph **45(2).**40
Willingale
– (C19) **42(1).**17
Alfred **47(1).**15
Samuel **47(1).**15
Thomas **47(1).**14–15
Willingale, bees **3(3).**164
Willingale Doe
church of St Christopher **13(2).**59; **42(2).***62*; **49(2).**42, 43
clergy **49(2).**42, 43
Dukes **27(2).**37
The Ferryman **42(1).**23
Plesingho **18(2).**29

Essex Journal

pollbook **4(2).**85
Willingale Spain
manor **5(1).**12; **18(2).**28
Myngs **18(2).**28
place-name **18(2).**28
pollbook **4(2).**85
Willingham, Edward P., *From Construction to Destruction: An authentic history of the Colne Valley and Halstead Railway*, reviewed **26(1).**20
Willis
Richard **1(2).**26
Capt William **4(3).**151–2
Willoughby
Catherine, m Charles Brandon **4(2).**103
D.W., & Oakley, E.R., *Trams in East London*, reviewed **15(2).**72
Francis **10(3).**99; **38(1).**14
Willoughby family **8(4).**116
wills
Barking **10(4).**130–3
Colchester **4(2).**107–9
Dutch, 16th-century **33(1).**10–11, *11*
Elizabethan **27(1).**20; **27(2).**35–8; **27(3).**73–4; **36(1).**3
Essex **35(1).**4–7, *6*; **41(2).**36
Foulness, 1503–1632 **10(1).**2–31
livestock in, 1620–35 **48(2).**49–54, *51*
see also inventories
Wills, Henry **29(2).**43
Willsher, Alan **22(2).***46*
Willsmer, John **2(3).**165
Wilmer, Dr John **3(3).**127
Wilnar, John **26(1).**5
Wilshaw, Henry **26(1).**9
Wilsher, – (C19) **16(3).**12
Wilson
– (C17) **13(1).**20
Alice Maud **30(2).**48, 49
F.A.W. **13(1).**17
Francis **6(1).**5–6
J.T. **40(1).**12
Stanley **46(2).**64
books reviewed
The Mayor and the Matron **6(3).**83–4
Saffron Crocus **8(2)**.67
The Voice of Thaxted: Father Conrad Noel, Vicar 1910–43 **9(2).**71
Thomas **5(1).**8; **8(4).**114–15

Essex Journal

Revd William **13(2).**48; **20(3).**52–3, *53*
see also Wylson
Wimbish
bees **3(3).**164
Broad Oak **8(4).**122
church of All Saints
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**59
Christy visits **41(1).**9
living of **27(3).**61; **29(1).**24
tithes **26(1).**7, 8, 9
potter **3(2).**100
Wimbish Hall manor **41(1).**9
Winch, John **4(2).**86
Winchester, bishops of *see* Andrewes, Lancelot; Gardiner, Stephen; Wykeham, William of
Winchilsea, earls of *see* Finch, Daniel; Finch, George
windmills (postmills; smockmills; towermills), 1969 report **5(1).**39–43, *39–42*, *40*, *42; see also* Ashdon; Bardfield, Great; Bentley, Great; Bicknacre; Billericay; Bocking; Boreham; Chadwell Heath; Chishill; Colne, Earls; Dunmow, Great; Epping; Finchingfield; Foulness; Fryerning; Horndon, West; Laver, High; Mountnessing; Ockendon, South; Ongar, Chipping; Ramsey; Rayleigh; Roding, Aythorpe; Roding, White; Stansted Mountfitchet; Stock; Takeley; Terling; Thaxted; Tiptree; Tollesbury; Upminster
window glass
Romano-British
Chigwell **16(1).**4
Coggeshall **21(2).**42
Witham **16(1).**9
medieval–post-medieval, painted
Ardleigh **34(2).**50–1, 53
Belchamp Walter **25(1).**7, *8*
Corringham **43(1).**10
Easton, Little **12(1).**3–10, *4*, *7–8*
Gestingthorpe **47(2).**66
Ilford **30(1).**25
Mersea, East **40(2).**59
Thurrock, West **26(1).**5
Waltham Abbey **15(1).**9
Walthamstow **40(1).**11, 12, *12*, *13*
Yeldham, Little **25(1).**15
post-medieval, Upminster **47(2).**48
Windus, John **16(1).**14
wine duties **3(3).**153–6
Wingfield, William **25(1).**17
Wingfield Baker
Digby **25(1).**17

Essex Journal

Richard **25(1).**17
Wini, bishop of London **23(2).**38
Wink, Joseph **6(1).**6
Winmill, Joyce M.
'The Henham Estate in the 18th Century' **12(2).**45–8
The Old Primary School, Henham, reviewed **12(4).**104
Winn, Hon G.M.A.W.A. **3(1).**19; **4(2).**84; *see also* Wynn
Winnock
Jan, will of **33(1).**10–11, *11*
John **33(1).**10
Samuel **33(1).**10
Winstanley
Henry **12(3).**79; **38(2).**56, 57
Martha **12(3).**79
Mary **12(3).**79
William **12(3).**76–9
Winstree hundred
migration **17(1).**18
pollbooks **4(2).**82
Winstree Poor Law Union **44(2).**50
Winterflood, William **30(1).**13, 14
Winthrop, John **1(1).**18; **3(4).**203
Wirdeniers, Osbern **7(4).**97
wire, copper alloy
Romano-British **10(4).**122
Anglo-Saxon **9(2).***51*, 53
Wire, William **37(2).**42
Wise
Frederic **3(4).**181, 182, 183, 186
W. **45(2).**56
W. Lloyd **16(1).**15
Wiseman
John **39(2).**49, 53
Cardinal Nicholas **16(3).**28
Ralph **4(2).**70; **5(1).**27
Richard **4(2).**104
Samuel **1(3).**124
Thomas **7(4).**103
Sir William (C16) **8(4).**115–16; **34(1).**14
Sir William (C17) **1(3).**124
see also Wyseman
Witch (vessel) **27(3).**71
witchcraft **1(1).**38–47; **1(3).**128; **9(3).**96; **23(1).**3–4; **27(3).**64; *see also* magic
Witham

Essex Journal

alehouses **5(1).**24, 27–8
Bacons **26(1).**8
Blue Post **16(3).**15
burh **32(1).**10; **40(1).**14
Chipping Hill
  No. 24 **7(1).**20
  camp **40(1).**14
  fair **10(3).**57
  Walford, Edward, of **1(3).**159
Christmas House, survey **6(4).**93–7, *94*; **9(4).***96*
church of All Saints
  Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**57
  chantry **37(2).**51
  Harvye monument **27(2).**36
  redundant status **12(1).**15; **15(2).**70
  tithes **26(1).**7, 8, 9, 10
Church family **50(2).**60
Church Street, Nos. 1–3 **7(1).**20
clergy **35(2).**48; **38(2).**50
crime **22(2).**39–40
Deal Cullen Seed Works, excavation **17(1).**8
defences **17(1).**8
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
finger rings, Romano-British **7(4).**106–7, *107*
footpaths/bridge **8(4).**121, 122
Freebournes Road, Marconi **50(1).**16
the Grove **15(1).**18
hand-axes **10(4).***121*, 123–76
honor of **18(2).**32
Ivy Chimneys
  comb **20(3).**63, *63*
  excavations (*illus.*) **10(4).**106–28; **15(1).**10; **16(1).**9; **17(1).**8–9, *8*
London–Harwich Road **16(2).**22
malthouse **35(1).**8, *8*
manor **18(2).**27, 28, 29; **21(2).**31, 32
market **18(2).**30; **21(2).**31
mill **8(4).**122
New Land **21(2).**31
Newlands Street
  No. 5 **7(1).**20
  Nos. 22–6 **7(1).**20
  No. 61 **30(2).**38
nonconformity **16(1).**26
place-name **35(1).**22

Essex Journal

pollbooks **4(2).**74, 76
population **11(1).**33
Powers Hall **37(2).**51
public health **14(1).**26–7
railway **15(1).**13, 14, 16, 18; **15(2).**47, 50, 53; **15(3).**91, 93, 95; **50(1).**26
Red Lion **34(1).**8
schools **33(2).**59; **34(1).**7, 8, 10
springs **13(2).**63
Terling Place **10(3).***98*, 102
Virtue family **2(1).**48
water supply and drainage scheme **50(2).**58
White Hart Inn **15(1).**13, 14; **15(2).**51
Witham Place **5(2).**59
workhouse and poor relief **11(1).**33–7, *33*; **44(2).**50, 51; **45(1).**24
Witham Bicycle Club 8(4).105
Witham Co-operative Society 13(1).7, 10
Witham hundred, pollbooks **4(2).**78, 82
Witheat, George **34(1).**12
Wither, George **23(3).**52
Withers
– (C19) **38(2).**54
Charles **10(1).**10
Mary **43(2).**55
Robert **10(1).**22
Witte, Hendric de **4(3).**152
Witts & Co 36(2).47
Wivenhoe
aerohydroplane **43(2).**58–60, *60*
Battleswick manor **39(2).**53
Burial in Woollen Act **49(2).**6
clothing industry **28(1).**9
directory **25(3).**66
fair **10(3).**57
The Falcon **10(3).**57
incendiarism **21(2).**46
manor **39(2).**53
Oxford estate **39(2).**49
plague **13(2).**62
school **34(1).**8
shipbuilding **30(1).**7
steamer **4(3).**133
Sutton family **1(4).**202
Wivenhoe Park **5(4).**137, *138–9*; **41(2).**56, *56*
Wix, Weise, bees **3(3).**164

Essex Journal

Wixoe (Suffolk) **47(1).**6, 7
Wlfric Lemerier **50(1).**5
atte Wode
Gilbert **21(2).**32
Ralph **21(2).**32
Richard **21(2).**32
William **21(2).**32
Wodeham
Matthew de **19(2).**26
Thomas **42(2).**58
Wodehouse, Armine **3(2).**75
Wokingdon, Sir Nicholas **46(1).**12
Wolfe
Marie Elizabeth **43(1).**3, *3*
obituary **47(1).**30
Reginald **27(3).**63
Wolford family **40(2).**57
Wolfston, Patricia S., 'Richard Marryott and Finchingfield' **15(1).**22–9
Wollaston, Francis **30(1).**23; **37(2).**56
Wollidge, John **1(4).**213
Wolmer, John **7(1).**21
Wolstenholme, Elizabeth **47(1).**26
Wolton, Henry **49(2).**49–50, *49*, 53–4
Wolverston Beagles **18(1).**19
women
agricultural work, 1919–39 **28(2).**48–50
childcare, Chelmsford 1939–45 **42(2).**38–44
emigration schemes to Australia **29(1).**16–19
Halstead silk mill **46(2).**54–60, *54*
police officers **30(2).**47–9, *48*
Women's Voluntary Service **42(2).**39
Wood
Mrs – (C18) **33(2).**59
Andrew **31(2).**47
Ann (C17) **41(1).**21
Ann (C19) **29(1).**19
Anthony a **46(1).**16
Bob
'Saving the Essex VCH' **32(2).**49–50
book review by **32(1).**29
Bridget **34(1).**10
Charles **34(1).**10
David, *Powderbarge WD*, reviewed **14(1).**33
E.A., *A History of Thorpe-le-Soken*, reviewed **10(4).**144

Essex Journal

Elizabeth Ann **29(1).**18, 19
Field Marshall Sir Evelyn **26(2).**34; **29(1).**20, 24
George **16(3).**4, 10, 12
Hannah *see* Isaac & Hannah
Hannah Margareta Merelina **34(1).**10
Henry **1(1).**40
Isaac & Hannah **33(2).**61; **34(1).**7, 8, 10
John **34(1).**8–10
Revd Sir John Paget **15(1).**14; **15(2).**47, 50, 51
Katherine **10(1).**23
P.S. **24(1).**20
R.G.E.
'Clavering and the Charman family in the Fourteenth Century' **19(1).**2–4
books reviewed
Agriculture in Essex, c.1840–1900 **10(3).**103
Essex and the French Wars **12(4).**102
Railways in Essex **13(2).**68
see also Liddell, W.H., & Wood, R.G.E.
Robert **9(4).**126
Sancton **45(1).**23
see also atte Wode
Woodard
John **1(3).**149
Nathanael **1(3).**149
Woodbridge (Suffolk) **34(1).**10
Woodcock, – (C17–18, Under Sherrif) **4(2).**79
Woodcroft, Bennet **43(1).**6, 7
Woodford
alehouse **5(1).**27
bridge repair **50(2).**54
British School **37(2).**53
Castle Hotel **47(1).**14, 17
Castle and Two Brewers **27(1).**6
child labour **1(2).**36–9
church of St Mary **14(3).***76*; **40(2).**57; **49(2).**58
Claybury Hall **5(2).**70
Coffee House **37(2).**53
cricket **3(2).**102; **23(3).**56
cycle meet **3(2).**111; **8(4).**105, *109*
directory **25(3).**66
The George **7(1).**19; **14(1).***13*, *15*, *16*, 17–21, *19*, *21*
hand-axes **10(3).***78*, 79
Hart House **3(3).**124, 127; **27(1).**5
Horse & Well **15(2).**61

Essex Journal

Hurst House **27(1).**5, *5*
Ivy House **3(3).**138, 140
Jubilee Hospital **22(1).**12
Luxborough House **3(3).**128
manor **18(2).**27
military band **34(2).**54–8, *55*, *56*
Mill Lane Chapel **37(2).**53
The Oaks **18(1).**19
Old Wells beerhouse **27(1).**6
place-name **38(1).**24
Prospect House **3(3).**128
Quakers **9(2).**64
Ray House **3(3).**128; **27(1).**6
road survey, 1777 **27(1).**4–7
spa **13(2).**63
White Hart **14(1).**14
White House **19(1).**22
Woodford Green **19(1).**22
Woodford House **3(2).**71
workhouse **27(1).**5
Woodford Bridge
bridge **27(1).**5
Gwynne House **27(1).**7
roads **1(1).**23; **27(1).**5, 6
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Woodford Co-operative Society **13(1).**5
Woodford & District Historical Society **27(2).**48; **41(2).**60; **42(1).**2–3
transactions reviewed **25(2).**47
Woodford Green
Bancroft's School **9(3).**74, 77
Salway Hill, milestone **7(4).**108
trees **26(3).**70, *71*
Woodford Wells **13(2).**63
Woodgate
John **2(3).**141
The Essex Police, reviewed **21(3).**54
Ted, "A Motive of Private Malice, Combined With General Malice" **32(1).**14–18
Ursula, m Francis Quarles **2(3).**141
Woodham Ferrers
Champions manor **43(2).**41
church of St Mary **4(2).**67; **5(3).**98; **38(2).**50
Edwins Hall (Edwards Hall) **4(2).**66–7; **27(2).**36–7; **43(2).**41
poor relief **44(2).**49
steam engine **7(4).**94

Essex Journal

Strutt properties **13(2).**36, 39, 41, 43, 44
wills, C17 **48(2).**50, 52
Woodham Ferrers, **South**
Bushy Hill research station **50(1).**16
Fenn Creek salt working site **22(2).**31, *31*
Woodham Mortimer
church of St Margaret **13(2).**59
cricket **3(2).**106
Hazeleigh Hall **21(2).**40
mill **7(4).**94
Oxford estate **39(2).**52
witchcraft **1(1).**40
Woodham Mortimer Hall **2(2).**101; **13(2).***58*, 59; **25(1).**4; **27(2).**38
Woodham Walter
bees **3(3).**164
boundary marker **32(2).**56
church of St Michael **5(3).**98; **13(2).**60, *61*; **49(2).**59, 60
cropmarks, excavation **12(4).**98
manor **50(2).**48
woodland **18(2).**29; **28(1).**14
Woodlands, Ted **43(1).***22*, 23
Woodley, Charles, *Stansted Airport Through Time*, reviewed **46(1).**32–3
Woods
Elizabeth **29(1).**19
John C., *Friends' School*, reviewed **15(1).**11
Dr Loftus **13(2).**66
Richard **25(2).**35; **46(1).**6
Samuel **3(2).**75; **22(1).**11–14, *11*, *13*
Woods (of Colchester) **30(1).**7
Woodville, Elizabeth, Countess Rivers **2(2).**90; **7(2).**37
Woodward (Woodwarde)
D., & Cockerill, Chloe, *Siege of Colchester*, reviewed **15(2).**72; *see also* Cockerill, C., Woodward, D.
Daphne (ed.), *Essex Composers*, reviewed **20(3).**54
John **29(1).**7
Robert **21(2).**46
William (C17 herdsman) **2(2).**89
William (C17 nonconformist) **22(3).**53, 54, 66; **32(2).**44
woodworker *see* Beckwith, Ernest
woodworking techniques, Anglo-Saxon **22(2).**38, *38*
Wooff, Rosie **40(1).**11
Woolard, William **18(2).**42
Wooldridge, – (C19) **16(3).**12
Woolley (Wooley)

Essex Journal

Hanner **13(2).**62
John **34(1).**17
Woolner, Thomas **36(2).**44
Woolwich, ferry **24(1).**19–22, *19*, *20*, *21*
Woolwich, **North**
administration **18(2).**27
Old Station Museum **20(1).**20–1, *20*
railway **3(2).**96
Woolwich Steam Packet Co **6(3).**70
Wootton, John **1(4).**184
Worcester
bishop of *see* Stillingfleet, Edward
earl of *see* Tiptoft, John
Wordie, James **39(2).**40, 41, 44
Wordley family **43(1).**10
Wordsworth, Dr Christopher **37(2).**56
Workers Educational Association, *Wherein I dwell: a history of Earls Colne houses since 1375*, reviewed **19(1).**23
workhouses/poor houses
architecture **45(1).**24
heritage **35(1).**10–11, *11*
see also Baddow, Great; Billericay; Bocking; Braintree; Brentwood; Burstead, Great; Chelmsford; Chigwell; Chingford; Colchester; Colne, Earls; Copford; Dedham; Dunmow, Great; Epping; Halstead; Ham, West; Maldon; Moulsham; Prittlewell; Romford; Saffron Walden; Stanford Rivers; Stanway; Tendring; Terling; Thaxted; Thorrington; Wakering, Great; Witham; Woodford; Writtle
World War 1
agriculture **21(3).**61–4
hospitals **50(1).**25–34, *27*, *28*, *30*
sites
Epping Forest **23(1).**5–8, *5*; **23(3).**56–8
Pole Hill **9(3).**74, *75*
Weald, North **18(1).**9–11
Tilbury docks **50(1).**17–18
World War II
an oral history **30(1).**5–8, *5*, *6*, *8*
Blitz, 1940–1 **46(2).**61–8
communications industry **50(1).**13–14
the day war broke out **24(1).**3–5
(North) Weald attack **50(2).**65–76, *67–8*, *71–2*, *73*, *74*
sites
Colchester **37(2).**45
Essex **29(2).***40*, 41–5, *41*, *42*, *43*, *44*
Stansted **34(2).**43

Essex Journal

Tilbury, East **20(1).**6
Weald, North **18(1).**9–11
Worlledge, Mrs M.J. (née Church) **50(2).**61
Wormell, Peter, *Essex Farming 1900–2000*, reviewed **35(1).**27–9
Wormingford
Botetourt estate **3(3).**160
cut **15(2).***60*
mill **12(2).**38, *39*; **47(1).**11
place-name **38(1).**23
river crossing **47(1).**11
Wormleighton, F. **45(2).**56
Worrall family **31(1).**18
Worsley
H.G. *see* Smith, W.T., & Worsley, H.G.
Thomas **2(1).**10
Worthington, Rory (ed.), *Voices: an oral history of Buckhurst Hill in the 20th century*, reviewed **40(2).**62
Worthington-Evans, Sir Laming **3(2).**74; **3(4).**180, 181, 182, 183, 190
Wortley, Lady Mary **13(2).**62
Wotton
Thomas **8(1).**4, 5–6
Revd William **6(1).**5
Wrabness, footpath/bridge **8(4).**119, *120*
Wray
– (C19) **16(3).**6
George **5(3).**100
wreck sites **30(2).***45*, 46
Wren
Richard **4(2).**85
W.J., *Ports of Eastern Counties*, reviewed **12(4).**101
Wrench, Thomas **4(2).**86
Wreyford, Paul, *The A–Z of curious Essex: strange stories of mysteries, crimes and eccentrics*, reviewed **49(1).**36
Wright (Wrighte)
A.C.
'The Defence of Chelmsford' **9(1).**15–21
'Essex and the Volunteers, Part I' **7(1).**3–5
'Essex and the Volunteers, Part II' **7(3).**77–81
'Essex and the Volunteers, Part III' **8(1).**11–15
books reviewed
South East Essex in the Danish and Norman Periods **16(3).**32
South-East Essex in the Saxon Period **17(3).**30
Alice, m Thomas Bluck **31(2).**58
Ann (C19 of Sampford) **35(1).**16

Essex Journal

Anne (C17 wife of John) **3(2).**66
Anne (C18), m Joseph Fletcher **4(4).**221
Arthur G. **37(2).**42; **49(1).**12, 13
C.E., *The Fate of the Zeppelin*, reviewed **13(1).**24
Frederick **26(2).**39, 47
Galfridus **2(4).**184
George **37(1).**24
Henry **9(3).**95, 96
Hugh **44(1).**6
Isaac **3(3).**150
James snr (of London and Maldon) **2(1).**49
James (1425–75 of London and Maldon) **2(1).**49
Sir James Bt (C18 of Ray House) **3(3).**128; **27(1).**4, 6–7
James (C19) **5(2).**71
Johanna *see* Furley
John (C14) **2(2).**110
John (*fl.*1601) **3(2).**66
John (C18) **22(3).**54
John (C20), 'The Baptists of Potter Street' **22(3).**53–5
Joseph (C18 of Potter Street) **22(3).**54
Joseph (C18 of Saffron Walden) **11(1).**42
Joseph (C18 of Wanstead) **9(2).**62
Joseph (C19 of Maldon) **15(1).**14; **15(2).**47
Martha **3(3).**122
P.J., 'The Hospital Chapel, Ilford' **30(1).**25
Peter **15(3).**95
Peter L. **3(1).**19; **4(3).**132
Prisilla **1(1).**19
Robert, 'The Medieval Theatre in some Essex Towns: Dunmow, Chelmsford, Maldon, Heybridge and Braintree' **9(4).**111–21
Sarah **26(2).**39
Thomas **4(1).**7; **8(1).**10; **12(1).**6; **48(1).**7
William **1(1).**18–19
Wright (Wrighte) family of Henham **12(2).**45
Wright (Wrighte) family of Sampford **35(1).**16
Wrightson, Lt-Col Harry **3(4).**180; **36(1).**18
Wriothesley, Thomas **2(3).**153
Writtle
airfield **50(1).**12, *12*
church of All Saints **7(1).**20–1; **9(2).**68; **18(2).**32; **42(2).**60
cricket **3(2).**101, 105, 107, 108
dispossession **4(2).**71
Domesday survey **18(2).**26
Fidlers (Fithlers) manor **3(3).**161; **4(3).**154

Essex Journal

Guys Farm **50(1).**14
Horsley Park **4(3).**148
hospital **7(1).**20
hunting lodge **26(2).**37; **50(2).**52
manor **7(1).**20–1; **18(2).**27, 32; **50(2).**52; *see also* Fidlers manor
Marconi **50(1).**12–14, *12*, *13*
Medicus visits **14(2).**24
mill/millwright **1(1).**8
Norman period **18(2).**26
pollbooks **4(2).**75, 76
Rollestons **40(2).**49, 53; **41(1).**5
school **34(1).**10; **44(1).**26
Sidney lands **45(2).**44
special constables **3(1).**53
Swing Riots **39(1).**21
Systod Farm **43(1).**10, 11
Taylors **4(2).**71
water supply **46(2).**45, 48
workhouse and poor relief **44(2).**46–7, *46*, 49, 50, 51
Writtle Park **4(3).**150
Writtle (Wrytel), Walter **2(1).**51–2
Writtle Brewery **32(2).**59
Wroth (Wrothe)
Ann **7(1).**8
Sir Henry **28(1).**24
Knightly **7(1).**8
Sir Robert **2(3).**155; **4(2).**67
see also Rothe
Wrytle *see* Writtle
Wulfhere **23(2).**35, 38; **31(1).**15
Wulfward **28(2).**50
Wulfwine **5(3).**103
Wyatt
James **4(2).**105
W. **6(3).**71
Wyborowe, Thomas **8(4).**113
Wychbawd, John **2(4).**184
Wydow, Robert **18(3).**69
Wykeham, William of, bishop of Winchester **47(2).**54
Wykes, – (C16) **8(4).**115
Wylde
Margaret, m Richard Marryott **15(1).**23
Ralph **15(1).**23
see also Wild; Wilde

Essex Journal

Wyles, Nicholas **45(2).**41–2; *see also* Wiles
Wylie, Erica **45(2).***38*
Wyllowes, Thomas **39(2).**53
Wylson, Thomas **39(2).**52
Wylton, Richard **7(1).**21
Wymbissh, John **2(3).**129
Wymer
Corp E.J. **35(1).**24
J.J., book review by **35(1).**27
Wyncoll
Major A.W., 'The Wyncolls of Twinstead' **2(4).**220–2
Austen, 'Valley House, Langham, and the Umfrevilles' **16(1).**28–9
Col Charles **2(4).**222
Dorothy (née Umfreville) **2(4).**222
Isaac **24**, 220
John (C16 of Waldingfield, Little) **2(4).**221
John (C16–17 of Leicester) **2(4).**221
Marie **2(4).**220
Roger **2(4).**221
Thomas **2(4).**222
Thomas jnr **2(4).**222
Wyncoll family **2(4).**220–1; **16(1).**28
Wynn, Peter
'A Century and a Half of Gas Manufacturing in Chelmsford' **44(2).**52–7
'The Church Family of Gas and Water Engineers' **50(2).**56–64
'The Significance of the Work of John Clough Thresh (1850–1932)' **46(2).**44–53
see also Winn
Wynter, Richard **2(4).**184
Wyseman
– (C16 of Broad Oak) **8(4).**122
William (C16–17) **2(3).**159
Sir William (C17) **2(4).**190
Wyth, John **50(1).**6

Yale, Eliha **2(3).**160
Yale College (USA), library **2(3).**160–4
Yarrington, – (C17) **13(2).**45
Yarrow, Alfred **41(1).**23–4
Yeldham, **Great**
brickmaking **20(3).**66
bridge **38(1).**24
church of St Andrew **34(2).**50; **36(1).**17
Gislebert lands **25(1).**14
housing **43(1).**19

Essex Journal

manor **18(2).**28; **25(1).**15; *see also* Yeldham Hall manor
migration **17(1).**16
Muilman estates **48(1).**9
The Old Rectory **7(1).**20
Oxford estate **39(2).**53
Poole Farm outbuildings **7(1).**18
rural dean **49(2).**42
Spains Hall **18(2).**28
Spencers **36(2).**51
Yeldham Hall manor **39(2).**53
Yeldham, **Little**
church of St John **25(1).**14–15, *14*, *15*; **29(1).**20; **35(2).**53
Gaselee family **29(1).**20
Gislebert lands **25(1).**14
housing **17(2).**20
manor **25(1).**14, 15; *see also* Over manor
Muilman estates **48(1).**9
Over manor **39(2).**53
Sewells Farm **7(1).**18
Yelverton, Sir Christopher **39(2).**49
Yeoman, Thomas **13(2).**45, 46; **31(2).**56
Yevele, Henry **1(2).**6–11; **7(4).**103–4
Yonge
Edward **2(4).**184
John **2(4).**184
Yongeman, Richard **2(4).**184
York
archbishops of *see* Harsnett, Samuel; Roger de Pont l'Eveque; Sandys, Edwin
duke of *see* Edmund
York (Yorks), Bootham School, Miller Christy at **40(2).**46–9
Yorke
– (C19) **25(2).**44
Edward **4(2).**65
William **16(3).**19
Young
A. **9(3).**103; **10(3).**93; **16(1).**20, 21
Arthur **17(1).**16; **25(1).**6
Charles D. **24(1).**21
Charles Melville **39(2).**57
Desmond, *Member for Mexico: a biography of Weetman Pearson, first Viscount Cowdray*, reviewed **2(1).**59–60
Sir E. Hilton **20(2).**38
Keith **45(1).**24
Vi **24(1).**4

Essex Journal

William **4(2).**85
see also Yonge
Young & Marten 8(3).72, 74
Younghusband & Allen 4(4).211
Youngman, P. **12(1).**6; *see also* Yongeman

zeppelins 14(1).32; **49(1).**27
Zwincke, Sebastian **40(1).**11, 12

Essex Journal